



Chapter 1

One

late.

Lee Won was out of breath and ran down the street. I usually walked around a section

of the train in a fun way, but today it became a concern. Would it be better to change

by train? As I ran, my mind quickly counted the money. Every day was a hectic life.

I need to save some money.

Lee Won hurriedly looked at the old clock and decided to run faster. It's just one section, like this

May we do our best. At that moment, the bitter wind of Buk-gu hit my merciless cheeks. It was to the point of being condemned and sworn. In the setting of a building that

passing quickly, he suddenly encountered a tall man walking from the opposite side,

talking on a cell phone.

UPS.

It's too late. The running foot could not overcome the acceleration and ran as it was. At the time

when he closed his eyes tightly, he glimpsed the man who turned his head and looked at him with

surprised expression.

"this."

The moment he saw himself mercilessly crashing and falling in 0.1

seconds, the man

He grabbed Lee Won's waist with a brief elasticity. For a brief moment, he was left without

breath. The quickness of the man who escaped for a moment was admirable, but the result was not

very good. It was nice to hug and support the waist of Lee Won, who was about to fall,

but suddenly he felt a strong pressure in his stomach and he vomited reflexively.

"sorry."

Lee Won, who barely raised his head without stuttering, was surprised to see the face of a

man who stood higher than him unexpectedly. Like Lee Won, who belongs to a

quite tall person, it was not common to see an opponent with his head held high and looking upwards.

But the man seemed to have exactly one head bigger than him.

The first thing that came to my sight was the platinum blonde hair that shined so coldly. read

Won, who had been staring at the platinum blonde who was gently swaying on the

wind, he hurriedly cleared his mind and looked down, and there were silver-gray eyes staring at him. In

The moment he inadvertently held his breath, the man opened his mouth.

"Where are you injured?"

"Oh that's OK."

Lee Won, who had quickly regained consciousness, quickly walked away from him. The man who

He let it go voluntarily and smiled briefly. He came to his senses and

stood face to face, but still

That's how it caught his attention. The tall, tall man seemed to glow from the light of the Northern Lights from his body.

The man in a long fur coat who looked like he trapped four animals on a suit

black elegantly wrapped around his muscular body was incomparable to Lee Won,

who ran through the streets in a cheap suit.

Why is this man passing through such a sloppy alley?

Suddenly thinking, white fangs were revealed through the lustful lips of the

man. Lee Won realized that he had been staring at him frantically and opened his mouth.

hurriedly.

"Sorry for the inconvenience."

"you're welcome."

The man who responded briefly with a smooth and fluid tone looked at Lee Won. Lee Won

He involuntarily felt uncomfortable at the stare without even blinking.

"I'll do it then."

When I was about to finish my greeting, a man suddenly called out to him.

"for a moment."

Looking at him in bewilderment, the man said without taking his eyes off Lee Won.

"You, how about you wear sunglasses?"

Lee Won blinked at the unexpected words. I heard that the sunlight reflected on the snow

It has stronger ultraviolet rays than in summer. In Russia, where half the year is winter,

It may be a natural thing to say, but saying something like that to someone you haven't met for the first time

because you're not even wearing sunglasses. Furthermore, with silver-gray eyes, which are much more

vulnerable than blacks, is this just passing advice?

Remembering the temperament of Russians, who often scold strangers, Lee Won ignored

those words quickly. Without affirming or denying, he showed an ambiguous smile and soon returned to the

reality and erased what had just happened.

Oh, it's totally late.

When he started running again, the man stopped there and continued to look at him.

"... .. "

A voice came over the phone. Then the man picked up the phone and opened his mouth.

Ah, Dmitry. There has been an accident for a while.No, it's nothing special."

He smiled briefly as he fixed his gaze after following the trail of Lee Won, who had

missing.

"I saw a walking pornography."

"Damn it, don't you understand? I told you this store is ours from today! Get out of here now!"

same! "

A middle-aged woman with a worried face, curled up in a corner and crying, not even

could protest at the swearing of rude men who threw tables and chairs at random along with

Screams. The crowd suddenly gathered and looked at them, but no one wanted to step forward. The

The men were even more energetic, throwing their furniture and making a loud noise.

"If you don't want to die, didn't I tell you to empty it immediately and leave? You don't seem to understand

What you're saying, do you want to be beaten until you understand? Well, do you want to die? " To the

finale, it was a moment where cheers big and small flowed from the spectators when

the fists were directed towards the woman. Suddenly, the man's arm was blocked in the air

and turned his head, surprised by the unexpected restraint.

"What what?"

For an instant, cold air descended and a black shadow appeared in the backlight I had seen.

stabbed. The man, who had inadvertently frowned, blinked rapidly and only

then he was able to recognize the existence that was blocking him.

The rather tall man was quite thin, but had a nice physique that suited him well.

suit. The muscles that were gracefully attached to the long bones were just the right amount, neither too much nor too weak to match the thin line of the face. He also had eyes

dark black in color, with black hair that even had a bluish tint at first glance, which was

of mixed race or exotic blood that was not suitable for the Slavs.

While he, taller than average, looked at a man smaller than him with a look

blue and cold that was reminiscent of a glacier, the man who met her gaze fell for a moment to

despite this situation. I had never seen such a beautiful man before. No, I never did

I imagined. How can a man be so attractive despite his obvious appearance?

The expression 'obscene' suits him perfectly, and melted his opponent's waist immediately.

just by looking at him with a cold gaze. A brief instinctive shock broke his fighting spirit.

However, looking at the man who had lost his mind blankly, he opened his mouth with

indifference as if this were something common.

"This type of conduct is illegal. Come back legally."

"What what?"

"Ivanov, what are you doing?! Get rid of it right now! "

Just like the man who was grabbed by the arm, the men who had only blinked

They belatedly cried out and beat their companions. Feeling ashamed of yourself

Being angry at the man, Ivanov quickly waved his other fist instead of the arm that was

trapped, but he couldn't even hit the man, much less do it properly. He man, who had broken the arm that was still supporting him, twisted his arm behind Ivanov's.

"Ah ah ah ah!"

The men, bewildered by Ivanov's screams and struggles, belatedly shouted and ran away.

They all rushed in at the same time. The man pushed Ivanov to the ground and threw his own body,

throwing punches and kicks at the running men without hesitation.

The crowd gathered their eyes wide open and held their breath, but the man's fight against

The four men ended in an absurdly overwhelming victory. Avoiding the leg of the

last man to fly in, he immediately reached out and kicked hard between the

legs that were largely empty. Desperate screams echoed and the men, who were

in poor condition, they cried bitterly and ran away limping.

Only after confirming that even the shadow of the last one had disappeared, did the man shake

lightened his suit and turned his head. The woman, who had been hiding in a corner until

So, she hadn't been able to do anything, but when her eyes met him, she turned back.

contemplative and took a deep breath.

The man, who had straightened his suit with a familiar gesture, approached her, held out his hand.

and remembered a friendly smile.

"Are you okay? Excuse me for the delay. The tank broke and I ran a block." Belatedly, he found the man's dark hair soaked in sweat and stuck to his forehead. But

still hesitant to take his hand, the woman looked at him in disbelief and fear.

"You hell... ..What did you do? Do you know who they are?"

"I have a rough idea, but you'll have to listen to the counselor for the details."

With a bright smile on his face, instead of smiling at him, the absurdity disappeared.

Do you mean that you intervened without knowing it? Even as you punch, what the hell are you thinking...

... . "

However, despite the bewildered woman's question, he was still relaxed.

"It's a creed that if you get hit in the face, you have to break the arm you hit. Eye for an eye,

tooth for tooth, violence for violence."

She shuddered and stood up from her seat with a look of disbelief. His legs

Trembling bodies didn't seem to have any strength yet, but she didn't try to grab the man's outstretched hand.

man.

"Then why did you help me? What did you come here for?

OceanofPDF.com

Episode 2

The man put his hand in the inside pocket of his suit, which had not yet turned off the light in the room.

surveillance. However, it was a thin business card that he handed to the woman, who

He quickly swallowed a heavy sigh and stiffened his body. The man opened his mouth at her,

who blinked in embarrassment as if her expectations were wrong. "It's too much

late to say goodbye. Did you call the office yesterday? "I'm Jeong Yi-won." The woman's eyes widened.

They enlarged when he saw the business card the man had given him. As if not

could believe it, she looked at him with a refreshing smile.

"A lawyer."

2

The dilapidated five-story building, said to have been built over 100 years, was what

old enough to withstand the bitter snow storm that blows every winter, and

much less an elevator. The window that swings hard seems to be squealing and coughing

in his senile body, but somehow he is holding it with a strangely strong force

every year.

"Wait a little more. I have another hundred years to live."

The old woman, owner of the boarding house, who had great affection

for the old building she had bought

With the money he had accumulated throughout his life, he always built it as if it were a

little girl. As the window shook with the strong wind blowing, Lee Won smiled bitterly.

to the familiar back of the old woman who was caressing the window sill as if from

habit and muttering to herself.

"It's a building that has lived longer than my grandmother."

Her smiling face transformed into the old woman's presbyopia when she looked at the voice again.

"It's a building that will outlive you."

As always, Lee Won approached her lightly and kissed her gray hair.

"It's a bit late. Did you have a bad day today? "

"Is there anything different? It's almost time for dinner. Wash up and come down."

Lee Won agreed without saying anything and went straight up through the back door leading

to the kitchen. Even for a long-legged Lee Won, the steep stairs of a building

100 years is not a good combination. This is especially true for grandmothers with arthritis.

Thanks to this, the first floor facing the street is connected to the grandmother's room behind

of the old cafe. His room was upstairs. Due to his innate lightness, he can jump stairs tall with ease, but this old, old ladder gives a sense of tension and excitement in

all the time.

The reason why he, who was using the top floor, was moved to the second floor was when

His grandmother collapsed suddenly last winter. After that, Lee Won would get on his

room through the cafe instead of the entrance to a separate building. It's one of the routines

which has become a habit after moving rooms to check on grandma's condition

and report that he has returned home, but fortunately, his health has not shown any signs

worsening since that day.

Upon returning to his office and living room, Lee Won immediately took off his suit and put on a

old sweater and old jeans. Only two suits need to be carefully arranged for next time.

With quick, familiar hand movements, he organized the suit and hung it in the closet, then

went down again.

"Is there anything I can do to help you?"

To Lee Won's question, Grandma responded with a look.

"Put the plates on the table. Don't forget to clean up first."

Despite his constant complaints, he didn't complain much and took a wet towel from her and wiped the table.

This kind of thing has now become a habit. Lee Won, who has been staying here since came to Russia for the first time, helped in the cafe whenever he had time while attending the

the law's school.

He was still the same today. Grandma's attitude, which was cold at first, became accustomed to her later.

for a while, and as time went by it became warmer like blood and began to take care of

the little things as well as meals. Lee Won never had any

dissatisfaction with her,

as he was well aware of his deep affection hidden in the slightest scolding.

Now, like blood and blood, eating together two or three times a day has become a

daily routine. In the same way, Lee Won was like a grandson of the owner grandmother, who was

miserable. Lee Won was also genuinely treating her like his own grandmother. Asked

Seeing the old woman's wrinkled and rough hands holding a large pot and placing it on

the table, as if he were telling the story of his life.

"Is dinner easy? It will be delicious."

Sheep, my grandmother's organ, is a traditional Russian dish made with seasoned pork fat

with garlic, and was always served once a week. Lee Won, who has never complained about the food,

He always enjoyed his dishes and praised them. Of course, it was because of his special affection for his grandmother,

but also for the goodness of his nature.

Without saying a word, the grandmother put down the basket full of bread and sat down in front of him. When Lee Won He saw her close her eyes, he closed them without saying a word and put his hands together.

"God, today you have given us our daily bread... .."

Like many Russians, she was an Orthodox Christian. Lee Won was close to an atheist, but he had no

intention to hurt her by praying before a meal. After a brief prayer, he asked

grandmother, who made the plate herself and placed it in front of him.

"As was your day? Nothing big happened?"

Most of the cases Lee Won took on were the work of people who were not that rich

and powerless. Even if you win, you can't expect a big price, and if you lose, you will feel bitter.

This time too, it wasn't much different.

"Yes, it was a simple touch. We'll have to wait a little longer, but I think we can protect the

store".

"Good."

"This time I won't be able to earn much fees either."

At his words, the old woman frowned and rolled her eyes.

"Isn't it natural? Law enforcement agencies should not expect money."

Because someone else's life is at stake.

From the moment I first learned that I was a law student, his words always

They were the same. Even if he didn't have to hear what he said, Lee Won already knew. He smiled at

Silence and put the food back on the empty plate. asked the old woman who pushed the salad

of potato in front of him tearing the dry bread.

"Nikolai is gone."

This is the story of the man who lives on the third floor. In middle age, he worked hard and

factory that he had recently purchased was absurdly handed over to someone else, so

who asked him for help. "I'll go up after dinner."

In response to Lee Won's curt and final nod, Grandma put the mashed

potato salad

on a plate and put it in his mouth several times.

".....Wouldn't it be easy? "

After breaking the silence and asking the question, he silently brought the beep to his mouth in

instead of worrying grandma with a deep conversation. However, I already knew

For a long time the eyes of a woman over 80 are close to animals.

"Tomorrow, I plan to visit Mr. Zhdanov's office and talk to him in person."

After a brief conversation, the grandmother looked away without going any further. taking away

the potato to his mouth again, he tried to speak again, but this time Lee Won was quick.

"I want to put the tea in advance. Or would you like some vodka?

At his question, which deliberately changed the subject, the grandmother remained silent and nodded.

"I would like vodka."

"Alright."

Lee Won carried the finished dishes to the kitchen and took out half of the vodka from the cupboard. Lee Won,

who serves vodka to his grandmother, who usually serves accompaniments to meals, kissed her gray hair

and I add.

"Then I'll go see Nikolai. I'm sorry I can't help you clean it."

"It's okay. Don't work too hard."

"Yeah."

After adding his usual greetings, he opened the emergency staircase

door that

It led to the back of the kitchen.

"Look."

He looked back at the ringing sound again. The grandmother added with a stern expression.

"Do not smoke".

When Lee Won paused for a moment, he rolled his eyes slightly.
looked like

having discovered it. He smiled awkwardly, took a crumpled packet of cigarettes out of his pocket, and

Instead he took out a match from the matchbox on the stove and asked. The grandmother smiled

bitterly at the appearance of him screaming matches, turning and leaving, and soon

He began to organize busily.

Chapter 3

Heh heh heh heh heh.

Sharp breaths disperse in all directions. The sound of promiscuous footsteps

running through the alleys crashed in front of me and hit my ear. old brick buildings

Endlessly long red lines were dug into the alleys that connected here and there like a

cobweb, casting a long, gloomy shadow.

No exit. Already knew. But instinct forced him to flee incessantly. The man gasped when his

Breath reached his chin, and he struggled to get up with his knees bent. A feeling that

could not exist for a moment crossed my brain. Maybe it was the desperate cry of an instinct

who felt a crisis.

Taang-.

The roar echoed in the dark alley quickly hitting the places between the old mansions and

He ran as if fleeing the narrow alleys. A few roars ran in

succession, following the first note of the gust, gasping for breath. The last weak tremor,

that had not yet reached the end of the path, lost its strength and dispersed into the air.

A black car with an ominous energy was parked above the faint echo. The man in

The back seat of the car leaned back and inhaled the aroma of the cigarette slowly, smelling

the familiar smell of leather. The tip of a half-burned cigar glows faintly. The thick layer

of ashes could not bear the weight and was about to fall, but the man did not miss a single step

and gently rubbed the body of the cigar in the ashtray.

When the cigar, which had been dripped with ashes as if in relief, took a seat between his lips

opened with a light body again, someone simply knocked twice on the window of the

heavily tinted car. The man did not respond, but the man who knocked on the window

He waited a moment as if it were normal, then opened the car door and slid inside.

"It has been solved".

After a brief report, the man stared at Yuri with a thin eye, taking out a

handkerchief and drying hands. Dark silver-gray eyes glowed in the darkness.

Eurich continuous informing.

Ivan will take care of rest. Three days are enough ". For Yuri, who she spoke with trust, he man continued without speaks. Was annoying lose he time So in something so obvious? Yurich left of talk and He nervously waited for her reaction.

Caesar Alexandrovich Sergeev.

He is the next head of the Sergeev organization, one of the giant mafias that dominates all of Russia. As the only son of his predecessor, he achieved his position thanks to a complete education from a very early age. young. His name complete is Cease, but nobody it called So. Called Czar, the pronunciation russian of Caesar, was truly the

Emperor of Darkness. His father, Sasha, had not yet retired, but the real power already there was passed on to his son.

A man that No can understand his heart in absolute with his expression and tone almost unaltered. TO exception of Dmitry, even Yurich, that HE proud of be his confident further nearby, had Difficulty guessing your thoughts. Once again, seeing the side of the callous face from César, who once again sipped the cigar he was enjoying and slowly spit out the smoke, Yuri I was impatient for it what was I thinking. But No remained further remedy that wait.

Is it really the right thing to do? Was the tsar satisfied? He traitor never sorry. A judgment summary is natural.

Maybe You saw others thoughts? Yeah it did, there would be issued a order of restriction.

What the hell are thinking?

Was after of to have smoked all the cigars remaining that Opened the mouth, who only drank he smoke of the pure, without having in account the anxious feelings internal of Yurihi.

"Yeah speak too much, you die early".

Was as Yeah had penetrated in the feelings internal of Yurihi, but also was a term which referred to the informant. As if agreeing with that, the man bowed his head. briefly and rubbed his cigar smoked in he ashtray and hit slightly the window of the car. He The driver, who was eager to listen, immediately started the car and then left. blocked a thick divider between the driver's seat and the seat. Caesar opened his mouth car that had been turned to a closed room almost perfect.

"That it happened to him to Zdanov?"

Almost without accent, Yuri immediately coat the answer that there was prepared for she in view of the voice terribly low.

"It's soft. As expected, there is resistance, but it won't take long." further length of which thought".

To the hear the brief words of Cease, Yurich immediately Opened the mouth, highly strung. "sorry. It is taking longer than expected due to unexpected variables, but sooner or later the results will come out as HE I expected. Seems that Nikolay believe in he and hold, but of all modes

... " "Is that kind".

Of suddenly, the words they continued as excuses, and a voice cold he pointed a word. Yuri No had further remedy to answer the inevitable question with a look of reluctance.

"Am lawyer."

He blond platinum of Cease glow intensely to the light of a streetlight that passed of suddenly. To the same time, a dark shadow was cast on his face with clear features, clearly revealing his distorted forehead.

"lawyer?"

3

After of rummage in the data all the evening, read Won, who barely Opened the eyes to the sunrise, term of get prepared early and went down to coffee.

"Already tea you go?"

He nodded. with the head while the grandmother owner prepared tea hot and bread.

"Have business that see in the tomorrow. Have that take care of the affairs of Nikolay by the late ".

"Is a business, for that?"

The grandmother knew the reason fundamental by the that read Won came to Russia. Answered easily to the words implicit.

"Yeah, just of find to the owner of the home of my mother, but I'm treating of confirm the address".

She nodded and took bread.

"I hope I can find it this time." read Won he responded with a smile.

"Yeah, ought be".

Soon he began to eat without saying a word. It's been almost 30 years.

I also don't think that can find him never. Besides, all it that knew was a name common. There was few odds. However, it was difficult to lose hope even if there were no expectations. For Not getting tired by guessing the lever beforehand, Lee Won shook off his thoughts and chewed bread dry with more energy of the usual.

The office of the councilor, located in a building again construction in the city, us did feel the power just by listening to the location. While living in Russia, you have probably heard the name at least once. wealth and power, including everything. Of course there was a helper indispensable over there.

"As is. In first place, Yuri said that all it was going well ".

In response to Zhdanov's soft and flattering voice, but as if asking, Caesar He took off the cigarette he had put in his mouth and blew out a long smoke. The slow light of the sun that enters through the window extends into the spacious office, casting a shadow on the good polished shoes facts to hand of man.

Twenty minutes have passed since his visit and so far he hasn't said a word. It was Zdanov who forced Caesar to come to the office, who had initially refused because he did not have time, but So It was difficult. He expressed his dislike by have carried until this spot.

Zhdanov had to use the hour or so until all Caesar's cigars were burned, treating desperately to get a sure answer.

"You I must a lot to Sasha. Were really inseparable he one of the other? "

Said to hidden a word about his father and it I look to the eyes, but continued without move. Was a indifferent attitude as if it had nothing to do with me. Zhdanov felt a loud scream from inside, but he couldn't help it. No matter how much that man, the threat would never work. All they knew that in Russia, Yeah you disobeyed to that man, you would become in a corpse in less of one hour. Have that adjust your state cheer up and get the answer that you want.

Maybe Sasha it know. I maintain my promises. I'm sure of that this case No be disappointing, so have careful ".

This time, did a application of manner quite direct without say nothing. But still So No answered. Impatient, Zhdanov he came back

to talk. "Czar, need a answer. Want say something, No you are doing late? "

The man, who had been silent until then, put the cigar in his mouth and spat out a long smoke. Zhdanov HE surprised by he smoke nebulous that short he air as Yeah will blow a whistle.

Only then did Caesar look back at him. With a cold expression that I still couldn't find he trace of a smile.

"Am a man busy, senator Zhdanov. I are calling until here and doing a scandal with my words?

"You I beg I excuse me?"

Zhdanov was surprised by his arrogant question, but fortunately Caesar was faster. "Yeah had been a deal irresponsible, No it there would be accepted in first place. knowing that, I it you would have asked. Incorrect?"

"but... .. "

Zhdanov hesitated and continuous, as if grumbling.

"Sorry, I stopped being impatient. Some unscheduled guy is interfering and ruining the things. If the tsar can help, it will be resolved immediately... " Caesar asked, taking slowly the cigar to the mouth.

"You mean to that lawyer?"

ding dong.

When the elevator stopped, Lee Won raised his head. Shortly after, the elevator doors of high speed further new HE open, revealing a extension of space disturbing and good polished The elevator in the new style building, which cannot be compared with the old building in the that she lived read Won, was it enough cold and sophisticated as for glow up his face while pressed the number floors.

Lee Won I look his reflection in the wall while held a bag of paper sealed. He hair and he suit are perfect. HE has to have careful of that this job No HE spot in he further minimum detail.

Especially when you think in who is your opponent.

For several days, Lee Won had to listen to the situation of Nikolai's complaints until late. In short, all they said was 'they made fake

documents and tried to take the factory that had built with blood and sweat', but the situation No was so easy.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 4

Above all, the opponent was not good. Judging from the documents alone, it was clearly a falsification. Even if Lee Won didn't show up, it was clear that anyone who saw him I would say that It was nonsense and a nonsense. He problem was the person who forged he document.

George Zdanov. Ex KGB and current councilor from the city. With enormous wealth and connections, he was free to commit all types of corruption. These raw documents are enough for that Zhdanov HE take over of the factory. read Won neither I expected a great victory. But it's a shame to let him go and lose him like this. If you don't fight until you do. He The bell rang again and after a while the elevator door opened. He didn't try to hide his dislike while looked he aisle resplendent, to the equal that he inside of the elevator.

"For that did you come here?"

When the secretary stood up from his seat and asked a question, he responded immediately. "Have a business for you, senator Zhdanov. I same go to deliver this document ”.

intelligent.

To the hear he bang, Zhdanov went back the head. He secretary, that arrive bit after, bowed politely the head and said:

"sorry. There was a guest that came of suddenly ". "Guest?" TO the ask of Zhdanov, answered with shame. "That am I... .. " "

Excuse me, senator. Came to you without contact, but wait that No I throw HE that all the citizens of the city deserves to see you, am I wrong?

He face of Zhdanov HE contracted by a moment to the see to the man that appeared of immediate behind of the secretary, talking as a stream in a clear. He lawyer of hair dark you he smiled.

"I feel that you are busy, I have something to deliver. Seems what do you have a quote " "

The words that flowed without doubt it as Yeah already they would

have been prepared HE stopped of immediate. A long line of light solar HE spread by all the office, lighting the figure of a

man sitting on an old-fashioned sofa. The languid afternoon sunlight dyed the hair silver blond man's platinum

A man with a suit silver dark with stripe diplomat was sitting with the long legs crusades, smoking a thick pure and looking to read Won. Their badges eyes grey silver dark They looked at him coldly, as if penetrating Lee Won's entire body. Lee Won knew him. No, it I remembered. who would dare to forget to a man so intense

He was reminiscent of a silver wolf in Siberia with his platinum silver hair and gray eyes. silver dark. read Won of suddenly HE gave account of the sensation of incongruity and pressure that felt when he met him.

A few seconds of silence cut fiercely through the frozen air. After a heavy silence would have echoed through the office if someone had swallowed dry saliva, Lee Won was the first to talk.

"Excuse me. You have task a misfortune ".

Lee Won, who boldly broke through this suffocating tension without hesitation, smiled happily. The The bass-baritone voice, which had established itself early, resonated pleasantly. With the gaze of the wolf staring silently into his black eyes, Lee Won continued speaking without fear or back.

"This is the document I will deliver. As I said last time, you haven't received a response yet, So that first I'm treating of do the things of my side. This is the application of objection and this is the court's order to stay execution. Related documents are also attach, so throw them out take a look when I have time."

He face of Zhdanov HE contracted kindly in view of the explanation that he added, and right away extended the envelope. Despite the look he was staring at Lee Won with his lifeless eyes, he smiled boldly. Has to to have caused to Zhdanov. Zhdanov No could contain the growing gonna and grated the teeth.

"Are you saying you want to try me right now about being a young girl?" TO the question that is not was different from the intimidation, Lee Won answered with calm.

"There is no way that the legislator does not know what I know as a young girl, so the factory case will finish soon. That is Well."

Veins appeared on Zhdanov's forehead. Oh man, they say you have high blood pressure, so it must be a big problem. Inwardly, Lee Won thought. Even if it fell, it wouldn't be very regrettable, but was the specification it that you bothered read Won He decided give a passed back from this point and turned his head. At that moment, what came into view was a man silver man smoking a cigar while sitting with his long legs crossed in a comfortable couch of leather.

Until then, Caesar had been watching him without missing a single moment. From the The moment he entered the office, Lee Won recognized her silver-gray eyes staring at him. fixedly with so much force that you Scotland the skin.

Lee Won, who pretended to be paying attention to Zhdanov and deliberately ignored him, had no further remedy that do it. The first Once I have been expensive to expensive with he, Cease, that it there was state looking until so, squinted the eyes. No was laughter uncomfortable either pretend No know. Further good, Caesar fixed his gaze on him with silver-gray eyes that felt even creepy, as if out to do something now.

Could have ignored and leave As before. Without embargo, read Won voluntarily elected talk to he.

"Hello, my name It's Lee Won Jeong. A lawyer."

Lee Won, who deliberately explained herself with clever pronunciation, brought out a business card from the inside pocket of his suit and held it out. Don't forget to add a smile.

"You let to you."

He greeted him politely, as if seeing him for the first time. I didn't want to talk about this brief meeting accidental. It was unclear if the opponent would remember it due to the blow lasting less than a minute.

What was important to him now was who this man was. What if I were a man that it was enough to sit face to face with Senator Zhdanov and have a conversation, and even see the sudden intrusion of Lee Won Sin be shaken absolutely?

Maybe is the mafia that HE ha associated with Zhdanov?

Lee Won, who quickly rolled his thoughts, was almost sure of his thoughts. The Zhdanov's corruption is known as soon as it is known, and there is no power and wealth in Russia that is not affiliated with the mafia. What he wanted to know was what organization this man was from. The man who had not said a word until then opened his mouth as he looked at him motionless as if I asked: "Who are you you?"

"Call me Cease".

When I received the slim card of presentation that I they delivered together with the horse, I thought that Lee Won was a foreigner. But No it matters how HE Look, was a Russian that No it could disguise. His name on the business card was also Caesar, not exactly tsar. I waited for the next one, thinking, "Cease is amazing", but that was all. Cease simply HE he took the cigar to the mouth and looked at him through the smoke.

Instead of getting angry at the mocking gaze, Lee Won adopted a polite but cold attitude. Then, after a brief speech, this time he left the office. Neither HE forgot to greet respectfully to Zhdanov. A thud was heard and the silent sound of the door echoed in the office. AND silence returned.

That bastard shameless! How dare you versus me ! "

It was then that Zhdanov exploded with anger. He threw away the envelope that Lee Won brought with him along with a shout harsh, and immediately He turned to Caesar and shout.

Look, that bastard! No tea dare to challenge me! Ought have you careful before! are

listening Damn, Cease! Yeah it you let in peace, sure that will ruin the things! "

Zhdanov shouted his name excitedly, but by the time he realized his mistake, he had already pronounced their words. Fortunately, without embargo, Cease No it seemed lend a lot attention. In first place, the words of Zhdanov they can to have stepped out of an ear. Zhdanov coughed hastily and HE clarified the tone before to return to open mouth.

"Tsar, are you going to leave him alone? It will probably soon become

a headache. If it doesn't break the spirit in some way before that, you may have some problems later. It will definitely be annoying and bothersome in the future, so it would be better to get rid of it with anticipation ".

Zdanov deal of persuade him with calm, but Caesar continued in silence. After of burn the tip of a long cigar, he finally slowly exhaled the last smoke and opened his mouth in a low voice. His look still was fixed in the door by where he went away read Won.

"I see."

Lee Won left the office and headed straight to the bathroom at the end of the hallway. As in all building, entered the clean and elegant bathroom with the latest facilities, immediately opened the tap of the water cold, rose the arms and HE the Vola expensive.

It was only after I had washed it with cold water a few times that I came to my senses. Their black eyes reflected in the mirror were tinted a darker tone than usual. After of a brief sigh, turn the head and coat a towel of paper of the wall for get clean the hands before of stop. HE you sea urchin he fur of the arms. Was so when read Won HE gave account of the reality of misses her emotion that had felt for first time.

At that moment, a chill invaded my brain as a terrifying chill ran through me. body of new. Only Look to the man and HE I put the fur of hen by all he body. read Won HE dry hastily his pale face with a towel paper and was distorted forehead.

"No goes to be easy "

Chapter 5

4

Although the body is lighter than that of the general public, the old stairs screamed and became They complained constantly. The habit of running up stairs as if taking one step with the next passed by fear to step a foot HE ha attached to the body, such time because he shout pathetic HE considers regrettable.

As of habit, went up with Steps a lot further light that he crunch of the stairs and HE stopped when saw the face of a man middle aged standing forehead to your door.

"Uncle Nikolai, when did you come?"

As we approached, talking intimately, the man who raised his head at the sound of some Steps he asked impatiently.

"Said that You went to see to Zhdanov today? As tea goes, I you have spoken? What did you say?"

I know you're nervous, but it wasn't something we talked about at the front door. Rather Responding, Lee Won dug into his pocket, took out the key, and put it into the narrow hole. The eye The door lock is no exception in the old building, so it was quite difficult to open the door even if you had the key, unless you were already used to it through of many years of experience. After a couple of squeals, he opened the door and looked at Nikolai and said:

"Let's talk inside. Just of take black tea and this Well ".

Nikolai hesitated and soon followed Lee Won to his house. In a narrow mansion with one room, a hall of be, a bathroom and a lavatory, Lee Won uses room be as office and the room as a bedroom. As soon as he opened the door, he led Nikolai to the office/living room that was immediately followed. He took out a pot from the small kitchen, poured water and made a cup of tea. Coat the cup of tea of the guest and his own cup, heated he inside with water hot a time and served tea black. He tea black that I received to change of drive away to the

gangsters that they acted as haengpae No was expensive, but it smelled quite a bit good. Mix a little of brandy and add milk and will be good.

"Can I get you some milk?" "Okay. Only a lemon, please ". Lee Won, who took out a lemon from the refrigerator, put a slice in it and made a cup of hot tea for Nikolay and a cup of tea with milk with brandy and milk for he, soon return to the hall of be Where was it Nikolai. expecting.

"In first place, believe that be further difficult of it that I expected. There is a card hidden in Zdanov ".

"A card?"

Nikolai asked, without even drinking the tea Lee Won had given him. Lee Won tried his tea with milk and inadvertently frowned the frown I added too much brandy.

"It doesn't look like we're going to let Zdanov go easily. Of course, they wouldn't have thought of none commitment in first place. No there will be compensation minimum ". "Of that are talking?

Who Devils that?

Nikolai, that there was state talking hurriedly, does a pause by a moment. "... ... Maybe the mafia ? " read Won nodded quietly in view of his voice question mark, doubtful and even breathing quietly.

"No I'm sure, but it I've seen with a unusual man. HE Caesar calls, You know? "

Nikolay denied with the head ashamed, but No there was blood in his face. read Won hesitated and Opened the mouth.

"I have heard rumors of that there is a mafia behind of the senator Zhdanov, but it seems sure. Look a Little to around me further probably it is let it be of side by Sergeev. Maybe that man be

a executive ".

Lee Won took out the business card he had received from the man and showed his back. So soon as saw the phrase printed in bread of gold, the breathing peaceful of Nikolay HE stopped. So soon as saw his face

pale, his blood drained, read Won HE felt ashamed and ashamed. The victory either the defeat already were determined. Sergeyevrani, a of the organizations further big of Russia, has difficulties with Zdanov only. He shield of Sergeev, print with pride in his

card of presentation, meant that was a executive of high range inside of the organization. Yeah The executives came to the office to talk to them, the situation was already over. Nikolay you will lose it all. Nikolai's trembling hands took the cup and raised it to his mouth. The tea, which had been Properly leveled, it spilled and poured, but he did not notice. It was only after drinking the tea aloud which seemed to have calmed his shock to some extent. Just by listening to the name of Sergeev, Nikolai already I had lost everything his spirit of struggle.

"AND now what I must do?"

It's about how you are going to live in the future. Lee Won watched as everyone who couldn't lose, including his young daughter, his full-term wife, and a handful of factory workers, passed by before his eyes.

"It is impossible to protect the factory. Rather-." "in instead of?" The eyes of Nikolay HE opened as surprised by he made of that there was a alternative. read Won opened the mouth carefully.

"No I can take it off So, So that I have that ask money". "Money?" Nikolay HE surprised by the words unexpected and only he repeated the words of read Won. read Won nodded briefly and then he continued.

"Is a claim by damage and damages. By supposed, Zhdanov never HE will compromise. Seems impossible convince him. Without However...
..... "

"Without embargo?!"

Nikolay he hurried to hurry the following words. Lee Won squinted the eyes. "It will be different for the mafia".

"This is a gift of the senator Zhdanov."

What Yuri took out was a small, rectangular object. Caesar, who had untied the rope that had been carefully wrapped around her, she opened the box with an annoyed expression. in your face. Inside was a fountain pen from a famous company that was sold recently for a limited time.

Limited to 100 pieces, the pre-order sold out within an hour, so it is currently out of stock. available and sells for almost ten times the original price at auction, but is rarely seen. Yurich opened his mouth when he saw Caesar looking at the fountain pen that even had his initials engraved in gold.

"Is something that you were searching. The senator Zhdanov it knew good ".

I must to have listened of "someone" that Cease had the hubby of collect feathers fountain pens. The fact that you were able to find and save one of the few collections you didn't collect is an indication of that "someone" knew about Cease.

Yuri was surprised by the silver eyes that looked towards him. UPS. I'm sorry, but that's it too much late. Was as Yeah Yuri had made a confession. By supposed, even Yeah Shichimi would have been broken, Caesar would have discovered it.

"There would be saying no I they like the men that they talk a lot".

Cease speak in voice low and Opened the top of the feather fountain pen. Yurich HE apologized hastily and bowed the head.

"sorry. When he senator Zhdanov you asked that could give him to the czar, thought that It would good

... ... I'll be careful in he future ".

Cease No answered. Yuri, that I doubted look at it, kept the distance and then he added.

"Said that this is just a greeting and that will be presented a case separately once that solve it he affair. Not these happy with something? "

Cease express easily their true intentions. "No, I like." Although thought that was unexpected, he face of Yurihi HE illuminated in a instant. Without even look at it, Caesar looked the tip of the nib and twisted the lips.

"So uncomfortable".

By a moment, Yuri HE gave account of that his brain HE was freezing. To the same time, his mind was left blank and couldn't say words flattering or excuses.

anger to That man

As I swallowed a deep breath for fear of drying out my mouth, I heard a dull thump and, after of a a while, a subordinate that I watched the front of the office.

It I feel, czar. who came I did a promise ".

Yuri was deeply grateful for the timely visitor. Shaking his chest with a sigh of relief, he quickly changed issue and asked.

"Who said? Ought to have reviewed he schedule of the czar today ".

"Yes, it seems that they contacted me, but it wasn't written in the schedule. I mean, it's about the senator Zhdanov, and is he lawyer of a man that says it that you happens to Nikolai. They say that are searching to 'Cease' ".

In view of the cautious addition, Yurich HE went back quickly toward Cease and deal of explain. "I told you the last time."

"Gave No."

Cease interrupted the words by Yurich as but will need hear.

"No I have nothing that hear either say to the regard. tell him that Fight all it that want. Because nothing changes." "this good."

At Caesar's cold words, his subordinate hurriedly bowed his head and left the room. office. Yuri speak hastily without altering its state of cheer up.

"In words of the senator Zhdanov, wants that let's give a passed to the forehead now. That I have that do." "Take this back."

No was the answer to the ask that did Yuri. Said Eurich, looking the feather fountain pen that Cease there was left.

"But HE says that is a article of order special. Can get something of this? Is possible to feel offended because the senator Zhdanov ignored his sincerity "

There was no time to talk more at the sudden loud noise. Surprised, Yurich stood up. He reflexively rose from his seat, and Caesar also looked toward the door. The door opened with a violent sound of kick the door, and Yurihi, who immediately took the Beretta of their arms, He headed straight for the gun. At the same time, he saw the man appear and his eyes widened. opened With surprise. "You seem busy, Cease."

With those words, Yuri I look he attractive and handsome face of the lawyer with a smile in his face, unconsciously losing the head.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 6

5

There was silence in the spacious office. Lee Won opened his mouth, refining the appearance disheveled that there was obtained later of the expected fight.

"I apologize for the rudeness. I'm also very busy so I can't always do time for it, So that No I have further remedy that do it. Tea I called with anticipation, but you kept lying saying that No, so No there was another way ".

Caesar looked at Lee Won's smiling face without saying a word. hair exceptionally black, only the part that received the light, was mysteriously dyed bluish black, which gave it a glow. The eyes long and thin of Unicorn, while they smiled, HE they bowed quickly as a crescent moon, making them look terribly obscene. After fixing his tie, his Long fingers brushed away her loose hair and her messy appearance soon came to life. But, by unfortunately, it seemed further decadent.

I would rather have my clothes wrinkled in a mess. Then I wouldn't have a strong desire to tear that off. neat shirt and tie me the dolls with a tie.

Yuri, who had swallowed dry saliva out loud without knowing it, realized the reality late and quickly put to Beretta in their arms.

"Czar."

Caesar, that there was state looking to read Won until so, Opened the mouth in view of the voice that it called as if he did something.

"Had saying no I would see you."

"Also said that No I have further time that now". read Won, that answered to the words of Cease without pass by Eurich, gave a great

passed, straightened up the back and looked at him.

"Did you say hello last time? This is the factory that Senator Zhdanov is trying to remove. I guess that have a lot influence on Him, am I wrong?"

Caesar, who was sitting cross-legged, buried deep in the leather sofa for one person, took out a box of cigars of their arms with indifferent face.

"Well, No it HE".

read Won, that was looking to Yurihi, who quickly coat a lighter and turned on the tip of the cigarette, said.

"I met you in Senator Zhdanov's office, don't you remember? Obviously, I gave you a card presentation and I present ".

Caesar did not immediately answer whether he was stuttering or deliberately stuttering to the question. with a moderately halting pronunciation, but he breathed deeply only the smoke of the cigar. After a few seconds of pause, he let out a long puff of smoke before open the mouth.

"Did that happen? I'm sorry. I don't remember 'Cause all the Asian faces are there." Ante At that, Yuri let out a short laugh. and soft. Caesar was ignoring Lee Won with a face expressionless. It that read Won did in he moment following was something that none of they I expected.

"... ... ?! "

Yuri neither even had time of arrest to read Won, who immediately extended the hand and took the fountain pen from the table as if he were snatching it. In a blink of an eye, all term. The tip sharp of the feather fountain pen crossed violently he thick leather of the couch and a dull sound erupted as a Explosion of air.

Behind the pale gaze of Yurich, who gasped in surprise, was Caesar, still leaning on the leather sofa. Caesar stared at him with a cigarette in his mouth, his dark black eyes looking at him. In his vision, a fountain pen stuck to his temple and Lee Won's long fingers still holding her hard HE they reflected in their eyes.

This man bold, that lacks of dare, HE dared to put a feather fountain pen together to the face of Caesar Alexandrovich Sergeev.

Yuri was so surprised that his mind went blank. At that moment, the lawyer, who was leaning On Caesar's stomach, he opened his mouth.

"Now it will you remember".

To the hear his voice low, Yuri frowned he frown and No could talk. Cease, still dumb, Opened the mouth slowly. "coffee frozen."

Their gray eyes silver HE They got dark. "I'm sure that it You know".

The voice calm and off it seemed travel secretly all his body. Lee Won, that it looked Silently, he raised his back. As he stood up straight and looked at Caesar, he suddenly smiled. Yuri he was surprised again. As if he knew nothing of what had just happened, he looked at Caesar with a smile bright.

"So, Shall we continue?"

Passed he silence. While looked to Caesar, who it looked with eyes thin without say a word, read Won continued.

"I'm here by the factories and the land that he senator Zhdanov this treating of extort to my customers. I guess, but it seems that are Helping ".

Short deliberately the conversation, but Cease No Opened the mouth. So, only was looking at Lee Won with a strange expression as if he wanted to say something. Lee Won added a purpose without drag it by a lot time.

"As already will know, he senator Zhdanov this being investigated by years of corruption and corruption. The position of the legislators in the party is quite unstable and, from the point of view of the party, I think it can reduce as many members of the city council who have lost the heart by next elections ".

TO Caesar, that still was without words, read Won smiled happily.

"So, No is only question of time that he senator Zhdanov be arrested late either early?"

Yurich put his hand in the inside pocket of his suit as if he were going to shoot him every time he hit a order. Without embargo, Lee Won continuous talking while kept his look fixed in Caesar.

"Yeah that happens, you will receive a check of background

unsatisfactory, and a lot less the price fiancé. It would never be good for the organization." Lee Won's voice sank as if he was tempting

"No want be a executive of Mafia and do things that No benefit to the organization,

TRUE?"

Passed he silence. In the silent office, read Won and Caesar HE they looked he one to the other with tenacity, without even to blink. This time It was also Lee Won who opened the mouth.

"The documents you want to review are inside, so look at them and contact us. If I don't receive one call within the three days, I will return."

It was an incredibly clean voice, but I couldn't feel relieved. As to why those words sound like a threat, anyone would understand if they saw the fountain pen still in the chair. Lee Won said only his own words, he put the paper envelope he brought on the table and left with a brief smile instead of greeting. The silence that returned was quite different from the previous one.

"What is that child? Who dares to do something like that? Are you okay, tsar? Are there any injuries? " Yurihi, that HE woke up late, was angry as Yeah out absurd. Speak quickly, but Cease No answered. Yuri, that was impatient and HE blamed to Yeah same by only look at her with the face on white, thought seriously in Yeah should bring to Lee Won and put a bullet in head.

"No we should catch it immediately and change his habit?"

Wait with impatience as for give a order, but Cease it ignored and went back the head without say a word. Caesar's gaze went first to the fountain pen embedded in the sofa. To the see his face, still No I had change of expression, Yuri kept the mouth closed with a expression hardened.

Regardless of the reaction of Yurich, the long fingers of Cease caressed gently the cold feather fountain pen. Yuri contained the breathing and it I look as Yeah the was caressing with her soft fingers. In the next moment, Caesar, who took it out immediately, threw it away. The pen fountain pen it crashed against Wall, doing a noise of wind terribly strong, and soon was completely broken and he rolled on the ground.

"No I can return it".

Yuri's goosebumps broke out at the dry voice that still couldn't be felt at all. Said Cease, turning the chair and looking directly by window.

Tell me about that man. My family relationships, my hometown, the school I come from and how many books I have ".

-You mean to that lawyer? Without embargo... " Embarrassed by the order unexpected, Yuri, that was to spot of ask he reason, quickly bowed head and replied: "I understand." The silver gray eyes of Cease HE they bowed with a strange shine. "Always I have darling have a tiger".

The secret club, which has recently been secretly known to the rich, is located in a secluded place, despite its reputation. On the outskirts of the city with few pedestrians, the cars of luxury HE they stopped one by one, and the men big that guarded the part lead of the club approached them, verified their identities and guided them to the club through a door separated.

No mattered who was he owner of the club either for that HE built he club. Always that get it what you want, that's enough. And there were as many requests as there were people visiting the club. Nothing was impossible. Yeah you just had money and can.

"Come on, brother."

Dmitry, who was having fun sitting at a large table with several women in his room private, opened the door and saw César enter, and immediately raised a hand to greet him. welcome. The manager, who politely guided César to the table, turned to the side, and Cease took the hand of Dmitry without none expression.

But as if a strong handshake wasn't enough, Dmitry pulled Caesar tightly and kiss passionately in the cheek. Cease was patient, but not their lips.

"Until here."

Caesar, who stopped the kiss from speaking briefly, sat down in front of him, and then Dmitry put a expression of dissatisfaction in your face.

"I you forced To do it when was young".

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 7

"Because I was young".

Caesar spoke bitterly and emptied the glass in front of him immediately. A woman sitting next to me filled a glass with vodka. Five minutes after César arrived at the club, he was already surrounded by tens of women.

Because he already knew the man's true identity, he couldn't rub his body with a chill to weigh of that it I look for please to Cease. Besides, all it that have that do is contain the breathing and wait and deliver your bodies when a man the wants.

Without embargo, to difference of the women of the side of Cease, that were so nervous and HE they looked fixedly, the women around of Dmitry were full of laughter, touching and kissing his body. TO Unlike Caesar, who resembled a silver wolf, Dmitry, who had dark brown hair and dark green eyes, he was an extreme man in appearance and personality. Even the atmosphere that is revealed clearly by the huge table confronted

On one side, the Arctic cold wave is raging, and on the other side is a rainforest. Even though they are cousins, maybe this is different. Whenever I saw them, people always thought the same. Once again, unlike Caesar, who didn't even look at women, much less He touched them, it was not enough to sit with a woman on each arm, he seemed too busy to do it. If you include the women pushing the woman through Dmitry's arms and they fight instead, the surroundings of Dmitry were full of further of ten women.

But while so much, Dmitry No neglect neither one only. A time further, the beauty, that No there was I have Taking the seat next to Dmitry, she smiled as he smiled and rubbed her lips against his chest. exposed. "So, Caesar."

Dmitry, one of the few who called him by name, smiled when he saw the woman's relaxed face. and continuous.

"How are things going?" Caesar responded briefly. "favorably." Dmitry frowned as he put the vodka in his mouth. The manager, who saw him as a signal, he signed quickly. The women who had swarmed around

him they lifted of immediate and they disappeared in a instant. The table, that there was state full of

women until does bit, HE let quickly in peace. After of that even he manager disappeared, Dmitry looked away from the tightly closed door of the private room and looked at Cease.

"Have you seen the documents about Zhdanov?" Cease answered a time further briefly.

"of course."

"But are you going to continue?"

In response to Dmitry's question, Caesar did not say anything this time. His cousin, Dmitry, is a former KGB and now is he owner of this club secret. TO weigh of his job former, still HE you knew like the KGB. There is no information that I cannot get. This is the information he gave me Dmitry, So it is sure. TO difference of before, Dmitry speak with a face very I would be.

"We are still holding on, but if the research team finds a decisive one, it will be will finish of immediate. Enough, Cease. Yeah Zdanov tea this bothering, I I will occupy of that "

The lips Caesar they twisted with coldness.

"Do you believe that got him fear to something as Zdanov?"

In answer to the calm response and slow, Dmitry he retired immediately. "By of course I don't believe it".

"Good so."

He own Cease served vodka in a glass empty. Dmitry looked at him and Opened mouth.

"Still, there's nothing to gain anyway, so wouldn't it be better to get rid of him?" In view of the question in a tone slightly further gentle, Cease smiled briefly unexpectedly.

"For to tame to a tiger, there is that feed it". "Tiger?"

Dmitry tilt the head, but Cease emptied the vodka without further explanations. Dmitry Opened the mouth to see him to put on of foot voluntarily.

"They said that Mikhail HE fell".

Cease HE straightened up and it I look. In Russia, Mikhail is a name common, but only they talk of a Mikhail.

"Have the age enough for have careful".

In answer to the calm reaction of Caesar, Dmitry continuous.

"Are dumbed down inside of Mikhail's organization, but it is a rumor that already HE ha spread in secret. Lomonosov No has a successor, So yes Mikhail ends like this "

Dmitry HE remained without speaks, but both they knew the conclusion. A mild smile appeared in the lips of Cease.

"Russia will come to my hands". Greetings to the tsar Said Dmitry of manner significant and empty he glass high of immediate. Cease HE gave the lap and deal leaving the private room. As he had just grabbed the doorknob, Dmitry said abruptly.

"It's the room on the right at the end of the hallway." Cease He looked back and Dmitry smiled with bitterness. "Keep it easy. Are the top children ". Caesar turned and left the private room without saying anything else. As if it were a sign, the Women rushed into the room. The manager hurried in behind the women that they argued between yes for the side of Dmitry and said:

"A time that have made he order, HE they have prepared ten people".
"This good, tea you have stocked of alcohol?" He

manager nodded with the head rigid.

"We have three times more stock than we normally have. Just in case, I told the company that supplies alcohol what to expect all the night to receive a call today ".

"It takes a lot to get him drunk, so we bring in alcohol from time to time. You should never drop alcohol in it path ".

Re-emphasizing Dmitry's victory, he smiled sweetly at the blonde beauty who took a seat next to him. side. The women that was expelled of the fight and finally HE sat to the other side you speak quickly to Dmitry for divert your attention.

By the way, Dmitry, are you really dealing with ten people in one night? Alone?" Dmitry laughed at laughter in view of the look of disbelief.

"Can't you believe it? It's true. He looks like an ascetic on the outside, but his nature is a beast." Dmitry remembered a expression vague in his face as Yeah was tracing memories with a

smile in his face.

"Only we had sex a time".

Dmitry's empty glass was full of vodka and Dmitry continued to lift the full glass. "I bought five girls and turned them around. By the way, do you know what happened the next day? The women opened the eyes and They looked at Dmitry. Dmitry said with a smile.

"Three from them were hospitalized. No I can pay to one from those guys".

HE they listened sounds breathing by all parts. Dmitry empty he vodka immediate and let he glass to his reaction while HE they looked the one the other doubtfully.

"From so, ha state drinking without stall when has relations sexual. By that do you believe that it is?

This time there was not answer. Dmitry I do not wait and gave a answer.

"I drink all the evening, and when I'm it enough drunk that No I can bear it, HE stop."

The room private of suddenly HE went back so silent as a mouse dead. Dmitry smiled gently at girls that they had forgotten that say while they contained the breathing.

"Wanna say, that guy never HE "it's tiring."

Still nobody speak, only Dmitry I raise he vodka with a look of happiness and indecision. "Let's see how long will this be time".

He cold, that there was state furious during a lot time, was swept. read Won, who HE woke up to At the same time as usual, he got out of bed feeling light in the colder weather. warm that in others

occasions. Today I was going to solve a affair staff after of a lot time.
He

schedule is simple. Get on the train to the last stop and meet the person who lives in the address.

Chasing the only clue.

He looked at the note in his hand. I didn't want to have high expectations, but I couldn't help feel further light in the corner of my heart.

"Go to go."

After of greet to the grandmother that the there was sent to the door major, read Won continued forward hurriedly. As I walked through the streets of Russia, where it was still cold despite that he day had cleared, thought: 'Today it's hot', and then smiled bitterly.

He seemed quite familiar with Russia. When I first came here, I thought I would die of cold without being able to survive neither a single day.

It's been 7 already years

Suddenly, Lee Won remembered that day and they hurt him the eyes.

- Won-ah Read, can do it?

I remembered he face of my mother, caressing his cheek with impotence. Let escape a little sigh and went back to take a decision. let's be further powerful You definitely can find him.

read Won, that squeezed the cuffs slightly, path busily with Steps further powerful.

Traveled until a country broad and it arrived to his destination after of a long time in a trolley car shaky. The outskirts of the city, where city dwellers used to shop small orchards or villas for their own agriculture, they were quiet on weekdays because there was no Many people over there.

The sight of a foreigner walking down a quiet country street was inevitably striking. In particular, by some Right, Lee. Won used to call the attention wherever that out. A time more, he greeted with a brief smile on the face of the rural woman who was watching him while he

No was cultivating.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 8

Leaving behind her still spying on her, who returned the awkward greeting, Lee Won walked busily towards the address written on the note. After walking alone for some time by a quiet country road, finally came to your destiny.

I called to the door gently and, after of a a while, arrive the answer. "Who are you?"

The sound of footsteps was followed by the old man's voice that shook slightly. While Waiting for him to come out the front door, Lee Won's heart began to beat carefully. Until now, I've been slacking off all the time. It was a clue that I had barely found after of 7 years. Maybe can get something this time.

The door opened with the sound of a bell, and the face of an old man full of wrinkles appeared. He faced Lee Won on the other side of the rickety doorway. Lee Won smiled brightly and now said the lines that had in the mouth as usual.

"Hello. My name It's Lee Won Jung, I am lawyer ".

read Won, who coat a card of presentation and HE the He delivered to the lawyer, who it I look with reluctance as if going, he added.

"Is you he Sir "Sibernik?" "This."

For he, that still looked with suspicion, read Won answered with a tone gentle and highly strung.

"Came here because wanted to ask something. Maybe Known to a women korean that HE accommodated

in this house about 30 years ago? My name is Jeongsu-yeon, no, my name is Suyeon-jeong." He old man, that there was blinked without grasp, of suddenly it seemed surprised after of some seconds pause. With the, he heart of read Won began to beat violently.

Oops!

No it was until high hours of the night that Lee Won return with Steps

weak and trembling. It was one clue that barely there was found. He old man remembered to his mother. But that was all. A true and wonderful lady of Korea. Was difficult find the information that wanted to of he, who barely I remembered that a day abandonment

suddenly he place. Lament No can help to read Won, who was visibly disappointed, and offered to find out about the village maiden who was close to the mother of Lee Won in that moment. By supposed, was difficult find his trace because she there was left the village during a lot time, but he promised find out and took the hand of read Won with force.

is until here

I sighed of new. Find the home of the old man also required a great effort. Few people They remember what happened almost 30 years ago, and their whereabouts were often obscure after find clues. Anyway, for now, I had no choice but to wait for a call from old man. Another point.

HE shrank of shoulders, unable of disguise his empty. The lights of the coffee HE they turned off. Seems that the The owner's grandmother went to bed early. Lee Won, careful not to wake her, walked through the door back and changed her dusty shoes for slippers. Today I no longer have the energy to do nothing.

Come on, wash and go to sleep.

He thought as he climbed the creaky stairs with as much breath as he could muster. After opening the door to relieve the lock that was still in trouble, Lee Won, who had only been able to breathe, tried enter and HE stopped.

Something was left on the ground. There was nothing suspicious about the envelope that someone had pushed through the door crack. He tore up the envelope, trudged to the bed, and collapsed on the floor. floor.

The thoughts about the cigarettes they filled my mind, but unfortunately No remained neither a single cigarette. He had already smoked a whole pack of cigarettes on the way home. read Won, who revised he inside of the about slim with a sigh bitter, of suddenly frowned he frown.

... ... This ?

All that was inside was a single ticket. Lee Won, who was staring at the tickets for the show of ballet in the Theater Bolshoi, I look he about with his frown pucker. Of any manner, There was only one ticket. It was the next night's performance. What the hell is this? After After that, Lee Won found a thin business card inside the envelope and soon understood the meaning. situation.

- Cease.

Checking the same business card he had received earlier, he remembered that tomorrow was the date limit for the date that there was declared. I you go to give the answer there?

What do you think to come so far and leave only the ticket? Lee Won, who looked at the ticket again with a disturbing expression, put it back in the envelope. and left it on the table. I had no intention of going to the show, but there was no reason to avoid meeting a man. Whether Caesar agrees or not, both sides have prepared a plan.

Wait that let's not lose the time the one the other.

read Won thought, it was given a short shower and HE laid down soon. leaving still side he job hard.

6

After the night passed, the cold weather began again and the sky often became dark. Lee Won tucked in the collar of his coat and barely made it to his destination through the fierce wind. He Train, which often broke down, also stopped at two stations or further away. Wait for the next train was like torture. He gritted his teeth and ran frantically down the street. equivalent to two seasons.

"Welcome."

When he barely arrived, Lee Won was holding his breath and shaking his shoulders with his face. blushing As soon as he entered, he greeted briefly and left his coat at the entrance, and only then He recovered he sense. I look around of the room while felt that his brain, hard by he cold, moved bit to bit.

The theater, as grand as its ancient history, was quite full of people

who came to see the show. Can find to the man between the people that HE gather and speaks in suit formal for the performance?

Worries were just in the air. With just a brief scan of the hallway, Lee Won He found the man immediately. The figure of him sitting cross-legged on the sofa at a side and reading a pamphlet HE stood out a lot. He motion of the man, whose only stuff was pass the pages slowly, it was so cold that you made him sigh.

A suit brown dark with a court perfect that wraps up his body was a choice simple but noble, but the diamond tie pin, like an investment, with a neat tie It seemed to tell the complete story of a man. Lee Won could see all the people passing by, spying on him frantically.

How would the reaction of those people change if they found out that this man is a mafia? I was curious, but couldn't find the answer. Without wasting time, Lee Won approached directly to he. When I I stopped directly forehead to he, the hand of the man that was

going the pages slowly also HE stopped. read Won Opened the mouth while looked his hair golden shining the light of the light inside.

"Mister Cease".

He man I look toward the gentle voice. The eyes of a grey silver dark that you they remembered the Heavens snowy of the endless blizzards HE they faced to Lee Won. He man No he reacted.

I closed the brochure and smiled briefly. "Come." read Won HE distracted momentarily with the unexpected smile. His slim smile was unexpectedly so innocent that it made him suspicious even though he already knew he was an executive of one large mafia organization.

As could a man like that have a smile so innocent?

Lee Won lost his mind for a moment and looked at him. Fortunately, the magic was broken quickly. The moment Caesar stood up, a huge shadow of a man fell about Lee Won, which made Lee Won suddenly realize the reality. Lee Won thanked to Lee Sung by go back and Opened the mouth in a tone no was different from usual.

Now answer to me.

At that moment, the bell rang to signal the start of the performance. When Lee Won, who He had involuntarily turned his head, looked at Caesar, opened his mouth as he looked at the room. concerts.

"I'll start soon. Come on." "You I beg I excuse me?" In view of he comment unexpected, let of do a sip. Without embargo, Caesar No I enter in panic in absolute, holding up a pamphlet rolled up in a hand and holding up he arm by Lee Won in the other. read Won, who was grabbed suddenly by his arm, HE stopped, but Caesar No I doubt and it dragged Lee Won it spat hastily when he was suddenly swept away he.

"Wait, I'm just here for an answer. I'm thinking about going to see a performance." "You I will give one answer when you see the acting".

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 9

At Caesar's words, Lee Won paused. Caesar asked Lee Won, who I look ashamed.

"The answer is today. Still you have left five hours, No have that patience? "

The tone of his voice didn't change much, but Lee Won suddenly realized that he was mocking of he. Yeah thought that It would highly strung and hysterical, was mistaken. read Won answered looking at him challenging.

"Hate lose he time".

"Giselle this losing he time, too much".

Caesar, who spoke in a tone that was neither too disappointed nor surprised, looked at Iwon. So how are you going to do it? The answer was already decided. Lee Won said, looking at him. stubbornly.

"Wait that worth it the grief he valuable time invested".

The eyes of Cease HE squinted slightly. read Won noticed instinctively that was smiling with sincerity.

"Giselle deserve the grief".

The Campaign rang a time further, and fair before of that HE will close the door, the two they entered to the sand.

The performance of the Russian ballet company, which is the pride of Russia, took his soul away. It was very disappointing to see a performance like this under such circumstances. Giselle, a country girl that is object of teasing by part of a aristocrat playboy, choose die. The company of ballet was excellent, but Lee Won couldn't enjoy it. The man sitting next to him was eager to what kind of answer would give, when and as, and No could concentrate in stage.

After a short rest, he managed to calm down. This guy is going to talk

after the end program. The more nervous and terrified I was, the more sure I would please this man. It will never go your way. Lee Won was determined and focused on acting seriously. TO Unlike the cheerful and bright part 1, part 2 was melancholic and calm. The body of the dancer, that this to spot of break, HE converts in spirit and fleet in he air by a moment.

A love that cannot be given up even after being betrayed and dying. The Gisele's pitiful movements to save the man continued, and the audience held their breath. breathing regretfully.

When read Won, that HE there was in love of his nose, calm his breathing, of suddenly HE I'm listening a low sound as if was whispering

"No answer to the offer".

The nerves that had been on stage for a moment at the sound of Cease HE focused in he of immediate. While I listened to their words and I expected an answer, Cease, that HE had deliberately stopped, he whispered.

"No can to have talks neither commitments with me".

Lee Won was frozen as he was. At that moment, the lights went out and the people he applauded. The performance is over. Everyone here and there cheered with excitement and applauded for the broken palms, but Lee Won did not move. Slowly, his mind turned and he struggled to accept the situation current.

In the end, to hear the word of rejection, I was forced to sit next to this man and see the program.

At that moment, Caesar stood up. When Lee Won, who was blinking with a expression of confusion, looked, Caesar looked at him and he smiled slightly.

"Come on to eat together?" "below!"

A exclamation shocking arose by Yeah alone. read Won, whose expression change of immediate, HE I raise of a jump and he stared at him.

"Do you believe that now I go to dinner with you in peace?"

I didn't need any more precautions or anything. Caesar opened his

mouth as he screamed in a violent tone. "Well, it's not So?" Further good, read Won ignored the ask as if strange and HE gives the lap. Son of bitch, ought have me position a feather fountain pen in he neck so.

Unable of contain the growing gonna, their Steps HE they came back violent by Yeah themselves. read Won he left hurriedly from the concert hall with abrupt steps. Caesar looked at his back and simply said. smile of shape strange, but not I try to catch it.

A man that the there was state observing from a place secret HE hid and pressed he button of his phone cell phone.

"Yeah, senator Zhdanov. That's me I. I called because I have something what to tell you, but "

I felt like my body was glued to the mattress. Lee Won made a sound of pain and gave turns slowly.

I committed a mistake.

I I blamed a and other time, but he pain of head No got better. Was caused by he consumption excessive of alcohol with cheap alcohol. That's why you shouldn't drink alcohol when you're in a bad mood. No I could control what I was drinking. I regretted it again, but nothing changed. It was still there spitting out a seething moan from the headache that was still pounding in my head, but suddenly listen a hit outside.

"Hello, are there?"

Grandma's high-pitched voice echoed in a dull tone. It was obvious that Lee Won, who was coming to the same hour all the days, I was worried and went up. Lee Won sigh and answered.

"Yeah, I I woke up."

Even though he could hear himself, a rough and broken voice leaked out sharply. The old woman entered with the door open, and when she saw the figure of Lee Won, who was lying on bed and could not move, clicked his tongue.

"What type of alcohol you drank So? What happened."

moaned before of reply, but Opened mouth with bitterness. "I got

angry a little, like this that I'm good now "

Felt a sensation of shame by the voice that neither even was it enough good for that he heard it, and the sound faded away. I felt that my shirt and my pants, which I had worn The night before, they fell asleep. Grandma rolled her eyes like she knew everything. and he said it from good win.

"Hopefully had a rest today. Tea I'll bring my car for that you can to drink and sleep good. Have that to drink alcohol with moderation, Alright to drink it enough as for hurt you he body? Hey

... .. "

Together with he sound of Steps walking by he aisle, he scolding also HE faded away. Moments after, when the grandmother returned with tea with honey, HE He went back to sleep.

Wow-.

A violent sound woke Lee Won up from his sleep immediately. Lee Won, who had been sleeping deeply, Opened the eyes and he stayed over there a a while. No passed a lot time so that The next sound reached his ear, as he was lying silently with his forehead sternly distorted.

"Guys, what are they doing? No can stall now ?! "

In he moment in that HE I'm listening other violent pop together with he shout of the old woman, read Won He jumped out of bed without further hesitation. In an instant, my eyes trembled violently. this. HE He collapsed to the ground and broke his face, but he got up quickly, swallowing bad words. in the mouth. They continued unrest.

"Grandmother, that this going?"

Lee Won, who ran down the stairs in a hurry, stopped shouting. The scene that unfolded in front of me was true chaos. The moment he saw the cafe scene, he was broken, broken and in evil state, HE put rigid as was, even by a short time. The old The chair was rolling on the floor, the table was upside down and in half, and the teacups and bowls They were shattered. The men who had rioted at Lee Won's shout They turned to look at him, and the old woman who was using evil while destroying the men hard HE stopped.

"Grandmother, what is this ...?

read Won, who hurriedly took out not to get hurt, gives the back to his grandmother, who was at Point of attack the men again, and of immediate the faced.

"What's up, guys? TO where you dare to go now?

The men stopped as they yelled angrily and then blinked at each other. "It seems that are a good lawyer."

This time, read Won HE stopped. But No hard a lot. "I will listen it that you say, so, by that annoy to the people? Ought have you saying that tea undo of Nikolai from immediate! "

So soon as he man He launched a fist, read Won pushed to grandmother and kicked to the man. "Hey, these guys, these newbies! Stop, stop now! You can not stall ?! "

A scream like that of a grandmother came from behind. There were a total of five assailants. Nikolai, who low a beat before that read Won, already was stretched. I felt that contained the breathing, neither even He had the courage to help others. Lee Won shook his head frantically trying to solve to the men that it they attacked quickly of some manner. While so much, the men remaining they were breaking their furniture.

"Enough, children of bitch!"

Lee Won spit out harsh curse words and hit the men. The sound of flying molars and bones breaking could be heard one after another. I couldn't even scream so I jumped over the man who was sitting and tried to run directly towards the man who was sitting acting, but he grabbed my shoulder from behind. Turning around, Lee Won threw a fist and let to the man that HE sat with a scream and HE He directed toward he other. He man was to spot of throw he old port A old woman contemplative shout from back.

"No, that is ! "

Lee Won squeezed the teeth and stretched the hand it further strong that could, but other man HE pounced about him before that. Along with the forceful sound of the explosion, the loud sound of the ceramics breaking. By the time Lee Won, who had knocked the man down, turned his head urgently, it was already too late. It was after the port was destroyed. I could see the figure of my grandmother, that ended of feel to contemplate. The men that HE they lifted

They belatedly attacked Lee Won again, and Lee Won gritted his teeth and threw fists at the men.

"These bastards ! "

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 10

It wasn't long before the men who had been fighting for a while they would retreat limping. Was queer that read Won pursue to a opponent in a hurry, moving the cuffs and kicking him. Without embargo, this time, read Won ran near of 100 meters for chase them, who competed in front of them and fled in a car. In the end, looking at the tail of the car that disappeared and Breathing deeply, he had no more remedy that return to the cafe.

The scene left after the men returned was even worse. In the silence, in a cafe which was broken and broken and had no furniture in good condition, the grandmother was squatting and I was looking at something. They were the broken pieces of the pot that were put together one by one with their hands. wrinkled The port she had prepared when she married her husband was one of the few articles that had precious memories of his husband who was before.

She, who was usually dignified and never bowed her back when standing, was too Small and in poor condition at this time. The moment he saw the thick tears fall from the trembling hands of the grandmother who was silently picking up the pieces, read Won squeezed the teeth. Only there was a person that could do this.

You go to show in action he rejection that you declared he day former?

To the see to his wife cry while held the evidence messy of Nikolai, read Won No I doubt further, he took out his coat like if I were snatching and ran from immediate.

No I can forgive you.

He place to where to go already he was determined. It was Caesar, who HE charge of order this absurd thing.

The sweet aroma of tea permeated the office. Like most Russians, Caesar loved he tea. In particular, a cup of tea by the tomorrow was it enough important as for

influence in his state of cheer up during he day. Cease, that was perfectly equipped with it better of his suit, was removed the jacket and he gave it to her to Yuri, who he quickly took it and asked.

"As are?"

Yurich, that there was state expecting to that Cease it will take tea, asked with caution. After of take a sip after of savor he incense, the eyes of Cease HE they softened. Yuri noticed immediately the answer. Cease he said briefly.

"The hand of construction site of Lyudmila always is good".

In other words, their job skills were poor. He often omitted the memos and documents he wrote were typographical errors, so it was difficult for him to organize a schedule simple. She survived Just because could prepare favorite tea Cease.

Seeing Caesar's reaction, who was also satisfied this time, Yuri was admiring Lyudmila on the other side of the door. Making tea was all Lyudmila did well, but that was enough. Because all in the office were able to maintain the peace of the tomorrow.

Furthermore, the tsar's mood today seemed to be better than usual. It seems like you liked it a lot the performance from yesterday. Yurich he took a rest and deal of ask job with a lawyer.

It soon became evident. In a completely different situation than I expected. do click.

Hearing the door open without knocking, Caesar and Eurich looked up at the same time. Was Lyudmila who entered. It was impossible even for the mistaken Lyudmila to open the door without permission and get in. But your pale blue face left in of course it wasn't only a mistake accidental.

"Ha I come the cow, he customer, he customer".

With a face that looked like she was about to cry, Lyudmila gasped and barely spoke. And behind her, appeared a man high, high. Ashamed by his unexpected appearance, Yurich HE gave account further late of for what was shaking so much. I could see to read Won putting something on it in the back.

"You, this boy ! "

When was to spot of shout: "That are doing?" Of suddenly, read Won HE removed the hand of the back. It was a thick fountain pen that appeared in the sight of Lyudmila, who shouted and HE withdrawal. When HE gave account of that it that the threatened was a simple pen, No a

gun, his face contorted even more. His contemplative gaze went straight to Caesar. Lee Won opened his mouth behind her, terrified by the fact that he had made a mistake and had left get in to an unscheduled guest.

"Lament scare you".

Seeing him bow his head while politely apologizing, Lyudmila was once surprised. further and No he knew to do. Lee Won, who raised his head, I look to Caesar with a look.

"Have that know you."

Eurich tried arrive late, but Cease was further fast. "What happened? from this tomorrow ".

As usual, Lee Won looked directly at him in response to his relaxed voice. "Have something that tell you."

"Who want..... "

"Have that serve tea to the guests".

Caesar, who had blocked Yurich when he was about to leave, glanced at him. Unable to overcome the silent pressure, Yuri had to leave the office holding his shoulder. of Lyudmila, who cried and I doubted widely.

With the quiet sound of the door, they were alone. Dressed in a new vest over a shirt, Caesar spoke indifferently.

Have luck. Lyudmila is good for do tea ".

He was sitting on the single sofa and pointed to the long sofa next to him as if he was going to sit down. read Won, who was watching him, followed him silently and sat down on the long sofa. Lyudmila did not take long in go back with his car. While left he car in a state a lot further don't worry that before, read Won smiled bitterly as if would

regret. Lyudmila HE went back towards him, blinking reddened, with the eyes swollen, and it came out of the office without saying a word.

"He tea of the tomorrow is ideal for wake up".

As said, Cease took a cup of tea and tasting he scent, took a sip and immediately it seemed satisfied. Cease I look to Yi-Won as Yeah you would ask to you that also drank, but No HE moved.

Simply I look to Cease with a expression hard that No was so different of the usual. Was only that their eyes They burned intensely.

Due to the fact that he threatened the secretary and attacked him without warning, today was something strange. Although it was not an expensive suit, it always had an elegant appearance, but today it was very different from the usual. The wrinkled shirt slipped over the messy pants, the coat was casually draped and unbuttoned, and she wasn't even wearing a shapeka, essential for go out. Besides, the part of back of his head was tremendously stretched as Yeah No HE had looked in the mirror, like if it ended of wake up and hop.

Was even a earthquake?

With that thought in mind, Cease of suddenly found a great fist bruised and bloody on one side of his handsome face, and he frowned slightly. Have you ever had a fight in a day? Thinking in his heart, Cease coat to shine he issue with indifference.

"This tea is not very luxurious, but when the temperature and concentration are right, it is incredibly fragrant. Lyudmila was the first assistant to extract the aroma of this tea with a perfection so surprising. No I have I have find him from so ".

Cease river briefly.

"Because Yeah a talent is too much Well, is acceptable to ruin all it the rest".

Inside, Lee Won looked at him with an amazing feeling. How could he be so virtuous about he issue of such stuff? Was the first time that I had a deck facial of iron. Of made, thought read Won. The executive of Mafia Sergejev has to have that level of shamelessness.

read Won Opened the mouth by first time to Caesar, who said: "No I

can do it". "No came here to talk with you on the tea". Caesar looked at Lee Won through the teacup. He's been staring Caesar to death since I enter in the office. Cease tasting he flavor of the tea that HE gradually cooled time further and let Cup of tea.

"No can allow yourself a cup of tea for the morning?"

Caesar, that set aside the look of the cup of tea intact of Lee Won, it I look. "Yeah, that is the Dragon?"

read Won he bit himself he lip and it I look without say a word, while I looked at everything his body as Yeah out of a manner so shameful Cease was so don't worry that HE you put the fur of hen. That think this man of Yeah same, that ran all he path until this place angry by such stuff?

Even Yeah kill to some people, No It will be a open and close of eyes. read Won released his bitten lip and speak calmly.

"Already HE it enough about the mafia that will do any stuff for help to the legislators to back".

While continued talking in tone hard, permanent the look in Cease. "But was serious that even I used the violence against my grandmother, that No had nothing that see with that. Thank you to you, I became more decided. we will never lose against you ".

read Won it I look with hate.

"Let's go until he final, who will win?"

Caesar remained without speaks. Simply I look to read Won with a face expressionless. Cease, that No I had said nothing during for a while, it opened the mouth.

"violence?"

In view of the only word that he left so easily and in vain, read Won I raise the chin and asked provocatively.

"You ask because No it You know?"

Cease frowned he frown in place to respond. what the hell is talking this guy? You come to my all the time and you say things that are completely contradictory and you wonder why you don't. You know.

Caesar, who it looked with a attitude further noble What read Won about he issue of a mafia, Opened mouth only after of What read won left of talk.

"Even did you dream?" "that?"

read Won HE stopped in view of the sudden words. By a moment, with a expression of bewilderment in his face, looking man read Won, Caesar continued talking slowly.

"I was wondering if I had a strange dream at night and came here to make a fuss. Is embarrassing to barge in and say things that have no context. In fact, it is different from the mafia. That is which ought make a noble lawyer ".

Cease, that was sarcastic with a tone relaxed, squinted the eyes.

"Or are you going to try something like this because it's obvious you can't win?" "that ! "

Caesar's provocation was valid. With the correct pouring of oil, Lee Won's anger turned on of immediate. read Won, that lost the stirrups by a moment, took a cup of tea that No there was touched until so and HE the poured to Cease. Yeah No you shot in the expensive, who it looked mockingly, he felt like he would burst into a tantrum and die. The black tea poured towards the man was quite intentional. Until Cease HE got up from his chair.

Chapter 11

UPS.

By the time I realized my mistake, it was too late. Suddenly, Lee Won felt déjà vu. The tea splashed towards him and the image of him rising from his seat felt like slow motion. The situation was very similar to the former, but one stuff was different. So soon like Caesar HE I raise of the chair, HE avoided to Yeah same and grab he arm of read Won, No his waist, and HE it rapture.

"Oh!"

Mann Lee-won shout reflexively when it they threw to the couch. Cease, that folded he arm by behind and he squeezed it, he leaned one arm on the sofa and opened the mouth.

"Are quite irascible".

"Leave it alone go, bastard... Cowardly!"

Cease click briefly the language from the part superior of the fighter Iwon.

"Of who Devils you learned that curse? Have that figure out who is and give him the soul ".

"Beam it what you want, violence and the intimidation they will be you life".

Suddenly, Caesar smiled slightly at Lee Won, who yelled vigorously at the flattened subject. "So as soon as I opened the eyes, I ran from immediate". read Won HE stopped in view of the unexpected words. Caesar raised the hand that was in he couch and caressed gently the hair of Lee Won, that protruded towards a side.

"My clothes is the same that yesterday and my body smells like alcohol. Seems that drank quite ". "Does matters ! "

Caesar continuous, ignoring the Screams of read Won, shaking his body again. "When you wake up of the dream, he smell bodily of a person is he further intense".

Cease, that sank the nose in he hair of read Won, whisper. "This is your smell".

As if trying to remember, Lee Won stiffened at the sound of taking deep breaths. He sound of the breath of Cease resounded in the silent office. He body of the man that felt to through of his back was so realistic. TO weigh of that wore a coat thick, Lee Won could feel all his body with so much force.

Caesar's hand reached down and removed the cheap coat that was between them. The man's body touched under the coat pushed by the hasty hand. Lee Won first noticed that his pants were so thin No fit doubt of the sensation of tap the buttocks. Cease, Checking the scent through his hair, he put his lips to his ear. While releasing the pavilion earphone that there was been bitten, whisper.

"Opens your legs."

A dark shadow was cast over the statuesque face of the man who pushed Lee Won. The beast surprisingly beautiful I raise the teeth toward he, and read Won could feel it with a lot clarity, even in each cell of his body. He pulse of a man that HE put of foot so hot as he sound of a strong pulse felt clearly as a piece of meat

It felt like it had already hardened in his body. Feeling the gun that was about to cross he inside of immediate, read Won turn slowly the head. Some cold eyes grey silver it they expected in the place where I looked at him with difficulty.

In he moment in that their eyes HE They found, the satisfaction and the disappointment they crossed he face of Caesar at the same time. There was no fear on Lee Won's face as he looked at Caesar. Further Well, Lee Won, who distorted his beautiful eyebrows, opened his mouth as if this situation was very bothers.

"Always samples you can of this manner?"

The man, who looked at the elegantly handsome man twisted with disgust, showed his lust and did a dangerous cynicism.

"Used to be Lynch. But are too much beautiful for that ". Lee Won twisted his lips and sarcastically. "Convenient. Yeah tea like you darling, are you sleeping? "

Cease No answered of immediate. In change, I raise his finger long and grab the chin of read Won and caressed her lip lower with the tip

of the thumb.

"You must be beautiful with blood".

The hard fingers stopped moving and gently pressed the red flesh inside her lips. Caesar's eyes narrowed at Lee Won, who was still looking at him. without say a word, and a sigh flowed of between their lips as a sigh. With a whisper low, a mild breath leaked in your meat red and moist.

"AND you, stained with my semen?"

TO the ask of Caesar, read Won only had a answer. "Imagine your funeral." Unexpectedly, Cease he blurted out a brief laugh in view of the words that said while grinded the teeth. Puckering he frown in view of the unexpected reaction, Cease HE set aside abruptly and it let go. read Won, that HE put of foot reflexively and stepped back, it I look with suspicion. But Cease, as Yeah there would be nothing past, opened the humidor of the table and Took out a pure.

"Shall we return?" to the grain? He coffee is a disaster?

read Won noticed while ignited thoroughly a cigar chopped up with a cutter, feeling upset and embarrassed himself time.

"It You'd know better".

"YO? By that you think that?"

Asked Cease, taking away he pure to the mouth. read Won immediately I raise the eyes scared. "By supposed, because he is caring to the senator Zhdanov "

read Won, that was talking, HE stopped by a moment. Of suddenly, HE I occurred a idea strange. It's not this boy?

"Does your expensive So?"

Hill the mouth in view of the words that you asked to read Won. Even Yeah I die, No I will say that No is a medal of a fight proudly, but that I fell off the bed and I hurt myself.

"No it did?"

In place of reply, Cease squinted the eyes in view of the question What

did with suspicion. "Well, that tea seems?"

Speak of Strange shape without give a fast answer.

"I thought, by supposed, that there must be a reason to come and disturb in a moment as this.

No is?"

By supposed, there was a reason. No there is reason for come and shake it now. But HE felt a bit outside place.

"HE honest. it you have made?"

Cease let escape a long puff of smoke that there was inhaled deeply. When read Won frowned he frown inadvertently before the smell acre of cigar, Caesar Opened the mouth.

"If that's me, what are you going to do next?" "By supposed that I will sue."

Caesar you asked to read Won, who answered of immediate.
"Evidence?"

When read Won He stopped, Caesar continuous talking with calm.

"Know better that I that Yeah doubts of someone prematurely, are guilty of innocence, TRUE? It's hard with just heart disease. List the evidence that I ordered everything and the circumstances exact behind of the incident ".

He side of the newspaper ha changed. When read Won, that was embarrassed, No could find nothing that say, Caesar smiled silence and HE I carry the cigar to the mouth.

"Yeah you were lawyer and you entered without evidence, by supposed, you would have lost he judgment".

read Won HE bit he lip. Was angry, but No could avoid admit it. Was a defeat clean.

As could commit such mistake? He problem it was that lost the stirrups to the let carry by the gonna, it which is queer. His wrinkled self-esteem fell ground, but accepted with calm the situation.

" Forgive me."

read Won, that barely there was turned to his shape usual, straightened up the back and Opened the mouth with a voice extremely peaceful.

"this good. The next time I will go to you with evidence ".

Then, after of say goodbye and a brief greeting, read Won it was given the lap. "Mister lawyer".

read Won, that was to spot of leave the office as was, was called by Cease. Of bad win, looking toward back, Caesar, that was sitting in the desk, asked.

"Was talking of that before".

I asked Yeah that No is he case, thought Lee Won, but unfortunately was So.

"When you are lynched, the eardrum ruptures and the cornea falls off, it is just the beginning. There are cases in which that simply they die."

Caesar said calmly, as if it were someone else's business. As if there was nothing like a person dying in view of their eyes. By supposed that was affair of other person. Someone in he world dares to lynch to that man?

Last suggestion of Cease.

"Choose. Would you be blind or would you open your legs?" Lee Won gave back the such a question how was it.

"Yeah out you, I would be devoured by a lion hungry either I would be tied and buried alive?" Cease did He paused and unexpectedly burst out laughing. When Lee Won blinked at the reaction unexpected, Caesar said with a smile on his face.

"Is difficult, No I can try it because I have a life".

read Won added with indifference as Yeah knew that it would do. "Yeah you choose, you I will answer."

With those words, read Won immediately HE went back and he left of the office without look back. When had no choice but to turn his gaze to close the door, Caesar, who had been observing until so, I raise slightly a hand for indicate bye bye. After of smash he pride of read Won until he final, Caesar disappeared for the door closed.

Chapter 12

"Czar."

To the confirm that read Won HE I was going, Yuri I enter hurriedly to the office and I look to his around to Caesar hurriedly.

"Are good? Have some problem? By that Devils that boy lawyer always came to visit me with so much hurry "

"Fairly."

The voice of Cease interrupted to Yurich, that she spoke hurriedly. When Yurich hill the mouth, Cease gives the silent order.

"Look behind of Zhdanov, it that this doing". "Yes? Senator Zhdanov?"

Ignoring to the surprised Yurich, Cease respite deep. you commissioned me to do something further to yours backs.

Their eyes grays, half-closed through of the nebulous smoke of the cigarette, they shined gloomy

7

Restore he coffee was quite difficult. After of two days complete of eat and clean, read Won He decided get the materials and do the table and the chairs.

Grandma's frustration didn't last long. As a Russian who has always faced trials and tribulations, HE I raise resolutely and began a new life.

"I would like leverage this chance for change he inside".

Instead of the messy cafe, Lee Won went to Lee Won's office and handed him a paper wrinkled, and when she said, read Won was of agreement of good win. The old woman table of wood It was cracked here and there, and the legs were not the right length, making a

rattling noise. rattle all the time. Grandma wanted a sturdy chair a table of metal this time.

"Can do it, but No It would hot timber in winter?"

When Lee Won gave him careful advice about the design he had given him after a careful consideration, he soon ran into trouble again. Winter in Russia was hard enough to simply crush the desire for interior design. In Russia, where the north wind has been blowing for more than a year and a half, Lee Won's advice was quite cash.

In the end, Lee Won promised to make new furniture whenever his grandmother needed it, and then agreed to make a table and chairs of wood.

Nikolai, who had been sick for three days after receiving a severe beating, barely achievement gain energy and join to work.

"Is by my blame. I'm sorry, grandmother Ivana ".

The grandmother you said without rodeos to Nikolai, who quickly HE moistened the eyes. "Okay, vodka broken or man". That evening, Nikolay heist his money and bought a vodka of luxury for his grandmother. Others residents, that HE showed reluctant to go out by fear, also they donated something of money Helping and collecting

money. TO weigh of the difficulties and the difficulties of the life, the people No they doubted in help yourself each other. Thanks to this, grandmother's coffee regained its previous appearance much faster than expected. expected.

It didn't snow for several days and the warm, sunny weather continued. The people joined their voices and said which was a good sign and he thanked grandma. Lee Won got up with a fresh feeling, immediately Change of clothes and under the stairs.

It was a repetition of the same routine every day. During the day, he helped rebuild the cafe and from the evening until high hours of the evening organized a judgment with Nikolai. At the moment, the only shape that remained was inform about the injustice of the situation to through of a judgment. There was few chances of winning, but Lee Won decided that he would never give up until the end. The same

happened with Nikolai. Those that No They had nothing further that lose HE united for help to Nikolay and his grandmother. But also there is too many things that the people that No have nothing they can do. The key was to uncover Zhdanov's corruption and prove that the land and factories were unjustly taken away, but it was difficult to find valid evidence even after running with feet worn out, and there was no one to testify on Lee's side. Won or Nikolai. It was a night when time had passed and the judgment was not far away. While cutting down the tree making the last table, Lee Won was thinking about the trial against Zhdanov in his head. No Would it be great if it all ended with simple proof that the documents were forged? A document that is clearly forged to anyone who sees it is not evidence. Even thinking in it again, my heart HE filled with frustration.

Was he moment of cut the trees to all hurry. With a noise, the door old HE Opened and someone I enter. Although the business was closed, the villagers came and went from time to time, so read Won I raise the head without think and then HE stopped. Surprisingly high, I enter staggering out the front door, enough for the average person, with his head gacha. Thank you to this, read won saw he palanquin in view of his face. By supposed, his hair only was enough for know who he was.

Cease.

Lee Won watched silently as he straightened his back and looked around the store a time. The cafe, which was dusty from cutting and gluing wood, still had a fairly stocked Well. Caesar, who had been looking at the wooden table that Lee Won had made, looked away. look. That was when he met Lee Won's eyes for the first time after enter to the store.

"A lot time without to see you."

For Cease, who it greeting briefly, read Won it I look with hostility in place of greet him expensive to expensive.

"That happens?"

However, Lee Won, who had unintentionally spat at him in a harsh tone, did not dare to correct it. Cease continuous talking without none reaction to the look challenging that it looked.

"Have something that to give you. Probably you will want have it ".

Then, Lee Won turned his gaze to the briefcase he was holding. The

rather thick envelope was hermetically sealed so that the inside could not be seen. Caesar opened his mouth as he looked suspiciously with a reluctant face.

"Are in judgment against Zhdanov?" "by so much?" read Won urged angrily to the following words. But Cease No He showed none sign of hurry, just be I take it calmly.

"I would be quite difficult Yeah he councilor out he opponent. Besides, I have connections with officials of high rank".

"Tell me that this going."

read Won I look the door openly. Is as Yeah tea were to throw Yeah tea you cling to he by further time. The eyes of color grey silver Caesar's moved softly, as with happiness.

"Evidence, No the you need?"

read Won did a pause in view of the seductive voice as a fisherman throwing bait. Cease speak in a tone relaxed.

"They remain evidence of all the corruption. We keep the weaknesses of the other by fear to that he other us betray ".

César lifted the briefcase lightly. "That is exactly for it that it you use." The expression of read Won change. The corruption of Zhdanov this hidden in that about? In a unfavorable trial, where it was likely that even the jury had been bribed, the evidence They were more urgent than anything else. The next question was why the man was doing this suddenly. If true, it must have been exactly what Lee Won wanted. With a momentary expression of nostalgia on his face, César remembered a slight smile as if knew that I would.

"Yeah want one, change out of clothes and low in twenty minutes, because is difficult with that attire". Caesar looked at the dusty old jeans and shirt Lee Won was wearing, Caesar said. "It's over time of booking".

"booking?"

Embarrassed, Caesar answered easily to read Won, who you asked that there was saying. "We had dinner together and let's talk". read Won frowned he frown of immediate, but the reaction of Caesar No change.

I look his clock of bracelet.

"There remain nineteen minutes". "As I can rely in you?"

"No use he same trick two times".

Caesar, that simply there was past by high the suspicions of read Won, bowed the head. "No is is this necessary?"

To the see him shake papers thick forehead to their eyes, read Won HE bit he lip. Caesar added to read Won, who gave the lap with a curse.

"I cursed you, so I'll cut it down to 10 minutes." Damned be, No be ridiculous. to who he likes it

"5 minutes."

Cease responded from immediate and HE gives the lap.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 13

"I'm leaving in exactly five minutes, so if you need proof, take care of it. And I hate that ugly clothes. put on your clothes with the best of which have ".

Caesar, who looked all he body of Lee Won with dislike, Opened the door and he left.

-I go in exactly five minutes.

As for prove their words, to the see him go directly to the car that it I was hoping, Lee. Won HE drink the bad words and ran stairs above.

Exactly five minutes later, Lee Won, who managed to get into the car that started the engine, stopped. He headed to a great restaurant in the city. I saw the building several times as I passed by, but it was the first time I knew it was a restaurant. You can often find buildings, structures and notably giant objects in Russia, which has a "bigger is better" mentality, but was the first time for a restaurant to a scale so big.

"Welcome, czar".

The man who bowed politely seemed to be the manager of the restaurant. It was surprising that approached the entrance and guided him to his seat, but it was Caesar's attitude as if he were too much natural that they will guide you and they will move it together with your guide.

Of course, if you get out of the giant mob snow, you'll be stuck on a frozen lake in the cold. winter and you will have that wait to that I arrived spring.

He manager he pointed the table with a smile friendly to read Won, who there was thought-out sarcastically in his heart. So soon as I sat in the chair that he staff coat, he manager who gave the book of menu disappeared With the staff.

Inside the restaurant, as big as it looked from the outside, many

people who came to enjoying their food were sitting at full tables. The number written next to the menu was equivalent to the bills monthly of life of read Won, but for the people gathered here, I would be only a number for a meal.

Lee Won looked at the familiar figure of Caesar choosing wine before eating. While raising the head, he employee that was expecting to a side quickly HE approached to he and bowed his body. Caesar, that asked came Petrus of 82 years, I look to read Won. as to you tea like. read Won only frowned he frown slightly.

In fact, the fact that he drank a few thousand rubles of wine or fresh water did not mean a big difference for him. The important thing now was the information the man had. That What hell is there in that envelope? I was curious, but after leaving my coat at the entrance of the restaurant, I turned around and discovered that there was nothing in César's hand. Lee Won was highly strung, but decided wait and see.

Yeah is important, you I will click the artery carotid.

When Look he knife about table, Cease Opened the mouth.

"He came Georgian is Well, but to my I like he came French".

As Yeah it that you will think, Caesar I look to lee Won. Lee Won answered with a expensive sullen "No HE A lot about came".

"There was a theory that Georgian wine was the world's first wine, what do you think?" read Won He frowned.

"Does the taste change if you know it and eat it?" Cease said with enthusiasm.

"Because the diversity of the senses is proportional to the amount of knowledge. How much further You know, further sensitive tea you come back ".

It was the sound of a ghost eating shit. Lee Won's life is fine without distinguishing between came and things by he style, by it that wanted to tell that will take out he about of immediate. Without embargo, Caesar continued talking about wine as if he had completely forgotten why he had brought read Won to this place.

"Yeah the baby one to the side of the other, definitely can feel the difference in he flavor. No have the wines his own character? The wines french are elegant but demanding. He came American It is hard

but strong. What is Georgian wine like? At first, it's simple and hard as a virgin stubborn, but once that you you get used to, is as a I bu irreplaceable "

Fair to time, he staff return with came Petrus. Cease revised the label and nodded with the head after a light tasting. When permission was granted, the employee poured wine into the glass of read Won and then stepped back again. Said Cease, lifting up he glass slightly as Yeah was toasting

"Enjoy. Cook too is a art ".

Seems no You know that he art was preserve of the bourgeoisie.

Thinking in his heart, Lee Won se he took he came to the mouth in silence.

"Unfortunately, the cars sports are useless in Russia. Of time in when snows and they blow strong winds, but it is very difficult without a roof. But I still buy it. Even expand the garage for a car in the fact that I will not travel ".

Good, come on, give to me he about!

As I there was sense before, was a man that put to proof the patience. During the hour of the food, César never talked about the newspapers. The wine was just the beginning. After passing from talk about football to talk about heritage and the writer who recently won the Nobel Prize, is now the history of a supercar that you should see once in the life.

Lee Won barely resisted the urge to grab the corner of the napkin and brandish the knife. violently towards Caesar. His eyes continued to wander around Caesar. Where the hell did you put? Lee Won threw his praise for Caesar's European car by an ear and fought for hold back, who wanted grab the about of immediate.

When speak of soccer after came, did a pause, but continued forward. Also was because I thought that was polite reply to a conversation until TRUE spot, already that I accepted a meal. But now was bored. read Won, who ha arrived to the top of his patience, He decided No put up with further to Caesar if he served a issue new and I put it off.

"Dessert."

I thought it was over, but I was wrong. Unfortunately, the special

menu at restaurant, the dessert, consisted of only five dishes. When the first dessert, ice cream, was served, Cease opened the mouth.

"The origin of frozen is "

To the same time, read Won leap of the place. The napkin that had in he lap fell to floor, but he the he ignored. For Caesar, that let to speak and it I look, Lee Won you speak with voice cold.

"Yeah No you give me the papers, No there is reason to pass time with you So".

When he was about to return to his original decision, the employee who was there approached immediate and you held out a about to Cease. While read Won HE stopped and I look, Caesar took he about with a hand and looked at him.

"Here this."

When Lee Won reached across the table and tried to steal it, Caesar simply pulled out his arm and made it useless.

"Not free."

Are the tortures you have experienced so far not enough? When Lee Won arched his eyebrows and looked at him, Caesar said.

"Yeah I you kiss, tea it I will give".

During the busiest hours of the night, the famous restaurant was filled with diners and staff. There were also many people spying on the two in a strange atmosphere. That I can do? Caesar he narrowed his eyes eyes. read Won No it I doubt.

Of foot with the table in he half, read Won HE bowed toward back and pressed the hers against the lips of Caesar. The soft and elastic lips wanted to touch Caesar's well-groomed ones, and then the squeezed gently.

Unwittingly, Cease hill the eyes. When he left a sigh as a sigh, the hand of read Won grab he about what Cease held as Yeah HE it pluck out. AND HE just he kiss.

read Won HE I raise with enthusiasm and I look to Cease with a face expressionless that No was different usual. "Then HE stop."

After briefly saying goodbye, he immediately turned around and left

the restaurant. All that remained was Caesar and the men who looked at them in amazement. A smile appeared slowly in the lips of Caesar, that looked in silence the back of read Won. He employee

Hesitantly and observantly he approached cautiously, removed the empty bowl and placed the next dessert in front of Caesar. A delicious gelatin marinated in wine was placed in front of him. Without touching the dessert, Cease coat a pure of the inside of your jacket and the turned on. He smoke smoky penetrated deep in their lungs.

Also are fun

A smile that was further satisfied that never remained in his face while exhaled smoke calmly.

"God mine, are so incredible!"

As soon as he left the courthouse after the trial, Nikolai screamed with excitement. For which even was watching he suicide with a omen of defeat absolute, he judgment of today was very close to a miracle. Lee Won smiled face to face and warned him not to calm down, but a complicated feeling remained in its interior.

The documents that you gave Cease were amazing. Although already was does 10 years, Zhdanov used the same method as this time to take other people's land and buildings. The evidence of wrong it has been so clear. The person who created the falsified documents, the procedure that was It was processed in an instant without any doubt, and even the family that lost their lives in trouble. All the evidence was clear. Of course, even if they had all these documents at that time, they would they would have lost everything. Even now, ten years later, it was difficult to be sure of victory. Without However, Russia was a haven for corruption. However, it was true that the sunlight of the size of the hole of a needle flowed to through of the tunnel deep and deep.

"Now is he beginning. Eat further strong. There will be threats unimaginable in he future ". "UM this good."

Nikolai nodded firmly with a face still remembered. At that time, Zhdanov came out with the lawyers. A time I look to Nikolay and read Won with eyes fearful, and soon He disappeared of the view while walked down the hallway to a hectic pace.

"Well, Then today "

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 14

"Yeah, It was too much job. Need go and tell him me wife. Thank you, many thank you."

Nikolai saluted one after another and quickly turned around and ran as if flying. Lee Won, who I look toward back, soon smiled bitterly.

Was planning prepare for the next test.

Well, someday it will be okay. Lee Won thought and soon followed him and left the courthouse. It's just him start, but it wasn't bad to start with. The problem is that the future is bigger. That was all the evidence he had prepared. Will the court side side of Nikolay with that? ... ?

Lee Won, who had sighed involuntarily, suddenly felt his gaze and raised his head. A sleek sedan was standing on the side of the road where the sunlight was breaking. The heavily tinted car window made it difficult to even tell if there was a person inside, but could feel it instinctively. Was so when I gave account of that he car I it turned out familiar. Suddenly, my steps slowed down. The car window rolled down silently in front to read Won, who knows? slowly approached to he.

"Hello, Sir lawyer".

He man silver that she spoke with voice relaxed he smiled. "He result of the test no is Well?"

read Won answered without attempt disguise his expression No desired. "This is only the beginning."

"Hey, that is a long path by travel".

Cease, that composed his tone of speech as Yeah was sad, I'm listening something. "It would be useful have something like this". Lee Won stood still without saying a word. I knew it without even asking. Must have been something that Nikolay needed desperately in this moment. Was a sound deaf of the door opening from inside the closed car. He glanced at the car door that opened. gently. Cease it I look with a smile. like what do widely.

After of a while, the door of the car closed and Lee Won left the seat in he car of Caesar.

8

intelligent.

Hearing the knock, Lee Won raised his head. After waiting a while, it was the owner's grandmother who Opened the door. "Get some rest."

Grandma brought homemade cookies and tea and presented it to Lee Won. He got up quickly and took the tray, but No had where put it While looked the desks and the floors full of papers, materials and books with a perplexed look, the grandmother also clicked her tongue. Naturally, HE shrank of shoulders with a feeling of the complaints that HE would spill, but unexpectedly, the grandmother looked at his around without saying nothing.

"Where I can keep this?"

Pointing to a bed full of papers, Grandma asked. Lee Won remembered the content as the location of the document and he nodded.

"Yeah, yes it you press "

The grandmother set aside the papers with a hand further cautious that of habit. read Won, that barely had place to put the tray, sighed relieved and the I look.

"thank you."

The cookie raw No had the shape appropriate. The grandmother you asked to read Won, who took one of they and HE I take it to the mouth.

"Is left over a lot?"

read Won drank he hot tea that brought and it was emptied mouth before of reply. "The process of proof is long Lo was expecting ". "Nikolai

has to to have state very tired".

He nodded. with the head in view of the words of her grandmother.

"The most of the people HE tired of the process of proof and HE falls off". Still remained a long path by travel until he verdict. Zhdanov really was giving he last motion. It hit harshly with evidence clear, but No however, he result was unpredictable. I need a decisive one.

Lee Won slowly chewed the cookie with a serious expression. There was only one face that came to me mind.

Cease.

At the end of each trial, he would appear and deliver the necessary clues or conclusive evidence, a by a. His actions, which continued like a habit, made Lee Won wait for the following. Although lest very pleasant.

It was irresistible. Because he was the only one who could provide convincing evidence of corruption and absurd of Zhdanov.

He problem is that No is free.

Everything in the world has a price. It was an experience that I had lived countless times in my life. Once again, Lee Won searched for clues by tracking the whereabouts of the fired secretary of Zhdanov, of the that Caesar you reported. Already HE there was gone to the foreign, but he rest of the family revealed implicitly that there had been some kind of deal between him and Zhdanov. Using this to deepen a bit more, it would be a evidence circumstantial of bribery.

... ... However...

Even after running and staring until my feet gave out, I couldn't find a way to solve Nikolai's work in a great way. It is said that a champion is shot down for the jab, but the jab alone it does not work.

Need he last counter.

read Won he thought and came back to wrinkle a deep wrinkle in the forehead.

intelligent.

Cease I raise the head to the hear he bang. Lyudmila I enter with a expression uncomfortable and reported. "Have a visitor

..... "

Cease remembered of suddenly the laughter shock of the day former in view of the voice that HE faded without trust. Looking behind of she, he visitor waved his hand with a bright face.

"Hello brother."

Was Dmitry. HE approached to Cease, that only it looked without say a word, and smiled as of habit.

"Is a disappointment. TO who were you expecting?

Lyudmila gave a passed back and I look the expression of Cease, but No could distinguish that was different of what usual. When he bowed head and close the door, Cease just opened mouth.

"That happens? Without contact ". "Some time tea I called?" Sitting calmly on the long sofa, taking out a cigarette, Dmitry looked at Caesar. As the most from the people, Cease shared a room be and a office. Few people they dare To appear in the Office of this way and take a seat to he.

Dmitry always arrived to the office So, trusted in that he was "special" for Cease. Always did that Caesar frowned the frown, but never was sanctioned. But today was different.

"Make a appointment to leave of now, because I'm busy". "Yeah No are here, I can play with "Lyudmila." "So beam a date with Lyudmila." Dmitry, that was to spot of inhale he smoke, HE stopped and it I look. HE revealed clearly a expression of bewilderment, but Caesar continued talking with indifference.

"Have a appointment to leave of now".

"that? what schedule There must be state empty today ".

In place of reply, Dmitry stirred his cigarette toward Cease, who I look toward the door with he frown.

"No is "Lyudmila."

César immediately turned to the phone. "Tea there would be saying that No you will listen to hidden".

TO the voice calm down, Dmitry answered naturally. "Stalking you is joy of my life".

Cease HE put of foot without say nothing further. Find and eliminate

to the spies installed by Dmitry HE ha converted in a routine daily.
Yeah it I remove of all modes, it I will install again, So that No

I had no choice but to leave him alone. Therefore, Caesar, who thought that the KGB was upset in his heart, HE put the jacket of the suit that hung on silence.

"I are leaving?"

Even if a guy over 190 pretends to be cute, it doesn't work. Caesar silently stroked the head of Dmitry with a hand and he left of the office. Dmitry HE shrank of shoulders and rampage his hair scrambled, but did not follow it.

Lyudmila, who was looking in the mirror and carefully applying her lipstick, stood up. abruptly, startled by the appearance of César leaving the office. Thanks to this, the pencil lip red HE slipped by their lips, but Cease passed together to she to big strides, apparently disinterested.

Yuri HE unemployment forehead to the sedan that I expected. So soon as saw to Cease, HE approached hurriedly to him and informed him something, and Caesar nodded. A slight smile appeared on his lips as he looked at the clock on your wrist.

Is hour of feed to the tiger hungry.

When he barely finished the test and came out, Nikolai's face was sunken to the point of be almost gray. It was evident that he was tired of the endless battle. On the other hand, the face of Zhdanov, who left late, was full of confidence. Zhdanov, who brought out the lawyers with a hand about he shoulder of Nikolay and it cheer up in silence, HE mocked of Zhdanov without doubt it Is as they say: "You are the that HE tired of running away from all modes".

While Nikolay looked at his back without none problem, Lee Won said with a expensive I would be.

"You shouldn't give up now. I didn't tell you from the beginning, the trial is the most important thing, who last longer. Stay strong, soon will be born child ".

The full-term wife was anxiously awaiting the results at home. Lee Won happily watched as Nikolay barely recovered his energy while thought in his loved wife and he child that I was going to be born.

"Would you like to have dinner at my house? Your wife will be waiting for you." Nikolai's suggestion, Lee Won denied with head.

"It I feel, need find out due to the judgment". "Are suffering a lot by my blame. It I feel."

Soon after, on his dead face, he smiled deliberately. "By supposed, that is the job of a lawyer. No "It matters."

Clapping gently his shoulder, read Won They left together of the hall of the court. read Won, who He involuntarily looked around, witnessing an unexpected sight. A family sedan was stopped to the side of the road. read Won soon led your attention to Nikolai and speak.

"Dude, can I go home alone? I have business to do from now on." Nikolai nodded without responding.

"Is a job very hard for my". "No you say things So". Lee Won, who shared a light hug with a bitter smile, moved to the sedan when Nikolai turned his back on her to board the tram. Without waiting for the driver to get out, he opened the car door and slid into the car, and the driver immediately started it. The smell of cigarettes, which I have now become quite familiar with, wafted through the car. Looking towards a side, it was taken out of the mouth the long cigar that César burned and Opened the mouth.

"Tea you see quite tired". "Is a long fight."

No memory stay asleep after of that begin to he judgment. Was a snap keep going all the days. It is inevitable, because unlike Zhdanov, who has a large law firm foreigner behind him, there is only one lawyer here. Nikolai also worked hard to help with household chores, but in the end, most of the work was done by two people. It was natural be tired. It was when he sighed involuntarily as he sank deep into the seat of sedan leather, that was further comfortable than your own bed.

"Have a petition for you."

When Lee Won put the eyes in white and I look towards a side, Caesar it I look with eyes fine. "The rate is high".

Chapter 15

"No do job of mafia".

Caesar blinked, pretending to be surprised. by answer that I'm coming from immediately without hesitation moment.

"Is it just a rejection without even thinking about it?" read Won He looked ahead.

"Of all modes, No it do".

Cease HE he took he pure to mouth. The calls red HE elevate from he cigar aspirate slowly. Exhaling slowly a hazy smoke, Caesar returned to talk.

"He judgment seems lengthen."

A smoke smoked crossed he car. TO that act further, said Cease.

"Want a prove that HE can finish of once by all, No is So?"

At Caesar's calm question, Lee Won turned his head. The silver gray eyes that they looked with eyes thin already you they turned out relatives. Eyes asking a bargain. read Won arching the eyebrows with suspicion. Caesar turned and looked at him.

"Ha been a rifle so far, but this time is a bazooka " Cease, deliberately sulking, continuous talking slowly.

"Yeah you accept my mission, also you can get it."

Lee Won didn't speak easily this time. He simply looked at Caesar with a frown that revealed suspicion. He waved a giant tuna in front of a hungry cat. Lee Won bit his lip. No I wanted lie. In any case, thank you to the evidence that you provided Cease, was TRUE that he judgment barely there was advanced, and was a made that both sides it they knew quite good. TO judge From experience so far, the 'bazooka' that Caesar speaks of cannot be compared to the evidence so far. It was clear that it would become a decisive test that could win the judgment at once. But Lee Won just kept his mouth shut. Caesar said, taking quietly the pure the mouth.

"Isn't it an easier choice than choosing whether to be eaten by lions or buried alive?" TO through of the thick smoke the cigars, the two they looked at each other without say a word

Of suddenly, he car arrive to the apartment where she lived read Won. He car reduced the speed slowly and HE stopped.

"let's think."

Caesar coat a small note of his pocket and the put in he pocket of the coat of read Won. Then, With a click, the back seat door opened. Lee Won, who stopped for a moment, She immediately grabbed her bag and was given lap.

"by one moment."

At the sudden voice, Lee Won turned around involuntarily. César took a cigarette slightly burned to the mouth and he smiled.

"No I you go to say goodbye today with a kiss?"

Lee Won warned him with an expressionless face, who looked forward with his arms open. "No "climb."

With a cold voice, he immediately turned around and got out of the car. Suddenly I heard laughter behind. Lee Won took out a note and tried to throw it away, but the car had already run away. Lee Won He furrowed his eyebrows and looked at the back of the car leaving. He still had one note left. wrinkled in the hand.

He could have thrown it to the ground, but even thinking about it, he hesitated for some reason. After Standing there for a while, Lee Won finally put it back into his pocket and walked toward the home with a feeling further complex that never.

"Come here."

The old woman who was cleaning the table found him through the window and opened the door first. Lee Won smiled as usual and I kiss her in both cheeks. "I'm in home."

"Alright, is it already dinner? wash up and lower Dinner tonight is very abundant ".

read Won, what is very aware of the difficult conditions of life, it I look perplexed and his grandmother continuous.

"The wife of Nikolay tea shipment pig for thank you."

read Won simply the I look without say a word. The grandmother continued doing bread, busily. "Said that HE would sit in the streets Yeah lost in the court, and said that No knew as live in he future.

I told you you seem worried. You are the best lawyer in Russia, no, in the world, so I am sure of that you will win. It's not So?

Grandma turned her head and looked at Lee Won. In light of the confidence clearly revealed in his expression frank, read Won He smiled awkwardly but couldn't. reply.

I climbed the creaky stairs slowly, unlike usual. As soon as he opened the door, HE sat in the bed in place of take off he coat. doubting, Lee Won HE put the hand in he pocket and coat a note. Over there was written a number a stranger. I look toward below and it shot to the trash.

♪ ♪ ♪ ♪ ♪... ..

I couldn't concentrate on the particularly disturbing feeling since the morning. Lee Won, that was preparing tea for refresh the head, he left of the kitchen to the dream he phone. Was a Nikolai's call. It's time to work in a factory, what's happening? answered the phone with the sensation of a kind of bad feeling.

"Place. that "

"Hey, something go evil, come here!"

Nikolai's voice was so urgent that he nearly cried. Before Lee Won could Even ask why, he shouted.

"The factory is closed!"

In an instant, Lee Won's body stiffened. The factory is closed, what do you mean? He impact No it lasted a long time. He quickly found the reason, took out his coat and said:

"I will go now!"

Was as Yeah the people was crying out by he phone strung up. No

ought be great stuff. Although He prayed as he walked down the stairs two or three at a time, Lee Won knew better than anyone that the situation No was good.

A bad feeling never went wrong. Perhaps it is due to the human instinct to be more sensitive to the unhappiness than to the happiness. Lee Won the I look without grasp forehead to the factory, that HE there was converted in a disaster with screams and clamors.

The door of the factory was firmly closed. The two letters 'closed' written with paint red big they did not go out of my sight. But this was not the time to sit still. The men of suit HE spread by all he place, Screaming and in a hurry toward Nikolay and he staff, pushing and attacking them mercilessly. Even Nikolai's wife, who was watching the office, was dragged to term and ejaculating with them.

"Uncle Nikolai!"

Lee Won hurriedly approached him seeing him scream and fall. Nikolai was hit in the face face, spilling nosebleeds, and sat down, unable to stand. Lee Won protested of immediate.

"That is this?!"

He man that hit to Nikolay I look to read Won and, in place of explain it to him, also deal of give him a punch. Barely resisting the fist that was about to leave immediately, Lee Won avoided her body. No matter how you look at them, the men didn't look like gangsters. If you hit a civilian, bothers the back. First, it was important grasp the situation.

"Bastard, that are you?"

Shout with voice acute to the man that was to spot of push to lee Won again spitting a language abusive.

"Am lawyer, Sir Nikolai. What is this now? Who Devils are you?"

He paused when he said he was a lawyer. But there was never a look of shame. He said man, showing clearly his expression that ended to get angry

"Is the order of the mayor. Closing the factory ". Belatedly, Lee Won it was given count of what were they officials of the city.

"I don't think Senator Zhdanov has that right. Isn't it clearly illegal to

close a factory arbitrarily while still is being court? Go to call to the police."

"No it HE, this is an order. Now, are you OK? Come on, turn it off! " He man shout while you was passing the papers wrinkled to read Won. TO reluctant, he face of read Won it contracted when gave a passed back and I look hastily documents.

"Uh, as this? By that, what does it say? Is TRUE that document?

To Nikolai's hasty question without hesitation, Lee Won responded with a pale face. "Yeah."

The voice he left with hardness, as trapped in the ropes vowels. "Is real." HE I'm listening he sound of a squawk, a squat Was fights between the workers of the factory and the men that they were trying get into to the factory by all sides. The Screams and the Screams they resonated, but of course they belonged to the workers. Lee Won bit his lip while holding the document. No was failures of procedure. Neither there was nothing that Lee Won could do.

"Oooh!"

A shriek of a shriveled woman came from among the rough men. Reflecting, the wife of Nikolai, moving his stomach, came into view. Looking at Nikolai, he grabbed his nose. bloody and threw out run.

"Dear, "Anna!" "Lady, this good?"

While read Won also HE escaped hurriedly, she, that HE there was collapsed, flicker without understanding with the eyes very open.

"Honey, the child "

To the same time, the eyes of Nikolay and read Won HE they came back toward his stomach. Was so when HE gave account of that his clothes of maternity was wet. he liquid amniotic ha burst

The crying of a child who had left before the scheduled date was light. Nikolai looked down toward the tiny body that barely occupied a arm during a lot time.

"Good job, you".

Chapter 16

Feeling sorry for his wife's haggard appearance, Lee Won silently watched Nikolai take your hand. When he left the room after congratulating him, Nikolai seemed more tired. that never.

"Mister."

read Won he put a hand in he shoulder to encourage him to have worth.

"I will look into it more closely and file a complaint. The trial is still ongoing, and such an order is a abuse of power by part of a legislator. Yeah this HE knows, probably will resonate in he jury ".

"okay Yeah."

Nikolai's voice was still weak. When Lee Won tried to open his mouth again, he spoke first.

"I know what you mean. I know you've been working hard all this time. Yes you have to be strong. Now that even a child has come into the world, I can't sit like this. We have to put up with, have what to win ". The voice of Nikolai trembled slightly.

"Is difficult."

Nikolai closed his eyes. I wondered if the man's hard, rough hands would stay a while in wet eyes, but I didn't know how to leave. Lee Won was speechless and just put a hand on his shoulder and remained silent. The sound of footsteps entering and leaving the hallway resonates. Lee Won just stood there and looked at Nikolai's desperation and couldn't do anything. nothing.

A deadly stillness took over the room. Lee Won was sitting on the bed, motionless. for several hours. No matter how much I thought and thought, there was only one way. After breathe deeply, put of foot before to change opinion.

His steps were towards the trash can, but his mood was at the bottom. Lee Won, who No had more remedy than to pick up a boat of garbage and rummage inside, suddenly frowned he frown.

Belatedly, HE gave account of that there was emptied the trash by the tomorrow. Immediately, he face of read Won HE came back hard.

"Damned be!"

Lee Won kicked the trash can. What do we do. A pained moan emanated from his throat. Closing the eyes and leaving escape a boiling sigh toward he ceiling, took a decision and look for something more this time. Lee Won, who barely found a business card in the pile of files, he pressed the button faster than looking at the number for a moment. Suddenly, I I asked what what if this number out a no-no. But it didn't exist such stuff.

"Yeah, thank you by call. Is the office of the Secretary ". Did a pause and then he opened his mouth.

"This is lawyer that I met the other day. I would like to talk with Caesar-san ".

Lyudmila it seemed swallow he breath by a moment, but forgot the words of the guide and squeezed he button to all hurry. HE I'm listening a sound monotonous and, after of a a while, the voice of wait continuous.

"What did you do with the number you gave me? I'm surprised you're calling the office." With a voice nothing amazing, Cease sarcastically. That read Won had thrown the note was a tone that there was already guessed. read Won HE gave the lap without reply.

"Commission, I will accept it. You can't just kill or make someone die." He could feel to Caesar laugh silent. Without drag too much, he said.

"I will send he car to home tomorrow".

I I asked for Yeah that I would be he final, but Cease he added, as Yeah I would think too much late. "No is illegal".

After of say that, he phone really hung up. read Won I look his phone cell phone and let escape

a sigh trembling. HE just the choice. now alone is left over the action.

Cease No said the hour. read Won No did efforts unnecessary for call

again and ask what time to send the car. There could be no such thing as a man as thorough as Caesar that he "forgot" and I do not speak".

Such time you can "pretend" that you forget by the way.

Are anxious by see he car appear prey of the panic in any moment. By Of course, Lee. Won I did not have the intention of lose the time in things so unnecessary.

Returning from guarding the hospital with Nikolai until dawn, Lee Won took a nap and went downstairs. the stairs at the same time as usual. After having a quick breakfast with his grandmother, returned to her room and immersed herself in the preparations for Nikolai's trial. He did not know what César was going to give me, but other than that, I had to prepare everything perfectly. While was busy searching precedents and materials, and reflecting about the results of the rehearsal former, time passed and was noon.

"Hey Look."

When grandma touched his shoulder, showing a sign of hesitation, Lee Won was concentrating it enough as for swallow he breath with surprise. The old woman smiled bitterly to read Won, who looked towards back with the eyes very open.

"Ha arrived a guest". "Ah, Yeah."

Then, Lee Won nodded and checked the place he was looking at. Putting on the coat and going down the stairs, the men of a familiar Caesar were left over there.

"You do not go to have lunch?"

When you read Won se He directed to the ask of the grandmother, his subordinate speak first. "Are expecting."

Was a voice that clearly showed impatience. Was clear that read Won was impatient, fearing that could do wait to Cease. read Won you smiled to her grandmother.

"Have that know to the customer, it I feel. I'll come to have dinner ". When read Won, who it there was kissed slightly, HE gave the lap, his subordinate he left hurriedly of the coffee, showing a sign of relief. read Won HE went up to the car that was

waiting without asking questions. The sedan deftly raced along the

busy tram streets and automobiles.

He seemed to have slept for a while. Lee Won woke up with the feeling that the car was braking. It was the first place I saw when I looked out the window with a blank face. Some Have you ever had a park like this? As I looked at the lush forest on both sides of the road in good condition, Lee Won suddenly realized that it was a private property. He Butler which was expecting Opened the door when he organizer stopped he car.

"Welcome."

After of greet him politely, read Won I raise the head. The scale of the Mansion was further beyond the imagination. The huge mansion that Lee Won lived in could fit several apartments complete, as if will look to the other person and HE laugh of the visitors.

"That is all."

When read Won went back the head, he Butler took the initiative and it guided. Men with suits Black men standing on both sides of Lee Won, who walked silently towards the door major, They followed him and they moved the look.

A suffocating silence enveloped the entire house. Suddenly, Lee Won felt something strange. Having lived in Russia for over 7 years, where conflicts over race and ethnicity are fierce, was a instinct that came naturally to me. What they were facing towards Lee Won was an open hostility.

Lee Won, who was passing by the front door, met the man guarding him in front of him. Lee Won kept his gaze steady and moved forward. The man looked directly at Lee Won and twisted the lips.

Pop.

imitating a Shooting with the mouth, pretended shoot with the fingers to the same time. read Won just to pass along to him with a polite face and expressionless.

The room had a structure similar to that of a greenhouse. Through the walls and ceiling made entirely of glass, Buk-gu's precious sunlight

flooded in. All the furniture was a couch, a table and a comfortable watch but outdated. In change, the walls and the floors were made of earth, grass and wood. In it, Lee Won found a chair that resembles a cocoon while floated in the air with a rope fixed to the ceiling in four-legged place.

The oval shape that looks like a vertically cut egg looked comfortable at first glance. When he suddenly saw the long legs dangling beneath him, the butler asked for forgiveness. Lee Won watched him go straight to the chair and speak in a low voice. The chair, which was shaking slowly, let of move and entered the high back of a man who raised the body.

"Come on, Sir lawyer".

Caesar I look to read Won with a mild smile. The light of the sun of the north HE crashed and HE crashed against he man silver.

"You saw some inconvenience to the come?"

Caesar, who had accompanied Lee Won to another room and sat down, opened his mouth. He butler, who disappeared without a sound and appeared, placed the tea cups in front of Lee Won and Caesar, respectively. "really No."

After Lee Won spoke briefly, Caesar smiled silently and put the tea in his mouth. He soon frowned slightly, but said nothing. Only after the butler left the lounge, read Won knew the reason.

"As was of wait, nobody can equalize he tea of "Lyudmila."

Lee Won just looked at him, shaking his head silently. Today's Caesar wore knitwear comfortable clothes and cotton pants instead of wearing a suit. Even her platinum blonde hair, which He had always combed carefully, it was messy today. Seeing the comfortable figure of a powerful man taking a long rest, Lee Won opened the mouth.

"Is this you home?"

Chapter 17

In view of the peaceful ask, Cease answered to their words with a face relaxed. "Do you like it?"

Lee Won answered honestly. "It will cost a lot the heating". Cease, that flicker, said with a face strange, as Yeah was containing the laughter. "No is that can't pay it."

"Go to."

To the see he face of Caesar while she spoke of manner insignificant, read Won immediately coat to shine the main point.

"That go to do?"

Cease extended the hand. Was highly strung by a moment, but his hand HE went back toward he humidor.

"No is great stuff, is only a little fight for the property "

While she spoke, Cease caught a pure. read Won frowned he frown, but Caesar continuous talking with indifference while I was looking for you feel their cigars.

"You know he name Berdyaev?"

It was the name of the former mayor. Now, however, he has become a cold corpse and is buried in the ground. Lee Won stared angrily at Caesar's elegant hands, which continued picking out cigars without say a word. TO weigh of the frown pucker of read Won, Caesar still HE set aside of he and only I look he cigar. By supposed, read Won was very disgusted with his attitude and I did not have intention to simply put up with it.

The hand extended of read Won grab the strong doll of Caesar. Cease detour the look in view of the sudden action, and their eyes met. Lee Won looked at him with fearful eyes and opened the door. mouth.

"Is of good education look to the other person when HE speaks". Caesar said nothing. He simply stood in front of Lee Won silently. I could feel the strong man's bones in his clenched hands. The gray eyes

that were wrapped in eyelashes platinum color like hair were dyed exceptionally deep. Caesar's lips opened as if the seduce

"Excuse me."

With a mild smile in his face, read Won he blurted out his hand that the there was state holding with force until then and laid her on the couch. César stopped conscientiously collecting his cigars and abandonment the humidior. "I I refer to market".

"know."

So read Won responded.

"The cause of the mayor was questionable".

When read Won, who said with indifference, went back the look, Caesar smiled slightly. "The people is destined to die of some way". It was true, but the question was "how." Caesar slowly opened his mouth at Lee Won's gaze, who raised the eyebrows and He looked at him suspiciously.

"Is a prejudice think that the mafia only does things illegal each time".

Was TRUE, but read Won still No set aside his look suspicious. Said Cease, resting comfortably their arms on the back of the sofa.

"There was many women in he market, but No were officially married No there was children, neither family, nor anyone further ”.

The eyes Caesar They narrowed their eyes.

"All it that remains are huge properties real estate and cash". read Won noticed immediately he content of the application.

"So, tea would like have it?" "There is Any reason not to do it?" Asked Cease.

"Yeah No it I have of all modes, someone further it will have". I didn't like it, but it was true. Rumors abounded that there was a large mafia with power behind the wealth of the market. Anyone could have imagined that there would be a war between the mafia for a considerable legacy. read Won he asked again.

"So what does that have to do with my test?" "No there is direct connection".

Cease river briefly.

"But the corruption No HE commit alone."

Cease, looking without want to their hands empty, went back the look toward he humidior, then HE shrank of shoulders and he added.

"The flies always they come in swarms".

Of suddenly, armed a puzzle in my head. Lee Won arching the eyebrows and Opened slowly the mouth.

"He mayor ha committed corruption with Senator Zhdanov ? " In place to respond, Cease did a ask.

"Now you see by that have that accept this job?"

With a silent smile on his face, Lee Won thought with a serious face. In fact, if so, has sense. Yeah the corruption of Zhdanov HE exposes to through of a quarrel of this side, that only It will be a big blow.

If you use the media well, you can be deprived of your seat as a member of the parliament and even imprisoned. So we will can win the judgment of Nikolai.

Lee Won was sure. Corruption is always your weakness. The joint venture of politicians corrupt will boomerang and come back to them. Caesar, who saw Lee Won's reaction, smiled and He spoke to himself.

"My tiger ate meal?"

read Won frowned he frown. about what are talking of suddenly but Cease No said nothing. "So, let me guide you to the room".

"room?"

Embarrassed by the words unexpected, Cease nodded slightly and continuous.

Igor must have left some urgent papers in your room. Everything else is in the library. The room next door is connected to the study, so check it anywhere moment ".

"Wait a moment."

read Won it stopped quickly.

"No I have none intention of stay in you home. Send the materials to my home, the I will investigate and I I will put in contact with you ".

Caesar had a surprised expression on his face, but Lee Won knew immediately that it was a deception.

"You are taking he hair? Yeah it you put all in you small home, you will have what to sleep in he aisle ".

Was a tone that looked like even look to the home by Lee Won. Such time was. read Won, that of suddenly He had thought about it, he frowned. Hopefully not Caesar continued talking to Lee Won, who was repressing slowly the distrustful suspicion.

"I can't believe I lived in a house like this for 7 years. Why don't you move it to another place? "

Of course, you can get a larger pension for a similar price. But Lee Won had a reason why that could not happen as defeated.

"Because each home has his own bathroom".

At Lee Won's response, Caesar smiled as if it was ridiculous. "By of course Yeah".

Most apartments have shared bathrooms and toilets. The reason why I never I moved since I came to Russia because my friendship with my grandmother was precious, but the bathroom Private was also a big plus. However, Lee Won had no intention of explaining it to Caesar.

"By supposed No."

In place of a long explanation, Cease frowned he frown in view of the short sentence that it ended. "No?"

TO difference of before, looked like genuinely surprised. Caesar, that there was state arguing with all kinds of common sense, he discovered that there was something he didn't know, but Lee Won wasn't so happy. Maybe this man won't know for the rest of his life. Feeling bitter, suddenly remembered a memory of does some years when all the bathrooms of the building HE froze and all

The apartment complex panicked. Thanks to this, the grandmother raised money in every house and built a bathroom and one more toilet shared.

He bathroom shared kept to a temperature constant not HE frozen with none cold, but On the contrary, when severe cold came, everyone in the building had to run and queue to wait your turn. Thinking of the bathroom where accidents happen once a year, Won thought. Read.

I'm glad you still No this frozen.

"So I will go to you home, So that leaves the data in peace". "You go to travel daily?"

Caesar he repeated the words of read Won again. He nodded. briefly and then HE put of foot. "Go to working as 9 a.m. M.A. 5 p. M. Se provide to lunch ".

Lee Won, who did a simple condition, he added. "Comes back tomorrow. So come on. " After

of a brief greeting, Caesar I look.

"No I can go to pick you up all the days".

For Caesar, who speak with the eyes half closed, read Won answered with a face expressionless. "It's ok I go to take the train ". By a moment, Cease did an expression strange.

"I'm sorry. There is no tram that goes to my front door. If you want, I can make a station for you ".

"This good, I I will occupy of that".

As Lee Won spoke, Caesar shrugged his shoulders slightly. Like you do what you want. Lee Won, who looked at him with an expressionless face, immediately turned and left the room. lounge. The butler, who had been waiting outside the door, hurriedly followed him, glimpsed to through of the door closed.

already You know, the.

Then, Cease coat a cigar of the humidior and smiled slightly. I'm wishing that I arrived.

Chapter 18

The next day, shortly after 9 o'clock, Caesar left the mansion and soon understood the meaning. meaning of read Won. When was to spot of increase to the car, HE I'm listening in their ears he annoying sound of the engine of an old machine. I stopped trying to get into the car and turned my head to see a scooter that HE lost of view. All the that had state looking from he side of Cease They turned their gaze to him immediately. While the eyes of the crowd of men were fixed, the scooter that was about to break down made a painful noise and ran hard and arrived to the door major of the Mansion exactly to the 9 o'clock.

In the suffocating silence, the man in the cheap suit took off his helmet. Suddenly I heard a small sigh from one side. Caesar stared at Lee Won, who got off the scooter without say a word. That Devils is that trash? read Won you said to Caesar, who it was looking.

"Are the nine in spot."

And he passed by Caesar as if nothing had happened. In tension, Lee Won walked proudly. TO Despite the open hostility of the Ruskis (pure Russian people) towards strangers, he did not show none hesitation, and a lot less HE Fainting. When HE stopped versus the door major, the men who looked at him with fierce eyes were quite tired. Lee Won turned his head and I look to the butler with calm face.

"Can guide me?"

Confused, he Butler I look to Caesar and read Won alternatively. As Yeah you would worry No have that see the owner go to work. So Cease gave a order simple.

"Guide me."

"Yeah, czar".

The butler ran to Lee Won, opened the door and led him in. Until then, Caesar had been looking at the back without saying a word. A smile suddenly appeared on the face of Caesar, that looked to read Won, that came in anxiously Following to the Butler. All the that They were holding their breath at that moment, they were startled and

stopped breathing for complete.

he czar if this is laughing

It was the first time I had seen his face, with his bitter eyes softened and a comfortable smile on his face. his face. While all they looked with astonishment, Cease soon went back the head and HE went up to the car. Among them, the first man who came to his senses quickly bowed his head, followed by the other men. The sedan left the garden with a soft sound of engine, leaving behind the sweaty, pale-faced men. Caesar, who was deeply buried in the seat, No passed by the humidor as of custom, but that silently put to think.

It's a scooter "It's annoying."

He man that drove in he silence of the dialogue internal HE surprised and I look his face to through of the rear-view mirror. But Caesar did not say nothing further.

"Welcome."

The butler politely greeted Lee Won, who had gone to work at the same time as habit for several days. On the first day of work, Won Lee experienced firsthand that what Caesar had said was true. The material is vast, and if they had taken it to the house of read Won, he aisle No had been enough, by it that there would be had that go out to sleep to the street. As became clear during the investigation, the dead man had as much corruption as the amount of wealth he had. There was nothing I could say other than that something was really horrible, so I suddenly thought Lee Won deserved death. Of course, soon submerged coldly in its job, excluding their feelings. Caesar he left to the same hour all the days and No return until that read Won let he job. It that I was worried it had never happened yet. The only time Lee Won met him was because the tomorrow, and all was passing by the door major. Thank you to this, read Won could concentrate in his job with peace of mind.

"That is all."

Lee Won followed the butler's guidance on a path that could be taken alone. The butler of Fine eyes, unlike ordinary Russians, did not open easily. I always do my best I can in my mission, but that's all. Of course, all the men in the organization who show open hostility toward read Won all the mornings would Similar.

This guy also is Rusky?

Lee Won suddenly thought. Although there are many terrorism and conflicts in Russia, the problem Racial is also serious. Rusky and Russky (commonly known as the village of all republics, including Russia) often slandered and quarreled among themselves. It's just an ideal that all human beings get along. When he entered the mansion on the first day, he could feel the hostility toward he in further deep of your skin.

I knew it without even asking. That they are a group made up only of Ruskis that they exclude for complete to the strangers.

As an executive of such a group, he was a man who could not understand the truth behind calling himself same to home for work. Fortunately, never I felt none threat, but was extremely inconvenient get in and go out of the strength of a cluster that showed a dislike flagrant. Even he Butler that served to read Won No hidden that was something that had that do in order, showing his displeasure. Again, this time, except for the words that are absolutely necessary, following him while walk with the mouth firmly closed, read Won promise finish his work quickly and never go back to approach this home.

"So, Yeah you need something, call me".

He Butler, that guided to read Won to the study, speak politely and then HE withdrawal. read Won Opened voluntarily the door and I enter. The spacious hall of study was crowded with the materials which I had messed up the day before, so there was no mess. Using the empty space of Yongke's documents like a springboard, as soon as he took off his jacket, he left it along with his bag, found a seat and HE sat.

Good today.

read Won, who picked up the documents without finish he day former of the mountain of documents scattered to the time, HE center of immediate in he guy of letter. Was a document that traced he

process of death of a man's fortune. I've been holding on to this for three days due to the big that is.

Definitely it I will finish today.

read Won took a decision and arching the eyebrows with seriousness.

The butler glanced at the closed door of the study, then moved again and walked down the hall. aisle. It was time to execute the teacher's orders received in the morning. With a look of disapproval, Opened the door and he left of the Mansion. No very far of the door major, left a scooter in bad state. He butler looked at him with displeasure.

"Whoa."

Lee Won took a deep breath and closed the last page. My eyes were rigid and I thought I was driving me crazy, but I did it. Even the highlighted part is quite, but I got the information what I needed of all modes.

The question is how to legally obtain property obtained as a result of various corruptions.

In he moment in that I raise the head, read Won flicker in view of he landscape that saw by the window. It must have started when the languid sunlight was coming in, but now it is completely dark. Surprised, he hurriedly checked the time and froze. I did not realize because the chandelier brightly illuminated the interior of the study, but it was already past midnight.

Train.

To the first thought that you came to the Mind, Lee Won leap in contemplation, but he result I do not change. Although he was busy, he skipped the documents without disturbing them, and as soon as Opened the door of the study and HE was, crashed violently with he.

"this."

Said he man that hug to read Won, that was to spot of fall.

"Always I you throw with all you body".

When I look the voice of Laughter, over there was Cease with a mild smile looking at him.

Due to the impact, read Won No could react of immediate. Maybe still was bewildered by the unexpected situation. Still, he looked at Caesar with a white on his face and He didn't say anything.

Of suddenly, the smile He disappeared of the face of Cease. The look of Cease was fixed in the lips ajar without give account. The look that looked to Mulgeukmi read Won lost his usual light sharp and HE softened indefinitely.

For a while they looked at each other like that, but they didn't say anything. They looked at each other in the stillness so silent that you could even hear a open and close your eyes

Of suddenly, Cease bowed the head. He arm that held his waist shot gently by Lee Won, and the long silver eyelashes that fell softly were exceptionally focused on the vision of Lee Won. The moment Caesar's breath passed her wet lips gently open, Lee Won returned suddenly to the reality.

Caesar, who had been attentively holding Lee Won's hand, who reflexively pushed his shoulder, let him go. The two looked at each other with surprised eyes. Of course, the reasons were different. Unexpectedly, read Won Opened hurriedly the mouth, ashamed by the sensation of empty on his waist.

"A bit, of hurry".

Lee Won, who stuttered involuntarily, closed his mouth again. On other occasions, the butler always indicated the time to return. Am I too engrossed to listen to it? Caesar looked at him without saying a word, who frowned and frowned in a sense of shame. His hand remained in the air after being pushed by Lee Won. Caesar opened the mouth. Was so when he went down the hand.

"You seem quite busy. It that will happen?"

Caesar's face with a slight smile was the same as always. Thanks to this, Lee Won, who found the opposite sex, calmed the situation for a moment by thinking. It was clear that the train already had been chopped up. My eyes they darkened while I thought about go home in my old scooter

Even now, several times, barely I moved and rode to stop me in he garden.

contained he sigh that he left unwittingly, but their issues HE they resolved unexpectedly.

Chapter 19

He hurried out of the mansion, saw the scooter he had parked, and stopped. Things that knew already No were over there. In change, it that used to be a 'scooter of seals' now HE ha converted in a 'trash of scooter' and this in evil state. In the fierce battle of the scooter, that barely HE covered with wheels that had collapsed and collapsed to such an extent that it could not be recognized in absolute, read Won HE remained there, without words.

"Oh, has to to have been a accident".

-said Cease, that it continued slowly. added insignificantly to the look suspicious of read Won, who looked towards back of immediate.

"Maybe even a cat it amount. How are you this?"

Cease, that it there was pronounced as a line in a construction site of theater, said with a smile bitter "I will have to stay here until get one new scooter".

read Won it I look in silence and squeezed the cuffs. This shameless bastard of the mafia..... !

Lee Won felt his head boil at the tragic end of his only means of transportation, which there was prepared with money no had. I wanted to go even to foot, but the reason He stopped me. Even Yeah They came out of the garden, no there was trams. He was imprisoned.

Lee Won, who was counting to calm his stomach, did not release his fist until he counted to 3245 before looking back. When their eyes met, Caesar blinked. innocent as if I didn't know anything at all. Lee Won held on with his stomach boiling again and opened the door. mouth.

"Send he pay of hours Additional features to its account. Have that tell you? When asked sarcastically, Caesar smiled briefly. "No I know."

Know how many moles I have in me body.

Lee Won thought to himself and immediately entered the mansion. The sound of the slow Caesar's footsteps mingled behind the footsteps that could not contain their anger and moved quickly.

Silence reigned inside the mansion. As if everyone in the world had stayed Asleep, not a single breath could be heard. Breaking the cold silence, the hard steps of Lee Won. There is only one way to choose. Lee Won returned to the studio and frowned. frown with anger. Other passed from back was annoying. Were the Steps of Cease. Unable of bear he sound of the comfortable shoes of the man who continued, quickly went back head.

"Have something that tell me? By that I do you pursue?"

Hearing the high-pitched and nervous voice, Caesar opened his mouth with a face not very different from his usual one. "As tea was?" read Won hesitated a embarrassed moment. arose a sudden sensation of shame, and quickly returned head and answered.

"regular."

"Wanna know the situation exact".

César's request was natural as a client. Lee Won walked towards the library with his mouth closed.

After the door opened, Caesar stood tall at the unfolding scene. forehead to he. HE limited to look to the floor without say a word, as Yeah No knew where put the feet between the lots of papers. Ignoring the figure high behind of he, read Won gave a passed forward and went to his side.

Lee Won, who was familiar with the documents, took a step like a bridge and looked at it. Caesar stood there with a frown, pushing the papers with the toe of his shoe and walking toward he place where was read Won. After of some few Steps slow, Caesar HE

faced to read Won. By now, read Won is he only that looks at the person with he neck stretched, it look with a sensation of dislike and open the mouth.

"Sit down, we will talk to leave of now".

Cease let escape a brief exclamation while separated the papers in he

couch forehead to he and did a place to feel.

"I lived. I thought that would have that be of foot during a lot time ".
read Won looked at the ground and he pointed.

"Yeah you step that paperwork, I will do that tea lie down some days".

César barely escaped from the papers that had been placed where he was about to put a foot. Caesar, who came to the seat that Lee Won had made, looking for an empty spot, sat down and let escape a strong sigh. Ignoring your motion of head, coat the documents that read Won there was prepared.

"I'm reading now same".

When Caesar accepted the document handed to him, Lee Won quickly turned his head to find which searched between the many documents that there was there.

"This is a document related. This too."

Without doubt it, Lee Won found quickly the documents that wanted to and immediately you gave to Caesar a stack of documents.

"In first place, the struggle major is the real estate over there. So soon as HE present a demand for this, HE will track others properties together with she. The want all?

Caesar put the papers in his lap and I look to Lee Won. "then?" read Won answered with indifference. "The fight will be long, dirty and hard".

Was so when of suddenly I felt that there was a meaning different hidden in the words of Caesar. Caesar said again with a mild smile.

"And if No all?"

This time, Lee Won answered easily.

"You will suffer less that have it all".

Cease No answered easily. I thought that was thinking in take a decision, but was mistaken. Caesar I look to read Won with a strange expression and asked.

"Seems that No have the trust for to get it all".

read Won frowned he frown in silence. read Won Opened the mouth to Caesar, who was looking that guy of answer you I was going to give.

"okay."

In view of the unexpected answer, Cease flicker as surprised. read Won continuous talking with a expressionless face.

"No I can allow me lose he time postponing the things in a judgment exhausting. Only I will work during the time that be necessary".

In that moment, Cease squinted the eyes and twisted the lips as Yeah I would like to understand. "Only enough for the trial of Nikolai, right?"

"okay."

After of give the same answer this time, read Won set aside the documents with the feet and HE sat.

"Ask me Yeah have some ask. I will do my job".

Caesar looked to the side and took off his jacket with an indifferent face. Sitting on the couch with him better suit and poking around the documents, anyone could say that was dry.

When saw that, I I bothered quite. By some reason, I felt as Yeah I had sitting without none purpose. My stomach turned when I was upset. Rubbing your stomach without thinking, He later realized that he had been starving all day today. When I gave account of this, I I got angry of new.

By what the hell passed this?

At this point, he had to lie alone in his own bed, which was uncomfortable but comfortable in mind, and fell into a comfortable sleep. But it's not enough to look at paperwork all day, so that the scooter is broken and it's like being trapped inside the house. Plus I was so hungry. that I felt that I I was going to faint

It was better not to know. When I realized that I had been starving all day, I I felt like a crazy person. I would even have chocolate. Laments flooded me, but I had a lot of hunger, So that neither even could ask

something of eat, even Yeah died. read Won squeezed the teeth and He decided to keep his pride. When you put force in your eyes and you open the fabric.

I gurgle gurgling-.

For a moment, he hardened in that state. The sound of Caesar turning the papers stopped to the same time. I felt that Cease lifted the head. Lee Won pretended that No passed nothing and HE removed he shichimi and squeezed he stomach. Silently contained the breathing and you gave forces, but the did not actually follow his expectations.

rice, rice, rice

In view of he sound of a thunder that resonated successively, read Won HE gave account of the made of that the reason No was nothing forehead to the can of the instinct. Caesar Opened the mouth in view of he face ruthlessly distorted of read Won.

"By TRUE, I have hunger".

Unexpectedly, he made the topic without a sign of sarcastic sarcasm as usual. "Wait, leaves that he Chef cook something". To the see to Cease ready for to put on of foot, HE put of foot hurriedly. "By that wake up to a person asleep?"

Cease I look to Iwon as Yeah would be again strange.

"His Work is prepare food when and where want". read Won resisted he groan that was to spot of go out. Without embargo, he sound in he stomach continuous without matter the will. Said irritated while he moved away The hair loose.

"This good, leave it alone in peace. It I will do simple ". "you?" Cease asked as Yeah out unexpected. read Won did a ask in place of a answer. "Where is the kitchen?"

Cease it I look as Yeah out to follow him. Lee Won it continued with face of dislike and it he continued.

Chapter 20

As a great Mansion, the distance to the fridge was long and distant I felt that I was going to die of Hungry on the way to the kitchen. Lee Won cursed the mansion large enough to being ignorant while swearing inside. After walking for a long time and barely get to the kitchen, which was big enough to put the entire house and office where he lived, Lee Won sighed deeply. Caesar, who entered first, stopped and looked towards back.

"Uses it that you want."

To the see him talk slowly with the arms open, read Won HE support in the table and I look around of the kitchen. There was a kitchen splendid that was difficult of see even in my imagination. All the Utensils of kitchen were french either germans, and all the knives and Forks were facts silver and crockery ancient.

The most surprising of them was the refrigerator. The few giant refrigerators that occupied an entire wall of the spacious and airy kitchen were enough to marvel at just look at them. Lee Won took a step and walked to the refrigerator. All you can eat Immediate is good. When I suddenly remembered Korean instant ramen that you could eat easily in 5 minutes, the door to the darling HE Opened forehead to lee Won.

He Fridge was full of huge quantities of meat and ham. There was veal and pig, So as lamb and veal, and even turkey. Without embargo, it that further surprised to read Won was he price of the meat.

Each time that I was going to the Supermarket, the meat expensive that No could allow me buy HE piled up like a mountain there, just looking at it with longing eyes. Memories of wandering like a hyena looking for cheap meat in a cramped house passed through his head like a flashlight, and by a moment, read Won forgot completely who was imprisoned in the Mansion. Caesar opened his mouth when he saw it, looking at the piled meat, but without moving, with the door of the fridge open of wide open

"There is something What do you need?"

Looked like that would catch a cow fair forehead to you with only

talk. read Won set aside the look of the darling and he looked at Caesar again. For the first time, Lee Won looked at Caesar with his eyes shining like stars.

"Can wear all here?"

Caesar was amazed. Lee Won looked at him with a happy smile on his face. His long eyes curved like a crescent, along with a smile that bloomed brightly like a flower, evoked a imagination erotica. Cease nodded with the head ashamed by a moment. "okay."

So soon as HE you gave he permission, read Won Opened the mouth and smiled happily with a smile in your face. Leaving behind Caesar, who was just staring at him with wide eyes, Lee Won He suddenly turned and began to gather meat at a terrifying speed. this, this, this, this and this.

When Caesar came to his senses, the counter was already full of meat. Finally, Lee Won took out a ham enormous and hill the door of the fridge with expensive of satisfaction. Holding up he ham with both hands, I look to his around and coat a great knife forehead to Cease. read Won, who I look the sheet sharp silver with a expensive happy, deposit he ham in he space empty and immediately I take the knife. disk.

The sheet cut you gave in the chin in half of the ham, HE stopped and No HE moved. read Won frowned He frowned and cut the ham harder with his hands. But the blade was stuck in the flesh gross and I don't know moved. By that Devils is this?

Lee Won was upset and grabbed the handle of the sword with both hands, and a long arm reached out. suddenly reached out from behind. I turned involuntarily and saw Caesar looking at him with a strange expression. Caesar, without saying a word, let go of Lee Won's hand that was holding the sword. and picked up he ham. Then, while read Won was looking, took he ham giant and it put in machine without saying a word and pressed the button.

Swoosh, swoosh, swoosh.

Machine began to move of a side to other with a sound monotonous. Bit time after, HE stacked slices fine of ham forehead to us. While he ham HE piled up, Cease

went back to press he button for arrest the machine. Went back to open he cupboard, coat a plate and HE it served read Won with ham

stacked.

"ruler."

read Won, who was embarrassed, ashamed by it that there was made and I agree clumsily he dish, speak as if nothing had past.

"I will do only mine".

Cease speak with indifference, as Yeah already I would have expected.
"As you want."

When Lee Won looked at him, he moved, took out the refrigerator, and started looking for ingredients. read Won soon HE gave the lap and Opened the wardrobes and drawers here and there for find the tool desired. Cease went back to his seat without say a word, to the see him moving busily behind of he.

Maybe was a mistake

I cut the black bread without thinking, but it's empty! A dull sound was heard. When I returned head, saw to read Won cutting up a great piece of meat in a open and close of eyes. For his surprise, Instead of trimming the meat, he put it in the pan as a lump. When Caesar blinked, Lee Won HE gave the lap casually and this time short other piece of meat in pieces. AND the meat also was thrown into the frying pan just like was.

He was busy walking around, cutting up all kinds of meat and throwing it into the frying pan, but Caesar was occurred something. Cease Told him to Lee Won, who received he black bread What a short and you He delivered.

"You should add vegetables". "made."

Lee Won simply refused. César did not give up, he handed over his tomatoes and spoke again. "Put this".

"Because this made".

Again, to read Won, who HE denied this time, Caesar frowned he frown. "You will regret it."

"I will not."

After of say this, read Won short other piece of meat and it daring to the frying pan. Cease No did further recommendations and He focused

his attention on his sandwich.

Lee Won, who picked up the overcooked meat one by one with tongs, looked back and bowed his head. head. What, it's not ripe. Without thinking deeply, he put the meat back and turned on the frying pan.

Suddenly he wondered about Caesar. It never had a fire. The burner was generous, but some way was concerned, and read Won looked at him. Unexpectedly, Cease was acquainted with the kitchen. Shredded the lettuce to hand and the let. He size of lettuce divided into equal sizes, Lee Won inadvertently looked at it. While Therefore, Caesar cut a round ham and placed it on top. Lee Won inadvertently admired the appearance of put a tomato round of side and cut it into slices fine.

It was an unexpected look. Who in the world can imagine Caesar standing in the kitchen and cooking? Furthermore, it is so clever.

For the first time, Lee Won felt Caesar's flickering light of more than just his appearance. Caesar, noticing that Lee Won involuntarily looked without grasp, I raise the head.

When their eyes met, he smiled and said. "Am good at using a knife." He cut the tomatoes like crazy. Caesar held up a paper-thin tomato and smiled over the top. tomato red.

"The people can cut So".

read Won soon was of agreement with a face sullen "By supposed."

Giving the lap as Yeah was convinced, read Won soon HE center of new in his kitchen. The meats first class quality that were placed at chance they were burning.

After of that passed a time, the two, forehead to a guy of sandwich completely different, No they said nothing during a time. He sandwich of Cease was delicious for any that it see Caesar looked away from the healthy, well-proportioned dishes with moderate amounts of vegetables and quantities moderate of meat, and opened the mouth silent.

" I thought it would be good cooking ".

Subtle expectations were shattered. The ham was not a mistake. Caesar, who was watching food No identified forehead to lee Won,

asked. "What did you do?" "Sandwich."

Lee Won responded as if it were natural. If a sandwich is a sandwich with ingredients food between he bread, so has reason. Even could called sandwich. But the expression Caesar's was not so brilliant. The sandwich he thought was "a dish with the right ingredients between the bread." It was not an 'unidentified object properly placed between bread' like the one that made read Won.

No, it was 'nothing'. To be precise, it was an unidentified object with meat between the buns. No There were vegetables. It was just meat. Beef on black bread, pork on top, ham on top, turkey on top, ham again, beef again, pork again, ham again, and so on, and finally, went back to go out black bread. It was just a Meat sandwich, meat, only meat.

"This also is meal for humans?"

read Won you said with trust to Caesar, who you asked to Caesar with a expression of disgust Over the pieces of meat stacked precariously.

"Of all modes, is it same a time that you climb to the boat".

read Won Opened the mouth. I felt that I I was going to die of hunger. Take a bite and eat he rest about the March. In half of the sandwich that I got up with anticipation, I could see the meat inside.

"No this ripe".

In answer to the moderation of Cease, read Won said with indifference. "Originally, the meat ought be raw."

"that."

Chapter 21

No was time for say 'Is pig'. read Won gave a great nibble and asked. Yeah this is Juicy that spreads in your mouth, soft texture, tasty finish, and the flavor of the meat that spreads throughout your graves nasal

enjoyment

Lee Won stopped chewing and looked at the sandwich. The taste of the meat that filled his mouth was Completely different than what I expected. The half burnt and half unripe meat rolls and It slides into his mouth. The various pieces of meat that had been gathered here and there became lumps and stuck to them, and the mistakenly cut pieces of bone were crushed between the teeth, and finally I know mixed he smell of all guy of meat and was paralyzed inside of nose. .

... .. Wow.

By a moment, his stomach it seemed give a overturn, but in he moment in That he took hand to mouth, Lee Won it saw. He face Caesar looking at him from the other side of the table.

He narrowed his eyes and looked at Lee Won. As we will see if they really eat it. Lee Won never could spit it that ate forehead to he. Toward heat and he bulk chewed in the mouth. read Won chewed He slowly picked up the meat and lifted the plate. Caesar followed him without saying a word as he left the room. kitchen with his sandwich as if nothing had happened had past.

Which said No was evil. Thought read Won. Simply happens by high he made of that the meal It has to pass through the mouth before entering the stomach. And I realized that even if I have so hungry, the meal that it doesn't taste good does not have flavor.

read Won, who path and path by the spacious home and return to the study, now was dizzy and hungry. But No could eat his sandwich. In that moment, a roar roaring rang from he inside of the ship. It seemed that they were protesting when Devils I was going to arrive he rice.

Even the meat no face HE can eat So.

With his face contorted, Lee Won slowly began to chew the sandwich. The objective was reduce to the maximum he time in mouth, but No was easy. I felt that was crying out by something of

eating in my stomach and crying in my mouth that I didn't want to eat this. Lee Won pretended to look the documents and He frowned.

Caesar was eating his sandwich, regardless of the distress of the two. As the strong Jaw moved slowly, the crunching sound of vegetables could be heard. Lee Won He barely swallowed the saliva he was collecting as he tried to silence the sound. It was better when not there was food. When I smelled the sweet sandwich, I felt like my intestines were twisting. Caesar, who had been observing until then, opened his mouth to Lee Won, who held back his anguish with teeth tight.

"Are you not eating? The quantity is sufficient." TO the light invitation, Lee Won declined with calm. "Alright, me too I have it". No had a lot trust in it that said while held a sandwich of the that neither even she spoke further. Still, Lee Won stubbornly ignored him and opened the documents. Caesar did no more recommendations and began to eat the sandwich alone. Lee Won wanted to fix his gaze on the documents, but the guy no longer caught his attention. All attention was focused on the sandwich Cease reflected in he edge of his field of vision. Swallowing with careful his saliva without give account, Cease opened the mouth.

"How much tax there is behind of this land?"

At the sudden question, Lee Won reluctantly raised his head. Caesar's hand was empty, as if he had eaten them all before realizing it. He felt a sense of regret along with the thought that he was lucky, but he pretended not to know it. Lee Won put down the sandwich which he held without wasting time and found the material more hastily than usual. Caesar, looking at the number, reached out and picked up the sandwich. With his gaze fixed on the documents, Lee Won involuntarily swallowed his saliva as he saw him cutting and biting bread, and then he turned his head hastily. Once again, my stomach hurts and my eyebrows furrow, but Cease of suddenly leaves the papers.

"I'm tired. Us we see tomorrow."

He quickly stood up and left the study with silent steps with his jacket hanging on the floor. couch. Lee Won remained motionless and

pretended to look at the documents until the sound was heard. of the door of library opening and closing

During a a while, read Won HE remained still. The hall of study was in silence and No HE heard none sound. After Caesar left, all that was left was Iwon and his snacks. Listen attentively, but no footsteps were heard. He stood up, opened the door and looked down the hallway. I don't know He saw not a single ant in the quiet mansion. After carefully examining the around, Lee Won closed the door again, turned around and looked at the plate. Right in that moment, a howl violent HE filter from he inside of his stomach, and quickly it pressed toward below.

He returned to his seat and sat down, looking straight ahead. There were two types of sandwiches left. One of the irons was made for him himself and the other by Caesar.

... ... Because everything is left

The reason was enough. Lee Won hesitantly extended his hand and brought it to one of the plates. Unfortunately, the chosen one was not his. Lee Won's lips parted hesitantly and he sandwich Caesar entered into he.

The first thing I felt was the sour smell of black bread. The fermented flavor that is commonly feel in he bread black that enjoy the russians was familiar, but strangely stimulated he appetite. As soon as you bite into it, the rich flavor of the food spreads in your mouth. At the same time, The crunchy texture of the vegetables stimulates the tongue and the soft meat of the fresh raw ham is melts in the mouth.

He opened his eyes involuntarily. It felt like an orchestra playing in my mouth. I couldn't do it believe. By that is so delicious ?! Lee Won let he sandwich that was eating, Opened he bread and revised inside. Was just an ordinary sandwich.

Is because have hunger?

But still, what he made was something he couldn't possibly eat. Lee Won looked at the sandwich with a frown. Lee Won, who looked warily at the exposed interior, immediately covered the bread and put the sandwich in his mouth. The crisp lettuce had a sweet taste in the mouth. Still were left many snacks. Even Yeah one either two they disappeared, No it seemed be noticed read

Won opened the document and flipped through the font, chewing on

the sandwich. After a few hours, I felt that my head gave turns. With a lot taste HE submerged in he material and busy the aspects most prominent. Suddenly, the huge sandwiches disappeared into my mouth one by one. one. stutter stutter.

Lee Won, who involuntarily extended his hand over the plate, felt something empty and raised his hand. head. By a moment, Opened a lot the eyes. He dish that there was state full soon was empty. Lee Won looked at the plate without saying a word for a while. I wanted to deny it, but the feeling of satiety In Myself stomach me He said that was a reality.

HE crossed of arms and I look he dish. No matters how much Look, the dishes empty never HE they came back to fill. The look by Lee Won flicker toward he dish together to he. He sandwich that there was prepared was left intact. Lee Won easily reached out and opened the bread. He moved little by little ingredients of the sandwich, which was loaded with meat, and refined the shape, then covered the bread and passed it to the next dish.

No wanna do this

As I looked around, frowning at the sandwich, which looked to anyone like careless, I suddenly felt a strange look. Lee Won, who had involuntarily returned He shook his head, stopped his gaze. A tall man was leaning against the study door and looked. With his platinum blonde hair flowing naturally and a rough shirt, Lee Won realized He realized he wasn't going to sleep, he was just changing his clothes. Lee Won, who had not said nothing during a time, opened the mouth.

"I would add a condition, but if you work overtime, you must provide a snack in the morning." evening".

Caesar said with a small smile. "What else you need?" read Won immediately went back the head. "Not at all." I pretended be indifferent, but I gave account of that I they burned the ears. No I can do it because I have hunger. read Won thought, set the look in the documents and HE separated from Caesar.

Caesar, who had been silent for a while, moved and walked to the sofa. Suddenly, his Bare feet came into view and he felt himself find an empty seat on the couch and sit down. read Won pretended in silence concentrate in his job without say nothing. There was a mild smell to shampoo bodily. Of course, the source was very clear.

Considering that I wanted to raise my head unwittingly, read Won gathered the force his scattered attention.

I looked closely at the font, but I couldn't understand the meaning until I read it. line a and other time. While read carefully each line and played the aspects further featured, barely could recover his ancient concentration. Of suddenly, Cease squeezed the chin with a hand and looked at him with a deep wrinkle in the forehead.

When he Butler, waking up to the sunrise, Opened with careful the door of the study, witnessed an amazing spectacle. It was the appearance of the haggard lawyer scanning the documents, and he owner looking at him So. Incredibly, Caesar looked to Yi Won and smiled slightly.

The rare sunny weather seemed to continue, and then the clouds began to form again. As suspicious dark clouds gathered and prepared to snow again, the People were walking busily down the street with restless steps. The building located in the center It stood tall, overwhelming the people passing by. It was quite a spectacle to see the people passing by. frolicking around the gloomy building. The feeling of looking at them from the top floor was incomparable. to someone stuff. But today, Tutchev was not well planted.

"That want say with that he czar Is bringing foreign to its home?"

TO the voice sharp, the person who did the complaint responded with a voice suffocating by phone. "Is called lawyer and I'm in charge of Berdyaev's work."

"Is it Berdyaev's business?" "That, the land. other property ". The blood ran to the cheeks swollen of Tucheve.

"He czar really said that it I was going to get? You go to face you to Lomonosov expensive to expensive ?! " He man of the other side of the irritable voice responded with a lot strain.

"HE go So. Besides, the lawyers are quite tenacious ".

Chapter 22

Tuchev respite deep and dried sparsely hairy crown with a handkerchief.

"by that Is difficult to stimulate to Lomonosov further that this! That No is enough, So that leave

in peace to the advisors of the organization and use a lawyer foreign blue for do the things? What's more, you're doing things your way without giving any information to the executives! That demons are doing? You arrived to this spot, that did? By that No you informed before? " "It I feel. I it I feel. Is about continue a bit further the situation and give a report " As Yeah

was in front of him, Tuchev spat abusive language at him, who bowed his head urgently. and he apologized. His mind was filled with dissatisfaction with Caesar. The boy didn't like it from principle. The pureblood heir to the great Russian organization hung out with foreigners. After of all, No this in conditions of to be made post of the organization. Tuchev thought and Opened the mouth.

"Find out what these guys are doing right now and report it. Find out even where arrive Verdyayev, to who belongs he lawyer and until that spot it knows, and that this fixing up he tsar with that lawyer, and report it!

"this good."

The other part that answered hurriedly HE He showed indecisive and continuous talking.

"I, by TRUE, he lawyer I am too much jealous, So that I sleep in he study and as in he

study. I used to go to the job, but now I'm sitting in a Mansion and job all he day, So that No can I get any data

To the hear their stutterers words, Tuchev grated the teeth. "Yeah are So of passionate, is still further difficult!"

Tuchev continuous talking while walked by the office.

"Of some manner, get the information. EITHER persuade to the lawyer for that I talked, either threaten him, use your head of all modes".

He got angry and stopped walking. "Yeah it does not work". The voice of Tucheve low even more and their little ones eyes they shined intensely.

"Get rid of the lawyer".

10

The restaurant was quiet. There was no noise other than the occasional footsteps of the butler bringing the empty plate and bringing food, and the occasional clash of plates. In the silence that continued, Lee Won carefully cut the meat and put it in his mouth. What is a steak like? tomorrow, in others occasions HE had surprised, but today was a exception.

Is this meat the meat of yesterday?

He flavor was completely different to the of the meat that ate he day former. Lee Won tasting he taste of top quality steak that was grilled properly and burst into fragrant juice in his mouth, admiring himself. Caesar drank wine slowly and looked at him. Lee Won, who had state eating everything time without say a word, of suddenly opened the mouth.

"That passed with my scooter?"

Caesar's hand stopped as he raised the wine glass to his mouth. Caesar told him casually to Lee Won, who I was using a great piece of steak the half.

"No is easy find a scooter that HE see exactly So".

A vein was on the side of Lee Won's forehead. Lee Won, who took the cut piece of meat with a fork, HE he took he steak to the mouth without say a word. Cease, that drank came to the light, left the Cup and he smiled.

"The show program at the Bolshoi Theater has changed, how about tonight?" When read Won looked at him, Caesar continuous.

"They said that was a nutcracker".

read Won asked with a face expressionless. "Does the trial end when I see the Nutcracker?" Cease He said without stopping smiling.

"No, No has nothing that see with that".

Lee Won put the last piece in his mouth as if he knew he would. After cleaning the plate, wiped his mouth with a napkin and stood up. Caesar spoke to Lee Won again, which was to Point of leave.

"I would be frustrating Yeah I will remain in home".

Lee Won looked at him indifferently and responded. "I came to work, not play".

As he was about to pass Caesar, he suddenly saw a basket full of bread in sight. At one glance at the bread as good as a steak, he reached out his hand without hesitation. Caesar looked at him. fixedly without say a word when saw to read Won walk away with a piece of bread in the hand.

with a expression slightly disappointed.

While walked directly to the library, read Won frowned he frown.

That Devils are thinking, boy?

The more I thought about it, the more ridiculous it became. Are you asking for a kiss or are you destroying deliberately the scooter? With my current attitude, the scooter would never come until work was finished. Furthermore, being an executive of a group composed only of Ruskey, I attracted to his job and now I retains inside of the home. No HE by that in a scale of the one to the ten. No I would be strange in absolutely that one day a subordinate will shoot and would kill him.

The truth is that he cannot be trusted. If Caesar loses interest in the middle and withdraws his hand, all his suffering be in vain. While follow interested, of some manner you should leverage the opportunity here also. The conclusion already was clear.

I will use all my concentration and I will finish this job in bit time.

Lee Won, who had made up his mind, took a big bite of the bread in his hand, moving quickly. Did a plan approximate, assigning he job in his head. Yeah are completely immersed in this task, you can finish it in the next days. With that thought in mind, read Won opened the

door to the study. The calculation was not too bad. However, there was an obstacle that read Won there was no had in account.

intelligent.

Lee Won's efforts were in vain when he heard a knock when he was about to Focus on the documents. As soon as he frowned and raised his head, the door of the study opened and one appeared Red rose. Was Caesar who brought flowers.

"HE says that the pink of the tomorrow blooms by the beauty".

Caesar gave Lee Won a flower and smiled. As if there was any certainty that Lee Won would I would happily accept. But it only that came back it was the cold look of Lee Won.

that kind he's crazy

Caesar you asked to read Won, who went back the head with coldness in place of receive the flower. "No tea they like the roses?" Lee Won still looked at the documents without saying a word. But it wasn't so easy to concentrate in he job. Forehead to a obstructive that this decided to do it and interferes in his job. Continuous Cease.

"Is strange, tea is left over perfect. Even the things with thorns EITHER such time tea like the acacia?

After of all, the acacia is further useful that the roses. Because can get honey "

widely.

read Won hill loudly the papers and I raise the head. His face, looking to Cease, was contracted by the disgust "That are doing? here. TO that hour you do this? No are working? No you go? " When I pinched to Caesar, that came out to the same time everyone the days, Cease answered with calm.

"Is a job, can do it in home".

It didn't end there. Caesar looked around the sofa, found an empty seat and sat there comfortably. degree. Lee Won blinked in surprise. This disturber has now completely calmed down and has sat down feeling the wave of stress, read Won fluttered the papers with

inconvenience.

Since the owners have already moved to stop the chase, it is painful to discover who is the rightful owner. Lee Won ignored him and tried to concentrate on his work, but again, Caesar not it let only. "He paperwork I saw yesterday, where is?"

Without saying anything, Lee Won stretched out his hand and picked up a stack of papers. Before Caesar could use it again, Lee Won first put it on his lap. I kept my mouth shut and I returned to look the part highlighted, Caesar said.

"He job is Well, but to times is Well take a rest". read Won did not answer. Caesar continued talking.

"Go by you path free as wish your Free Soul, without demand reward for your nobles Actions. The reward is yours
..... " Cease HE

river briefly and then he added.

"Pushkin always is Well".

"Yeah want write a poem, salt and write it". Caesar said, unable to contain his irritation. "we should go together?" "Because

No I like".

Caesar laughed. "I would be fun."

This time he didn't respond at all. I tried to ignore him, but without realizing it, I stopped talking. read Won swore to remain silent again and fixed his gaze on the documents. Where is the jurisprudence that HE can use in this case? Others times I found the things that needed of once, but this time I couldn't come up with an idea. Of course, it was because of the man in front of him. Caesar now hummed Arya and waved the documents that Lee Won gave him. try to disappear even one of those. Internally, Lee Won hoped it would be like this. I'll kick you out right now I looked after Caesar from time to time and handed him the documents curtly, but Caesar let the documents and I look to read Won. His look it looked as Yeah I'd like something, but read Won browsed the documents with total indifference.

After of look So by a a while, listen a bouquet of roses that there was brought Cease. Was picking out a red rose with beautiful buds, he chose one and took it out. Suddenly, Lee Won's vision saw Cease

bowing toward he. tac.

The rosebud lightly hit Lee Won's head and at the same time, Lee Won screamed angry.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 23

"That are doing!"

The irritation accumulated exploded and read Won immediately the shot to the trash. But it that happened next it was unexpected.

HE I'm listening a sound sharp. read Won Opened the eyes with surprise. Cease, that there was been slapped with authenticity, surprised and their eyes They were very open.

The two looked at each other for a while. Neither the one who hit him nor the one who was hit remained stunned and No they moved. The cheeks of Caesar HE they reddened slowly and the footprints of Lee Won's hands slowly began to appear. It was Lee Won who came to his senses first.

"It I feel, No was my intention".

It was a mistake, but I slapped him. Caesar still looked at Lee Won blankly, as if I was still lost in the impossible. Without even thinking about hugging her cheeks lightly swollen Was the first time that he face of Cease was so idiot. To the see his consternation, read Won decided.

"Hit one".

Was eye by eye and cheek by cheek. read Won approached his face to Caesar and hill the eyes. Ignored the hand of Cease, that there was looked before of close the eyes. I decided forget by a moment the shape of his elegant long-boned hands, but at the same time, the strength he felt and his skillful driving of the knife while prepared sandwiches he day former. But No HE forgot of squeeze the cuffs and squeeze the molars hard.

He wasn't used to being hit in the face. But I hope this ends sooner how late He lifted his chin as if urged. He foresaw that a large hand was about to slap him on the cheek, but unexpectedly, Caesar did not slap him. I was just looking at him. Hopefully could do it before. read Won flicker with the eyes closed in strain. Cease, that looked their eyelashes long, thin and trembling, bowed head.

With a sudden sigh, something sweet touched Lee Won's lips. He stopped at the unexpected sensation. But that moment not hard a lot. In the moment in that the lips gently addressed, he sucked the bottom lip of Lee Won, and Won immediately squeezed his fist.

With a snap overwhelming, this time he grabbed the other cheek and he stepped back. Was the next time that read Won shout.

"What are you doing now!? I said hit me. Who wants to kiss me?" read Won, who was angry, Caesar naturally replied.

"I thought that I should kiss you for close the eyes and show you face".

While read Won contorted his face, he embarrassed, Caesar he pointed his new fingerprint of hand and said:

"HE said It allows a second kiss now?"

To Caesar, who bowed his head willingly, Lee Won immediately clenched his fist. I gave a punch without regret, but this time he was not hit. Caesar, who quickly escaped, He grabbed the wrist of Lee Won, who had blown his swing, and pulled him closer. When they took to read Won suddenly, Caesar threw out to laugh unexpectedly.

To the difference of read Won, who immediately frowned he frowned and I raise the head, Caesar detour the look. His gaze turned to Lee Won's clenched fists in his hand, and Lee Won's lips Caesar got out after him. When Lee Won was surprised by the light kiss, Caesar raised his head. look and looked at him.

"I guess that I they paid by this".

With those words, Caesar let go of Lee Won's hand. Caesar gave a slight smile to Lee Won, who there was resigned without want, then HE gave the lap and abandonment he study. HE remained looking fixedly the door of the study, silently closed. When HE gave account of that there was suffered, it already was too late.

"That, That boy!"

Lee Won spit out abusive language and kicked the papers on the ground. But regret soon return. To the eyes of the the rest, were scattered by all he place, but the documents they had their own order were tangled and scattered to the time.

"Poor."

HE collapsed in he floor with he face contracted and a groan of pain boiling from the depths of his throat. While I returned to to put together the papers hurriedly, my stomach

it was still boiling. Anyway, let's count it as an exchange once in a while. I was the that hit you first. He tried to convince him rationally, but his distorted face could not straighten.

He never knew it. The situation has already been resolved, so why do I still get so angry? read Won, who had inadvertently rubbed his lips with the back of his hand, suddenly stopped move. The warmth that had touched his lips met the warmth that lingered in the back of your hand. Another vibration seemed to be transmitted strangely to the heart that was beating with anger late

From early in the morning, the bustling noises continued. Lee Won, who suddenly woke up with he sound of Steps, was embarrassed by he landscape a stranger in his view, but He soon understood it. This was not a pension in an old apartment complex. In a spacious and luxurious room worthy of a grand mansion, he sat with a feeling with which still was not acquainted.

The room full of furniture ancient to the ancient was outdated and too much luxurious. The ceramics scattered here and there looked like have several centuries of antiquity, and the paintings to the oil in the walls They were also signed by an artist they had heard about somewhere. Although Lee Won wasn't particularly interested in all that, the bed was different. The mattress, the bed sheets and even he thick quilt were indescribably soft and comfortable, as Yeah were lying down in a cloud.

That's why the rich eat in the bed.

read Won HE I raise of the bed after of convince to Yeah same. I will be back soon, but is difficult Get used to a bed like this. Thinking like this, he looked towards the bed as if he regretted it. Footsteps were heard again. When I stepped forward and looked out the window, I saw a sedan ready family. It looked like Caesar was about to get to work. Lee Won, who looked at the men of black suit that They moved quickly, thought of something.

Occasional snow covered the window of the black sedan with a sparse fog. The sky was bad seen and looked like that soon I was going to rain a lot snow. Cease I look to the darling and HE moved without hesitate. The Men in black suits who were standing in two rows bowed their heads towards him immediately. Caesar walked towards the car, expressionless as usual. The snow and the feet flew away one by one one about he thick and rich coat of fur that gradually was doing a gradation of the white to the black since the shoulders until the feet.

The man, who had been standing, opened the back door of the car and César bowed his head. After of that Caesar went up to the car, he man that return to the seat of the driver turned on the engine and the door that had been closed suddenly opened. When Caesar turned his head, read Won, what rose quickly, closed the door and said.

"Leave it alone in he path".

Talking with indifference, Cease frowned he frown while looked to the forehead. TO that you mean? read Won opened the mouth with a look suspicious.

"No go to go until it finish. Go to go out to buy a book ". TO Caesar, who he didn't say anything, rushed to say:

"That are doing? Come on."

Caesar turned his head and blinked through the mirror. The organizer, who looked with a nervousness, put in March he car hurriedly. Behind of the car that marched gently, the men of the organization continued online.

The car left the mansion and entered the road with the snow getting thicker. Lee Won, who was looking out the window, opened his mouth as soon as the sedan was about to head for the multitude of cars that they passed

"Tea I will take out of here".

He said before beginning to seriously intervene on the road. Caesar asked as the man stopped and looked to through of the mirror.

"Where to you go? Tea desire."

"You said you were going to the bookstore. Okay, I can take the train from here. Could you stop for a moment? I low here ".

César did not respond to the request he made directly to the man driving the car. When the man had no choice but to stop the car, Lee Won stuck his neck in the car. coat and HE rushed to go out to the road.

Saw vans aligned behind of the sedan arrested. Was to spot of divert the look and direct me to the train station, but suddenly I felt a strange presence. Lee Won looked back and stopped his look.

Caesar followed him, got out of the car and looked at him with his back straight. The door of the truck stopped with he HE Opened and the men They left in a hurry, competing forehead to he. The view HE reflection in the view of the people that they walked hurriedly in the snow that HE thickened gradually, Screaming and running away. read Won He blinked embarrassedly. and He looked at Caesar.

There is something that do close?

looking at it with astonishment, Cease you held out it that had in the hand. Was Shapeka. "Walk down the street without hat is dangerous". Caesar speak with voice peaceful and put to Shapka in the head of read Won. By supposed, read Won He was also well aware of the harsh cold of Buk-gu, where he could not survive without a shapeka. and a fur coat. However, I couldn't use the Sharpka because I was wearing a helmet while drove the scooter. By of course, the scooter now this obsolete.

Caesar put his Shapka on Yi Won and looked at him silently. Lee Won realized the power of natural hair that was soft and warm enough to admire. Shapka, soft and light, incomparable to his own, it gently wrapped the wet hair around his eyes and feet. I was just wearing a hat, but I felt that he cold had been calmed down a bit. read Won said without doubt it

"Thank you. Tea it I will return when I arrived to home ".

Of all modes, Cease gonna in his own car, So that will be good. With that in mind, read Won gave thank you and Caesar smiled slightly. Suddenly, Lee Won realized that the snow there was fallen about his shoulder HE there was it's heavy considerably. Even Yeah wore a coat of

skin, it was difficult to withstand the strong winds of North Korea. However, Caesar became voluntarily tipped the hat on Lee Won. Lee Won felt a strange sensation and looked at the man that there was transferred to Shapka looking at him with eyes whites.

Chapter 24

Caesar raised his hand. Long-jointed fingers gently brushed Lee Won's eyebrows. The drops of water that had formed on the snow fell on Caesar's fingers. Lee Won, who had been staring at him for a while, decided to end his greetings soon. If I go, Cease also HE get on to the car. read Won simply Opened the mouth, but Caesar speak first.

"Where this the season?"

read Won answered to the voice calm without think a lot. "This fair there. So I only" "

After of a light greeting, read Won continued forward. Of suddenly, I'm listening Steps behind of he. Without think about it two times, read Won continued towards the season of trolley car.

No much happened before time about what I would think what was it strange. It was because he sound of the shoes of the men that they fit like an army continued chasing him.

I hope not

Although had a evil feeling, No wanted to look back. Only I thought that was a delusion. But he The sound of footsteps coming from behind was very clear. Unfortunately it wasn't one. Lee Won hesitated and I look toward back. AND to the same time saw. Cease it continued and tens of men with robes black They followed him.

"By that I are Following?"

read Won, that arrive to the season fair to time, HE gave the lap and asked. When read Won let After walking, Caesar also stopped walking, and the men who were chasing him also stopped. they stopped. Contrary to Lee Won's frowning look on his forehead, Caesar said with a smile. "I want to go with you."

read Won No said nothing. Simply it I look with a expression of bewilderment. The people that they expected he train HE they came back contemplative and could feel the look looking at them. Wanted to ask him that was doing, but No wanted to to assemble a scandal in the street. Yeah you were someone

that I would listen to you just because you were talking about this and that, you wouldn't have done something like this first of all.

Am an idiot who was moved by Something like Shapeka.

read Won HE gave the lap with expensive of anger and HE went up to the train that ended of arrive. So Cease it continued, Following by men of suit black. After of the hour tip, he silent train HE full of corpulent men. Lee Won-eun struggled to swallow the moan that was boiling for inside.

But that was just the beginning of the agony. When the bastard took his place, Caesar stood at his side. side and the men immediately the surrounded in circle. To the same time, the members of the organization stared at the passengers sitting in their seats, one by one, terrifying. Until then, people who talked on the phone or spoke with comfortable faces here and there they started to stay silent one to a.

The young man who was listening to music at high volume in a strange atmosphere hesitated and turned off the machine. Soon, he inside of the train HE went back so silent as a mouse dead. All it that could hear was he rattle of the train. Was when read Won frowned he frown without realize.

"You seat this empty, czar".

TO the call of someone, Cease went back the head. To the same time, the men HE divided as the Red Sea, parting before Caesar's eyes. The owner of the seat, who involuntarily had moved his buttocks, became contemplative in an unexpected situation and was forced to get up suddenly Caesar turned his head when the middle-aged uncle began to cry and He disappeared behind of the men.

"Sit down."

Even though he had perfect manners that no one could see, Lee Won already knew his true nature. identity. No, everyone on the train will know. No matter how well they were decorated, the The identities of a group of men around him were very clear. Lee Won responded with a voice peaceful.

"made."

I I denied, but soon I changed of opinion. To the same time, he car HE swinging and stumbled wildly, and Caesar caught to read Won. To the same time, when the expensive of read Won crashed

with he shoulder of Caesar, Caesar gave a passed back without give account. In that moment, the members of the organization shouted and they ran for everyone sides.

"Czar!"

"Tsar, are you good?"

"Bastard, No can drive right?"

The interior of the train quickly became a disaster. Watched by the sound of one of gang members frantically kicking the door and shouting, the driver finally began to shout "I'm sorry, I'm sorry" inside. People all over the place screamed and ran towards the door, and after of a a while, when he trolley car arrive to the season, all inside they shouted and They left in a hurry. leaving only he cluster of Caesar, including read Won, that HE there was hard by the contemplation.

"Hey, hey!"

Lee Won, who turned his head at the sound of breathless screams, looked at him. The image of a driver coming out of the cabin and running toward the street. Unfortunately, even the appearance of be caught by a member of the gang and dragged towards inside.

"by "so."

Lee Won turned his head at the sudden voice. Caesar was looking at him. With a smile that doesn't is different to the usual.

"Until where I must go to the bookshop?"

Lee Won forcibly swallowed a moan that was boiling deep in his throat without say a word.

After passing a few stations, he barely reached his destination, and Lee Won was the first to get off the train. Again, Caesar followed him, followed by the members of the organization. So As soon as the last crew member got off, the train ran frantically without any passenger on board. Lee Won walked towards the bookstore without saying a word with a feeling of bitterness.

The city's famous bookstores had as many books as they were big. The bookstore, which is always full of customers, it was quite crowded even in the morning. After waiting for the man, Lee Won walked past him and immediately began scanning the shelves to find the book you wanted. On other occasions, I would have enjoyed the daily leisure of reading books new ones or buy a simple hobby book, sitting in a separate seat in the bookstore, but this was not the case today. The reason, by Of course, it was the enormous hump that I followed him immediately.

Lee Won walked straight, ignoring Caesar who was looking around. Its purpose was very clear. Lee Won quickly looked around the shelves to find a place for the books related to the law, and then took out the books that stood out from them and looked at the content. After of choose some books, I returned the head for see to Cease. read Won, without want, She looked around and found him standing not far away. To be precise, upon seeing a group of men with suits black lifting up a barricade, read Won thought that Caesar It would over there. As It was from wait, then of a time, a appeared head blonde platinum.

So Yeah.

When I turned around, I heard a call from behind. "Mister lawyer". Hearing his voice echo in the quiet bookstore, Lee Won frowned unconsciously. Like why, as if turning, Caesar came out among the men who had separated from immediate.

"Is a gift."

With a smile, Lee Won I look he book that he held out to him.

Kitchen easy that anyone can do

In a side of the forehead of read Won, a glass blood sprouted. "No need." After exhaling restlessly, Lee Won turned to the right. While remembering the embarrassing memories I had buried, my stomach bloated. If you continue So, it will be a sensation of derision for the rest of my life.

forever?

It was when I frowned at the words I had thought of without realizing it. A employee that was Cleaning inside from the cashier found to read Won and he left.

"By favor, count".

As Lee Won said and put down the books, the staff began to check the quantity one by one. While watching him silently calculate, a book suddenly fell from Lee Won's head. The face Lee Won, who had inadvertently taken the book, was contorted. Behind him he said Cease.

"Together with this".

Caesar, who threw away the disgusting cookbook, smiled happily. Don't laugh like that at a topic that places paws above the bowels of someone! Lee Won thought for their inside and Opened the mouth with a hard face towards he.

"That demons are doing? No it need ". The reaction of Cease was unexpectedly I would be.

"of none manner. It need of TRUE. Some day you will die of poisoning food ". To the see him deny with the head with a smile, your wow HE pressed.

"Because this made. I have had a good life until now. Never I will be back to see nothing as this ". "The life is further lovely that he pride. Seriously, reconsider."

"This in stocks and is noisy. By favor, return it ".

"It I searched and HE go quite good. These are dishes that even a beginner as you can do ".

"Because it go to bring ! "

"Guest."

read Won, that ended of be angry by the sudden interruption, HE stopped and went back the head. He staff the looked with face expressionless.

"Are 1,324 rubles".

read Won pushed he about that you He delivered he employee to a side and quickly coat his wallet.

Yeah? 1,300? read Won, who a time He delivered he money, bowed head toward he number that was different to the calculation that there was made. To the receive the bill that he employee you He delivered

together with he

Instead, he immediately turned his head to check the inside of the envelope. and saw the book "Kitchen that anyone can easily do" shines proudly in its interior.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 25

read Won radiated irritation boiling of his body and path violently by a alley in evil been with few people. In the envelope in his hand, there were several useless cookbooks along with the books related with the law for the that were destined.

By that I have that spend 480 rubles in a book neither I don't even go to read?

Besides, this book useless it turned out scandalously expensive for a issue of few pages. He thickness is less than the thickness of a finger, how dare you say that the price is the same as that of the code legal?

It was when he walked hard, erasing the growing resentment again. Caesar, who followed me, I speak.

"Yeah do you study a page to the day, you also can escape of the danger of death".

When you read Won it I look with eyes scared, Caesar you gave back a smile bright. "Is tragic to die from eating your own meal". Would you like to experience the misery of being beaten to the brim by a cookbook? Was when Look he book of kitchen of top hard and I thought. Suddenly, some children They left in a hurry of the inside the alley screaming. With no time to escape, they were surrounded by children. When looking at the Dirty faces and old clothes, Lee Won soon realized that they were street children. The Foreigners and wealthy people are good targets for them. Begging or pickpocketing. Was when read Won deal of stop them when they saw to the children Screaming and in a hurry, drying the eyes and bowing for get clean the shoes.

Of suddenly, Cease hit without piety to the child that there was ran toward he. He slender body of the child, that No could eat good and was poisoned with drugs, neither even could shout and HE was flying. read Won HE surprised by the situation unexpected and HE hardened. Neither even I had time of shout for what he was doing. César immediately took the Glock from his arms and put the pistol in the forehead of other child that there was grabbed his coat. read Won, that HE there was turned contemplative, Opened a lot the eyes and

the children surprised they shouted and they fled.

At that moment, Lee Won was frozen as he was. The impossible was happening before my eyes. César looked at him without hesitation, with a gun to the boy's head. The goosebumps that had felt before ran all over Lee Won's body. A man with no expression on his face while pointing a gun at such a small child relentlessly. A face that does not feel laughter, anger, sadness or no emotion while taking someone's life. With an expressionless face and ice cream, Caesar pointed out with his gun to the kid.

HE I'm listening he sound of a click and the disconnection of the device of security of the gun. In that moment, Lee Won it was given account. This man would squeeze the trigger without blink.

"stop!"

Belatedly, read Won shout and the interrupted to the two. In a instant, Cease pointed out his weapon to the air and A frightening shot split the air.

"Yuck."

Without knowing it, read Won HE covered the ears. It sounded as Yeah you were ringing the eardrums, but Cease did not answer. Further well, just it He frowned.

"That are doing? Almost tea you hurt ".

"What are you doing? You're trying to shoot a child!" While read Won shouted with a ear covered, Caesar No said nothing. "You touched me."

"That there is about that?! That Devils are thinking in aim with a weapon to something that did a child? "

Caesar continued Looking at read Won with expensive of dissatisfaction. It is like Yeah No knew by that this so angry with himself.

"No HE by that I critics. Simply I did it that had that do ". "Shoot to child?" In view of the voice rough of read Won, Caesar asked with coldness. "Which is the difference with a child?"

Lee Won was speechless. It was the first time that he, as a lawyer who makes a living with the words, HE remained without words. Without

embargo, Caesar No you gave time to read Won for organize their thoughts.

"Yeah that is all it what do you have what to say, salt from here now".

Cease went back to aim with his weapon. This time, has the intention of shoot him to the child. Surprised, Lee Won unknowingly wrapped his arms around the boy and backed away. I tried to tell him that would flee, but was impossible. read Won turned hurriedly the head for look to the child and saw that his old pants were soaked. The child remained paralyzed without crying and was alone urinating It was impossible for the boy to escape. Lee Won bit his lip and looked back at Caesar.

"Yeah want shoot So, shoot me." "that?"

Caesar paused and frowned. Lee Won looked straight at him and said in a sharp voice. "No can understand? Yeah you go to shoot him to this child, shoot me my first! Even tea I hit,

No? According to it that said, I they would execute summarily. By that No you shoot? "

Cease it I look without say a word to the voice sullen read Won was sincere. Even Yeah squeezed he trigger, it was clear that never I would avoid it.

A heavy silence passed between the two. Caesar standing with the gun pointed at the boy, the boy frozen, Lee Won looking at Caesar while blocking the distance between them, and none of the members of the organization that looked He opened his mouth.

The heaviest snowballs landed around them with a loud, crashing sound. Caesar, that was looking in silence to read Won, low he weapon while the members they contained the breathing and the they looked To the same time, he child HE drink he breath and fled dam of panic. After to confirm that was escaping, Lee Won turned again head.

Cease had the gun that ended of hold in their arms. The force HE released of the shoulders of Lee Won. Anger was next. As soon as he opened his mouth to say something, Caesar looked at the back of read Won and of suddenly HE moved. Unconsciously highly strung by the action unexpected,

Lee Won hurriedly followed him and moved his gaze. I had a terrifying thought that I was trying to shoot him a child running, but

he was mistaken.

Cease HE bowed and coat something half buried in his eye. When HE gave the lap, read Won knew the identity of "something." It was the book envelope that Lee Won threw away. Caesar, who collected the books that They had been thrown in an emergency situation and he wiped his eyes, raised his head. Readily He walked towards Lee Won and handed him an envelope. What he did next was completely unexpected. Lee Won HE remained without words in view of the words and expressions later of Caesar.

"No can lose this. A book that tea will save the life, TRUE? Caesar spoke in a soft voice and smiled at Yi Won. Faced with the sudden change, Lee Won was left looking at him without understanding. Suddenly, he returned to his usual Caesar. With his face that joked towards Lee Won, scratched his stomach and HE Laughed out loud.

Lee Won couldn't adjust to the terrible feeling of separation. If it weren't for the faint smell of gunpowder that still lingered on the tip of his nose, had changed so much that he thought he was ringing with the eyes open. As could be this? As can change so suddenly of theme that you finish of attempt kill a child? Lee Won felt dizzy and flicker.

"You, you Are good?"

At Lee Won's question, Caesar tilted his head. "that?"

read Won No could contain their emotions and shout.

"You don't feel anything when you do that to a child?! How can you be so carefree? No no matter how much you call a mafia, how can a kid like that be so shameless with a gun pointing it out ! "

The voice of read Won, that there was state Screaming, HE there was calmed down. Still So, Cease it looked with a strange face A moment of disappointment followed. I felt like an idiot for being angry. No matters which say, this man No understands.

Lee Won also knows that you shouldn't show sympathy for street children. But what he did Cease it was not a simple sanction. For he, life it's not nothing.

even if it is child.

When I closed the mouth without say a word, rang my phone. Listen a call telephone urgent and one of the members of the organization

approached and made a report.

"Hey, czar. There is a car waiting nearby, that I must do? "

When Cease went back the head, the sedans and vans relatives they formed a line with the lights flashing lit. Caesar nodded and returned his look towards Lee Won.

"You go to come back? It's over he business?

read Won, that No there was spoken until so, Opened the mouth to Cease, who easily extended the hand.

"I've finished. go only."

Cease frowned he frown. read Won exhaled with hardness with the voice Broken. "No can hear people? You told me that out alone." read Won grab violently he about that held Caesar and HE gave the lap. Caesar No HE dared to catch Lee Won upon seeing his back as he walked away. Lee Won could feel the gaze of Caesar looking at him. But I didn't look back. After all, man will never know why he is angry.

Suddenly, the wind blew and Lee Won inadvertently put his hand on his head. It felt soft and smooth natural hair. I belatedly remembered Caesar, who was putting Shapeka on. head. Even so and before of that, read Won only I looked at Caesar like that manner.

But this evil.

Lee Won walked and walked again, feeling an extreme sense of disparity in his hidden appearance, which I had never known before. Suddenly the thick snow piled up heavily on their shoulders.

Chapter 26

It was late at night when Lee Won returned to the mansion. He walked from the bookstore to the home, So as by he broad path of the garden from the door until the Mansion. Cease I look toward

below to through of the window, already that ended of arrive to home after of nails hours. After of a time, a member of the organization that followed to Lee Won called to the door.

"No there was nothing special. just walking. "

Cease nodded in view of he brief report. He organizer soon bowed the head and he left of the room. César took out a cigar and lit it. He inhaled the bitter smoke into his lungs, but the complicated sensation It didn't disappear.

That Devils did I do wrong?

I thought so several times, but No could understand it. Cease did it that HE supposed that should do. Who they stumble are eliminated. By that have that be different only because are a child?

Because are so angry?

Cease arched the eyebrows and went back to inhale he smoke. The thoughts were going and they came, but No received answer.

eleven The whole world was covered in white from the snow that had fallen all night. The noise of snow removal was heard in the morning, but it was still snowing. Lee Won got up at the same time. Time that of habit and headed to the table.

As expected, Caesar was the first to sit at the table. Hearing the sound of footsteps, turn head, looked the face of read Won and He immediately smiled.

"This snowing other time."

Caesar shook his head as if he couldn't. Lee Won went to his seat without saying a word. Unfolding the napkin and Collecting the bread, Caesar opened mouth.

"It has become difficult to go to work. I'll have to work from home for a while." Caesar continuous talking with Lee Won, who was still speechless.

"HE says that Yeah you sprinkle salt, the snow not HE accumulated
..... "

"Hey."

Of suddenly, read Won interrupted the words of Caesar. When Caesar it saw with a smile, read Won said with a face expressionless.

"No I'm of humor for talk with you".

That was the end. After giving a cold warning, Lee Won calmly takes away the food that the butler brought to his mouth, but he no longer opens his mouth. Caesar, who was looking at Lee Won with one hand supported in the chin, shrugged of immediate.

"You go to stay in the hall study and simply work today?"

As expected, Caesar did not pretend to listen to Lee Won. Instead of responding, Lee Won took away silently the food to the mouth.

"Collecting the roses in he greenhouse "

Before of that could finish the words of Cease, read Won let his napkin and HE put of foot. "I really enjoyed the meal".

Caesar I look to read Won, who HE was without say goodbye of the Butler. He Butler, that was Cleaning the dishes empty, looked at him and asked. "Why are you there?" "Good." said

Cease. "I

No HE."

Not really it You know, man.

read Won thought with he frown pucker. No I have idea of by that was so angry. So that i guess that you are alone joking like this.

He could never understand a man named Caesar. Why would a man

who points a gun at Can a child without hesitation laugh, joke and talk about himself like that? It is clear that he is cold blooded without blood neither tears, but smile as Yeah No was forehead to he. Was a man No identified.

Lee Won was upset by Caesar's actions. Is better to give hurry and return. Remembering his determination, HE He directed hurriedly to the study.

For several days, Lee Won stayed in the library and had problems with the documents. The reason by the that was so attached to his job that HE admired to Yeah same was because wanted to go out from this mansion as soon as possible. And I wanted to end my life without meeting that man again. Cease.

I ate in the studio as much as I could and slept to a minimum. It's like you've set your eyes on White and would have worked up.

As was provided, it was found with less meetings with Cease. In he better of the cases, that was everything it that They found while they ate or they walked by he aisle. Yeah No had been by the

Caesar's need to stay home because of the snow for several days, we would not have acquaintance.

Caesar did not change at all. When their faces met, they made a silly noise and played the bowels of read Won. read Won, who was annoying to the principle, soon change his behavior to ignore it. I've always wanted to pretend like I don't know as much as possible, but reality is that No I know. Unfortunately, Caesar was a client.

... ..

Lee Won looked at the documents with a frown. Details how and to whom the property was transferred. ownership of land in development. No matter how much I searched the documents, the owner end was unknown. It was known that it was owned by the former mayor, but the truth was different. In the current situation, it was more accurate to say that he belonged to no one. A market that is in a state of Blackberry in a great amount of taxes has further probabilities of to declare reducing your assets as much as possible. Yes that's how it is, Did you change your name to someone else's? Contemplating, he immediately grabbed the papers and stood up from his seat. It was time to go see Cease.

Leaving the studio, Lee Won suddenly realized that this was his first time visiting Caesar. Looking back, he always felt like he had appeared in front of Lee Won before call. As if it were always there, As the air.

read Won, that walked with a sensation strange, HE mole with a Butler that walked by the other side.

"Any stuff that do you need?"

He responded to the butler who spoke to him first. "Yeah, such time Cease Know where this he czar?"

When I shouted his name involuntarily, the butler made a strange expression for a while. moment. Lee Won quickly changed his name to Tsar, like everyone else, and then asked. The butler quickly changed his expression and responded with indifference as if habit.

Are in he lounge private. Go to the final of the aisle in he first floor and it you will know." "thank you."

After a brief greeting, Lee Won turned around. Roughly remembering the inside of the building in his head, he immediately remembered what kind of place it was. When Lee Won came in in the Mansion to Caesar's request, it was he first place to which was guided.

There was no sound in the silent mansion except the sound of his own footsteps. All the wall became my ears, and I even felt as if I could hear the sound of my own breathing. Lee Won, who was walking with a strange unsettling feeling, finally reached his destination.

A wall of glass exposed he inside without filtration. He lounge private, that seems to have subtly compromised the boundary between the garden and the mansion, it was thus part of the mansion and also part of the garden. If the sunlight had been stronger in the area, it would have been able to take he sun enough.

He looked at the floor involuntarily and noticed that a pair of slippers had been thrown away. I knew who he was without ask. Lee Won took off his slippers and entered through the sliding glass door just like the wall.

The sensation of silence still was over there, but by some reason, I I felt comfortable here. Such time either because of the trees and bushes

that make it feel like a corner of the garden even though it is inside of the Mansion. The gentle grass low their feet HE drink silently the Steps of read Won. HE could see a cocoon hanging of the ceiling about the branches falls. The chair, that looked like so comfortable like a caterpillar crouching on an egg, it was half turned towards the binary, unlike the first time I saw her. At that moment, Lee Won realized that it was a chair shaped like a cocoon.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 27

Caesar, who lay comfortably on his long, tall body, slept with a book on his chest. Lee Won stopped walking abruptly when he saw him half lying with his long legs naked hanging casually and the other leg in a chair with the eyes closed.

The excitement that was close to the shock of seeing him for the first time revived. A man whose entire body shone like a light. He was still the same today. No, now it seems to shine brighter than that. Yes really there is an angel, has to have been this man.

Lee Won stood there and looked at Caesar. As he moved his gaze along the silver hair to the light, the contours of the face overshadowed HE they revealed clearly. read Won could see he face of Caesar in detail for the first time. The tabs on the slanted side were shaded and they shined in gold, while that the side that received the light was silver.

His gentle hair HE balanced slowly in golden either silver low the light of the sun. The lips, that They were often used for sarcastic comments or to scratch Lee Won's insides, now were closed, revealing a mouth good fixed.

Lee Won involuntarily reached out and brought it to Caesar. Suddenly, I wanted to touch her hair. The elegant golden waves shone brightly in front of them. As I stretched out my hand gently and brushed he hair, Cease Opened suddenly the eyes. shudder-.

At the same time, a heavy sound rang in my ears. That's when I realized the situation. Caesar, who suddenly took out the Glock, was looking at Lee Won with cold eyes. He Instinct reacted before reason. Lee Won felt his entire body freeze and he stopped breathe. Only so it was given account that Caesar was pointing with a weapon.

By a brief moment, was a silence suffocating. The expression of Cease, that looked to read Won with an implacable cold face, changed suddenly.

"Has to to have been a disaster".

As usual, with a smile on his face, Caesar with his gun fired, pushed

Glock toward the support of the chair and said.

"To leave of now, call me by my name for wake up, because such time I repent." Cease, Without paying much attention, he stood up from his chair. The chair suspended in the air swayed slowly towards forward and toward back like a swing

"I surprised, I thought that No I you would talk by he rest of my life".

He light sarcasm was he same with he that read Won was acquainted. In that moment, read Won found the opposite sex and opened the mouth.

"Have something that find out. Can talk now?" "Does it work new?" Cease frowned he frown with disappointment and then HE shrank of shoulders. "Let's talk while we drink tea. Follow me." Following he shift of Caesar, read Won advanced. In he moment in that the door sliding HE Opened and he walked out into the hallway, a cold silence enveloped him. I felt like I was suddenly kicked out. warm bed to a hard street. With a strange feeling of disparity, Lee Won followed slowly the back of Caesar while walked only.

Among the many rooms, Caesar led us directly to a small tea room. Although small, it was much bigger than Lee Won's guest room, but considering the size of the Mansion, HE could say that was pretty simple.

"Instead of that we are talking?"

Caesar asked, waiting for the butler to leave the car and leave. It was no different from usual. Was as Yeah No knew nothing about he made of that ended of aim with a weapon to read Won. Mogol's memory momentarily triggered by the shot aimed at him felt like a dream.

But was the reality. The fur of hen that still No HE there was calmed down you was counting to read Won to the regard. Of new HE gave account. After of all, the mafia is the mafia. read Won thought and Opened mouth in a tone extremely professional.

"Is the land that he senator Zhdanov and he ex mayor they touched together, but he qualification is different". read Won express voluntarily he made of that there was inflicted. Cease, that there was state listening in silence, opened the mouth.

"So, do you want to find the person who borrowed your name?" read Won nodded and continuous.

"We will have to investigate, but that person is the clue. If possible, has to persuade them for that testify If everything goes as believe, it will be great help for he judgment ".

If all goes well, this will be over soon. Caesar did not say anything to Lee Won, who had been a solution occurred. He just looked at Lee Won's face. Thinking if more explanation was needed, read Won bit the cookie That placed with tea and continuous.

"Maybe the methods be all equal either equals. A time that know this land and find to the person with the title, start searching for that person. If I ask if there are similar examples and I follow chasing them, others land "

"Have fear?"

The sound of crackling and chewing cookies ceased. Lee Won looked directly at Caesar. Caesar He looked with a somewhat desolate look. read Won still chewed the cookie with a face expressionless.

"Of that are talking?"

Cease answered in voice low to the voice peaceful. "You are protecting." Cease, that in others occasions there would be state giving turns either with sarcasm, unexpectedly did the question directly. read Won I did not have nothing that say.

"No is nothing special."

Lee Won added in a low voice. "I thought that the mafia was the mafia". Caesar I look to read Won sullenly. Cease, that No there was spoken during a time, went back to ask.

"Are you still angry because I pulled a gun on you?" "Of all Anyway, you don't understand."

added Lee Won. "As No tea I understand".

The two they looked in he silence still. Was Cease who speak first. "No I want to I away."

read Won frowned he frown and asked. "No matters what let him think of you".

Caesar I look to read Won without say a word and Opened mouth.
"Because I'm Interested in you".

Lee Won stopped at the unexpected words. Blinking his round eyes, he remembered the past. Demanding kisses as bait for documents, taking people home, destroying a scooter and finally imprison them.

"Is that it that you interested?"

Thinking about it, I got upset. Caesar did not respond to the provocative raised look. Like As usual, he didn't smile lightly or make a useless noise, and he didn't scratch Lee Won's insides. HE limited to look to read Won without say a word. Surprised by his reaction unexpected, read Won He inadvertently raised his eyebrows. Caesar, who had silently looked at Lee Won's face for a while, he opened the mouth.

"Calls the attention in all parts". "Because you are high". When Lee Won spoke as if it were natural, Caesar smiled bitterly. Caesar, who was Looking at Lee Won's face, he held out his hand. Involuntarily he stopped. For Lee Won, who showed reflexively his surveillance, Caesar, without embargo, touched silently his hair with the yolks of the fingers.

While Lee Won couldn't easily react to the unexpected action, Caesar slowly moved fingers and ran through Lee Won's hair. Lee Won was surprised by the unexpected action. The Caesar's gaze was fixed on Lee Won's face, and he could see him raising his body. Slowly and without rushing so that Lee Won wouldn't be surprised, he leaned over the table. Approaches him silent, like will speak alone, but with a infinitely soft face.

Caesar whispered in her ear as he placed his hand on Lee Won's still hair and gently caressed.

"It I feel by the men that tea admire."

The fluff stood up at the whisper in his ear. Lee Won was surprised by the encouragement unexpected and stopped breathing. A warm breath passed through my ears and my heart began to beat. run terribly as if it were about to come out of my mouth. At that moment, Lee Won I raise of a jump and declared. "I have to gonna work."

After spitting out only his own words, he turned around and left the room. The look of Caesar who looked fixedly his back it seemed burn, but he ignored.

What are you thinking, boy?

Lee Won deliberately stomped his steps and walked down the empty hallway. Are you suddenly saying something wrong or touching you the head? That want say?

He memory went back of suddenly. Even he touch of the fingers that they entered in he hair of read Won, the eyes grey silver that it they looked and the voice low that whispered to the ear.

He felt her breathing for a moment and unconsciously grabbed his ear. my heart was beating like crazy. I couldn't stand the heat on my body. Lee Won immediately entered the room and closed the door with a blow to the back.

playing with people

How much further it thought, further I got angry But it that it enraged still further was his own reaction. The fingers that they played his hair and the voice low they followed getting back to the life. Even he gentle breath that me he whispered in her ear.

It had been snowing for a few days and had barely stopped. After working all the Tomorrow, clearing the snow, the car was able to cross the garden. Lee Won, who stayed asleep while was immersed in he job until late, HE woke up with he sound of the cleaning Of snow. That's when I felt a little relieved when I saw people who were busy coming out by the window and clarifying the eyes. Looking the balls of snow that they disappeared in a instant, he came out with some papers for look while I had breakfast

rattle.

Chapter 28

read Won, that Opened the door without think, almost HE mole with Caesar that walked by he aisle. Cease He had a rough outfit because he had been home the whole time, but today was different. He butler, with his coat and arms crossed behind his back, fully dressed in his suit gray, as he had seen it for the first time, was reflected. Caesar smiled and said to Lee Won, who stopped hurriedly with the eyes open of surprise.

"Hey, I missed this lovely chance".

Lee Won didn't say anything seeing him with his arms open. When the events of the previous day they resurfaced suddenly, I exploded in gonna. read Won you daring he document that held to Caesar, who was turning and extending her arms towards him. To Caesar, who reflexively accepted the document, read Won spat it out.

"We will review all that today and we will talk of it."

And Lee Won turned around and walked into the study room. Caesar's laughter seemed to be heard behind he. He frowned in annoyance. What the hell is so much fun playing with other people? After of all, they are mafia. Lee Won brushed his hair violently.

He job No term until that term the late. read Won had that go back and read he same place several times while delivered the documents. I thought that had that be brilliant, but by other side, I was sure that I couldn't be agree with that.

When things weren't going well, I got nervous. I took on this task to finish the trial of Nikolai, but in place of look for evidence, was losing he time with a paperwork endless.

How much time have for continue doing this?

After of hours of repetition without sense, finally HE surrendered and let the papers. No ought be So. I would like to cool a bit my head. Go to walk after of a lot time?

Remembering the last days when was almost confined to the home with the snow falling down, read Won HE I raise with enthusiasm. Let it that was doing and return directly to his room by

the door that communicated with he study, coat his coat and he left of the room. In that moment, a voice peaceful He came from suddenly since back.

"Even Yeah you need ? "

As expected, Lee Won turned around and the butler was there looking at him. It was difficult for Lee Won to adapt to the appearance of the butler who suddenly appeared in front of him every time that felt that always it was looking. To the see the thin eyes of the Butler flashing toward he coat, he said read Won.

"Only wanna give a walk".

By a moment, the eyes of the Butler they shined intensely. He Butler Opened the mouth with a voice indifferent to Lee Won, who was inadvertently arrested.

"Is So? Wait a minute "

He disappeared after asking for forgiveness, and when reappeared, had a hat in the hand. "Yeah you come out, the tsar tea he said that you put it on." Lee Won silently looked at Shapka, whose soft fur was thick. I wanted to get it out because I didn't believe that was necessary. But the thought of walking through the snowy garden without Shapeka already made me feel cold. After of look at it by a a while, you gave a brief gratitude and put to Shapeka in his head.

"Tea you go of journey?"

In view of the ask of the Butler, read Won HE remained without words. "Yeah maybe. I'll be back to the time of the dinner ".

When read Won he added, he Butler No said nothing.

"The meal HE will prepare when it wish, So no hesitate in come". read Won agreed with enthusiasm with the head.

"this good. thank you."

After leave a light greeting, abandonment the Mansion. He Butler looked with eyes penetrating while walked for him trail of garden

cleared of snow.

The eyes, which were less clear under his feet, made a pop. Lee Won He slowly took a step forward, slowly spitting out the white breath that was filtering. He garden was infinitely spacious. I asked Yeah could lose myself in this place. Without embargo, he garden covered of snow white was so spectacular that was so beautiful that any that it see I would want walk in he to the less a time. Without embargo, read Won No HE felt moved by the wonderful but fantastic landscape of snow-covered conifers that rose towards the darling. The dizzying thoughts continued to move from one place to another, and it was difficult for him to to calm your mind.

read Won, that inadvertently there was gotten up he sharpka inclined, stopped his hand. The long fingers that you they caressed he hair of suddenly you they came to the mind. read Won continuous walking while kept the eyebrows together. His mind was intricately intertwined with the connections between the trial of Nikolay and the denial of Berdyaev.

Their Steps were each time further slow, but No HE gave account. I tried of Ignore It, but he thought went back to the beginning. The silver-gray eyes that looked at him, the lips with a slight smile and the long fingers extended toward he.

HE covered the ears involuntarily for a moment, then frowned he frown.

By what the hell I have that think So?

Lee Won thought it was strange that he was worried. It wasn't the man who bothered him, but he same. I hated even annoy by a man that clearly HE mocked of he and HE mocked of him on purpose. A thick coniferous tree appeared in Lee Won's sight, who without realizing it account there was pucker he frown. read Won it He kicked out of anger.

The old wooden pole shook heavily with a dull popping sound. The problem was next. An ominous roar echoed overhead. A dark shadow fell over him, and I raise the head involuntarily to see a great falling mass about he.

100 millions.

Before of that a shout could go out of his mouth that HE Opened unwittingly, the ball of snow hit to read Won.

disco.

Lee Won, who had collapsed to the ground, tried to let out a belated groan, but this also was impossible. read Won spat hurriedly the snow that you there was entered in the mouth and barely managed to cross the balls of snow that HE they had piled up.

Molgol already was a disaster. sharpka was crushed by the snow, his coat was wet and felt a chill throughout the body. The remains of snow that still remained in his mouth were crumbling together with the leaves broken

"Damned be!"

read Won let of kick he tree of new, but in change He launched his fist to the air. Was so annoying that was about to explode. I get angry for worrying about useless things and worrying about that, but I soaked the eyes. read Won HE surrendered and HE gave the lap. While was returning to the Mansion with his shoulders hunched, he constantly spat out abusive language through his teeth. state.

All is for that boy.

When I returned to the mansion, the sun was already setting. After 30 minutes of walking, had hunger. read Won trembled of cold and path toward the room with Steps frequent. Want that tea prepare a meal light? First, immerse his body in water hot. He squeezed the teeth and grabbed the knob the door.

That's when I felt an unsettling sensation. It felt somewhat unpleasant. Lee Won turned slowly the handle while kept the eyebrows together. A chill HE seized of the air. Silence the sound and opened the door silently. A familiar view of the room entered through the gap of the door that It opened slowly. and.

Lee Won frantically opened the drawer and checked the shadow of the stranger looking inside. By a moment, he exclaimed with a voice acute.

"who are you?!"

The man, who had turned on the flashlight and searched the dark room, was surprised by the Screams scandalous and HE gives the lap

hurriedly. The thick curtains made it impossible

see the man's face, but it was clear what he was doing. The man, embarrassed by the sudden appearance of read Won, I look to his around and deal of flee. To the see him heading down directly to the door who was driving to the studio, Lee Won doesn't I doubt and HE was flying.

"Bastard, to where are you going?"

read Won, who it grab by he shoulder, you gave a punch with force. He man neither even could scream and ran away. Lee Won immediately turned on the light and tried to identify the man. But As soon as he was afraid to reach the wall, a round-shaped man grabbed his leg. of read Won. With a strong noise, read Won crashed against he floor and bit after burst a fight.

Fighting in a dark room was more difficult than with multiple opponents. In a situation in which they couldn't find and accurately stab the opponent's vital point, Lee Won and the man threw fists and kicks, and occasionally the they threw down the room.

He man was struggling by escape of some manner. Grips frustrated and screaming They continued to brush against Lee Won's cheeks and missed. While avoiding his fist, Lee Won bowed and kicked the shin of the man.

There was the sound of bones colliding together quickly and accurately, and the man screamed. read Won did not lose the opportunity and HE approached to the wall.

That was so. Of suddenly, HE I'm listening he sound of the engine of a car out of the home. Was a mistake stop inadvertently. He man No lost the chance and of suddenly grab to read Won by the shoulder and hit the temple with his elbow. For a moment, Lee Won swallowed his breath and he sat. At the same time, the sound of a man frantically leaving the room could be heard. room. Lee Won felt dizzy and stood up staggering.

"Bastard, do not stay there ?! "

In he moment in what he left Screaming and stuttering, the light bright of the room HE spilled suddenly and read Won closed the eyes hard.

"By that? That passed?!"

He Butler, that there was ran to all hurry, asked hurriedly. After of confirm it with the voice, read Won closed the eyes and Opened the mouth.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 29

"WHO Who No has seen to a person suspicious? You should to have stepped out of my room

".

"Yeah? No I have seen nothing of that "

Stuttering with a voice with a touch of bewilderment. read Won squeezed a side of his forehead and let escape a deep groan from it further deep of his throat. Then arrive he sound of Steps urgent Approaching.

"That happens? That you listened?"

"Wait, No this bleeding out? lawyers, take me away the hands of on ".
"Hello! I called to the doctor, now same! "

In half of the sudden chaos, read Won HE felt dizzy and HE sat in he act. Belatedly, HE gave He noticed that his hand wrapped around his forehead was wet. He was next in confirm the identity of the sticky liquid that wets your hands. Lee Won barely woke up and was witness of the blood red soaked to their feet. Others voices HE they mixed between the men that were putting together a scandal.

"That are doing now?"

A cold, familiar voice whispered in my ear. For a moment, the murmur of men It disappeared and I could feel them bowing in unison. Lee Won raised his head as He held the bloody wound with his hand. Caesar was there with a surprised face. There was not nothing as the smile usual in his face while it looked while was of foot with he same attire that there was seen in the tomorrow.

Caesar, who had been silent for a long time with a pale complexion, opened his mouth. For moment, Lee Won looked. His expression turned cold in an instant. It was the same face he had when pointed out with a weapon to a child and to Yeah same. Before of that Caesar would open the mouth, read Won first hit the player for talk.

"Someone I enter".

Cease did a pause before of open the mouth. " Intrusion?" Caesar's voice was calm, but Lee Won felt even more unsettling. He said while forcing the blood that dripped of between their fingers.

"I would be Well find out the surroundings first. Because simply HE escaped ".

Caesar looked at him, and a group of men hurriedly turned around and ran away. When Caesar saw that the rest of the crowd dispersed and began to search the house, he leaned towards go ahead and HE approached Yi Won.

"Prefer receive treatment first. We will talk further late."

Although not very reluctant, Lee Won accepted his favor. He was bleeding so much that he felt dizzy even being seated I didn't want to be seen as stubborn and gossipy. When he stood up, gently holding Caesar's hand, he met the butler, who had been looking with face hard until then. Immediately bowed head.

Sorry, tsar. This accident happened to a client because I couldn't look around. Us we will ensure of that this never come back to happen. sorry."

Lee Won watched with a strange feeling as the butler, who had always looked at Lee Won with his eyes wide open and showed a distasteful look, he said apologies one after another. other with a attitude completely different to his usual appearance arrogant. Cease it I look with cold expression and opened the mouth.

"You will be responsible later. First of all, look inside the house and see if you don't see a guy suspicious ".

"this good."

He Butler immediately HE gave the lap and began to walk. bowed the head and his face HE darkened.

"Go first to my room".

Lee Won said to Caesar, who was going to take Lee Won. "Wait a minute. First I will have that review my room ".

rejecting to Caesar, who continuous supporting him, read Won HE moved and I enter in his room. In The moment he entered the room, he wondered if he had entered the study by mistake. By Of course, it

was the bedroom. Lee Won slowly moved his gaze one by one with a frown. pucker.

His few personal belongings were scattered outside. He took a look at the underpants They were halfway out of the drawer, and he immediately took out the drawer and turned it over. Doing case omission of the clothes inside That spilled, Lee Won checked he background of the drawer tipped over. There was a about of paper secured with adhesive tape.

"What is that?"

When Lee Won took back the envelope, Caesar asked as if he was surprised. Lee Won answered with indifference.

"Leave out documents important. No HE that it will happen ". Caesar, that there was state expecting to that read Won will review he content of the about, Opened the mouth. "It that lack?"

TO the Caesar's question went back to close he about. "Alright, because this is good."

Lee Won exhaled as if exhausted and sat up on the bed. It cannot be said that it was a coincidence that a thief broke into Lee Won's room in such a high-rise mansion security. Obviously, it was related to the case Lee Won was investigating. who Devils While was silent in my thoughts, Caesar he asked suddenly.

"Are very sick?"

Lee Won responded sarcastically. "bit. it's not a great deal."

His blood-soaked hands kept slipping. Lee Won pressed his temple again and He felt a different smell mixed with the smell of blood. It was the aroma of Eau de Cologne that transmitted weakly from Caesar. When I looked up, Caesar handed me a handkerchief. It was him handkerchief that was tucked into Caesar's suit jacket. Looking at him, Caesar took his hand. read Won and He put the handkerchief in it.

Caesar placed their hands about the hands wet of read Won and the squeezed gently, leaving it without any word. Suddenly, Caesar raised his other hand. A hand that seemed to hesitate for a moment he gently stroked Lee Won's loose hair. Lee Won also left him alone this time.

Caesar's face, looking at the two circles, returned as usual. Lee Won

looked at him again, feeling a strange sensation of separation. Caesar opened his mouth. What are you trying to say? When he suddenly wondered, Caesar closed his mouth again. Instead he turned his head and Change of issue.

"Seems that a doctor this here".

In view of those words, read Won I'm listening he sound of the engine of a car Approaching hurriedly between voices of men that they spoke here and there and Sound of steps.

The entire house became chaos, and the violent footsteps and screams continued without stopping. While receiving treatment with Caesar behind him, who was leaning against a wall with Arms crossed without saying a word, Lee Won sat quietly and didn't say a word. The blood barely HE stopped, but the wound was quite big and he doctor had that sew three either four needles in a side from the forehead by Lee Won with he equipment doctor he had brought.

"No will leave a scar?"

César was the first to speak to the doctor who was bandaging. The doctor got scared and lost the band-aid. Thank you to this, he bandage wrapped around of the forehead of read Won was dripping, and read Won, who quickly grabbed the bandage in place of doctor and I fix it, He opened his mouth.

"Can think in it as Yeah you had a tattoo". "Is a evil hobby have a tattoo so useless".

Cease, that said with indifference, went back the look toward he doctor. He doctor short hastily the band aid and answered.

"This good, it will be OK. Yeah, No is a great wound, Yeah ".

He doctor, that I was sweating profusely, finally term he treatment and HE he took the bag of visit. A member of the organization, that Opened the late door, reported in tone fast.

"Czar, I registered the home and he garden, but No there was shade of a person suspicious."

read Won immediately it I look with he frown pucker. So soon as he aggressor HE was, it I continued immediately. There was a gap, but it

wasn't long. And right after that, the members of the gang they came in a hurry, but No was over there? The expression of read Won quickly change to a reluctant one. Caesar asked their men.

"There is signs of intrusion?" "No."

Caesar opened his mouth to the same response. "Did you see who it was?" When read Won I raise the head, Caesar it was looking. read Won denied with the head. "No, the room this dark Alone I thought that was a man with a shape of body rough".

Cease he murmured as for himself same.

"You seem be very Well hitting you and running away". read Won said with indifference.

"I will see that so good it you do when arise the same situation some day".

Cease smiled briefly and then went back the head. He organizer, that there was state expecting until then, quickly put on nervous and bowed the head. Cease He opened his mouth.

"Strengthen your guard. It is clearly your fault that there is an intruder." smile formed in the lips of Cease.

"A intruder I enter in the Mansion. When I awake by the tomorrow, it first that do is look at me mirror. We will have to make sure That the head is united."

He organizer quickly bowed the head with a expression hardened.

It I feel, czar! will not return to pass." "Leave." In view of the words of Cease, the members of the organization immediately they closed the door and They disappeared. When the two they remained alone, Caesar HE went back toward Lee Won.

"The documents are intact and there are no suspicious people." "No I can believe I I would lose it."

Chapter 30

While reading Won puckered his frown and murmured to Yeah same, Caesar squinted the eyes. "Yeah, that is queer".

Deep in their thoughts, read Won No HE gave account of it that meant his unusual and calm voice.

12

The tomorrow shined in a atmosphere chaotic. read Won, who was guided to other room in place from the messy room, tossed and turned all night, fell asleep, and finally fell asleep. woke up. When I came out, rubbing my swollen eyes, a man in a suit was standing in the aisle.

not one Watching the men sporadically exchange bloody glances while As they walked, he moved with a look of disgust on his face. As usual, as soon as as he left of the room, he Butler that it continued of immediate it led to the dining room. In view of the look sharp of the Ruskis, walked with the back straight.

The first thing he saw was the back of Caesar, who was sitting with his back to Lee Won. He man that was stopped to his side and reporting something in a whisper saw to read Won, and He immediately straightened his back and closed his mouth. Lee Won was not in a good mood, but Since the situation was the situation, he pretended not to know and moved on. When Lee Won sat down, Caesar, who was looking, opened the mouth.

"The security HE ha reinforced".

Already it HE. There was three either four men going and coming by he aisle, and also there was men of suit in every corner of the dining room. Lee Won started eating with a reluctant face, feeling that I was going to have indigestion. I it hurt he heart when thought in these men wandering by the home all he day. Cease you said to read Won, who silently short he bread and HE it he took to the mouth.

"No wanna put a expensive so bothers. The security HE reinforced

because was out of the Mansion. He inside the Mansion be the same as before ".

When you read Won came back the look, added Caesar.

"Must be he work of a stranger, for it that No there is nothing to worry about always and when make sure about what he outside of the Mansion and he garden are protected".

Caesar smiled as if everything was fine now. Lee Won didn't laugh, but the men standing there unemployed in a position still HE startled here and there, and appeared to the view without filtration. read Won went back the head, feeling a sensation strange, in he face of Caesar, who you I smiled without have in account the shock that surrounded him.

After of that Cease HE was to work, as he said, the men that they wandered by the Mansion they disappeared in a instant. In change, the amount of people that they monitored he abroad of The mansion and garden seemed to have increased, but Lee Won was satisfied that they did not could see in front to their eyes.

Of all modes, should have to have state confined to the hall of study, but No had further remedy that worry. He shook his head, remembering what had happened this morning. If I imagined that It would happen every time I left the studio, I even thought it would be better if I stayed inside until all will finish.

I shook my head as if trying to get rid of my uncomfortable thoughts, when I heard a bang outside. After of wait a a while, as expecting a answer, the door HE opened and he Butler I look toward inside. pushed slowly his face toward inside, but when their eyes They met Lee Won, he seemed to stop for a moment. Soon, the butler, who went back to his usual face expressionless, opened the mouth.

"Tomato a rest by a time".

Before of that read Won could talk, brought a tray and HE bowed politely. I thought that I would leave the car in the back as always, but today he was different. The butler put the tray on the floor where was sitting read Won, straightened up the back and HE sat forehead to he. When read Won it seemed surprised by the action unexpected, placed the cup of tea forehead to read Won. read Won HE surprised

once further.

By that this person this doing this?

It was difficult for Lee Won to easily adapt to the sudden change in his attitude, who always He had looked at Lee Won with his white eyes. The butler said with an expressionless face before the reaction of Lee Won, who alone was looking from far.

"Yesterday, did you really tea surprised?"

In view of those words, read Won understood a bit. Have fear of the reprimand of Cease and you come to look at me?

Listen he sound of the tea that HE poured in the cup of tea. He Butler served tea black good prepared with moderation and he placed it in front to Lee Won.

"Is my blame that even tea hurt you sorry."

To see it apologize politely, Lee Won denied with the head.

"No, thank you. There was nothing wrong with the butler. Fortunately, nothing was missing..." butler smiled at Lee Won for the first time. Lee Won said while holding the tea that the Butler I had pushed.

"I will drink".

He Butler nodded slightly with the head to change of the recommendation. While read Won took a sip of tea, he butler, who was looking, He opened his mouth.

"No knew that a lawyer I would be so Well fighting."

In view of the words of praise pronounced to the light, Lee Won I agree he favor and smiled expensive to expensive. "It is about just to protect yourself to Yeah same. I was lucky."

In answer to the answer of read Won, he Butler said of immediate with expensive of worry. "Missing items?" read Won nodded.

"Yes, the important documents were there. I'm happy." He Butler looked at him with eyes fine.

"... .. Is That is..... "

read Won HE he took he car to the mouth. Of suddenly, I felt a flavor bitter. You drank too much tea? When I thought of Cease, to who No he liked it a lot he tea that was doing he Butler, HE

I clouded the eyes of suddenly. read Won frowned he frown. HE did a silence disturbing and he Butler he smiled. The eyes they don't smile absolutely.

Of suddenly, I I felt dizzy. There was two butlers forehead to my. By a moment I look his cup of tea. The tea brown vibrated weakly.

What is this..... ?

read Won, that was to spot of get up, went back to fall. For when it I thought, already there was left fall the Cup of tea. He tea hot spilled happily and HE spread about the papers.

Oh, by that No I wanted to eat while worked.

Of suddenly thought further there of his vague awareness. Bit after, hill the eyes and HE collapsed about the paper work.

He sedan black parked to a side of the garden was in silence with he engine off. A silence suffocating full also he car. He smoke of the cigar smoky HE extended behind of the man that He held his breath in a tense atmosphere. The man who was sitting in the seat of the driver and was listening attentively was suddenly surprised. Listening to the situation through the headphones in their ears, looked toward back to through of the rear-view mirror.

"Czar, he mouse bit he cheese".

After of that, HE I'm listening a long puff of smoke. Could see to the man of hair platinum in the mirror in the room giving a slight cynicism. Caesar, who was sitting deeply in his seat, smoking a cigar, he opened the mouth.

"So let's go to catch a mouse".

Where are where are? Has to be here.

Igor, he Butler, I look hurriedly around of the place. picked up the documents that could find and searched in the drawers. Has to to have state hidden in some part. Igor, that HE there was

Hastily turning around, he stopped before the stinging pain and sat up. His bent gaze, clutching his shin, he turned toward Lee Won resentfully.

Lee Won was still unconscious. You will not be able to come to your senses easily because you have used a strong drug. Igor bit his lip and looked at him. All because of this man. From the principle, all was for this man.

You must go out of this mansion.

Igor frantically searched through the papers on the floor. I couldn't go back with my hands empty. Tucheve will be furious and his life will not be guaranteed.

So, suddenly, Igor found a about hidden below of the couch.

In an instant, both of their eyes lit up. Igor bowed as hard as he could and touched the ground. I felt the thick sensation of the paper in the tip of my fingers. Igor, that barely coat he about and Opened hastily the inside, opened a lot eyes.

that is all

Was when he face of Igor HE illuminated shudder. It was then when I'm listening a noise of metal heavy about his head. In he moment in that it I gorged, it hardened as it was. In an instant, the long legs of the men who surrounding were reflected in the wide field of vision. As he slowly raised his head, dozens of weapons were pointed directly at him. Igor's ears, frozen in contemplation, they listened the sound of Steps silent.

"Hey, "Igor."

Caesar entered among the men who quickly turned aside. The silver tsar gave him a smile cold.

"Finally, the line this trapped."

Igor drink saliva dry with he face pale and tired, but No said nothing.

Chapter 31

A faint sound of footsteps is heard. The vibration of the body was also transmitted. Suddenly I remembered a boat ride when I was a child. As I smiled slightly, I felt someone kiss my hair gently.

Mother ?

read Won Opened slowly the eyes. Someone glow to through of my eyes. Was a face familiar. But it took me a little longer of time to discover who was.

"Are awake?"

said kindly. Lee Won flicker with the eyes cloudy and it I look. He shaking continuous. that ?

It took me some time to realize the situation. He moved his gaze without understanding and found his body wrapped in a blanket first. Then I felt a warm warmth on my cheek. When I raise their eyes sleepily, finally saw the Caesar's face in front of he.

Suddenly my mind flashed. He opened his eyes and tried to get up. However, the body wrapped in blankets was all he had to squirm for a moment. Caesar, who was walking with Lee Won in view of the sudden movement, HE stopped.

"As it did... ... Willpower? I ... you. By that."

read Won asked with urgency, but was only a thought. His voice filter by all parts and his mouth was heavy. Was it so difficult to talk? I couldn't understand why. Your mind still She was confused and her body was still sinking. Lee Won groaned as he wrinkled a deep wrinkle in his forehead while HE forced Yeah same to remember the memories. I concentrated my mind at the idea of being interrupted, but it wasn't easy. Caesar said as Lee Won closed his eyes. with a light sigh.

"this good. Can sleep further ".

read Won he woke up to the force and Opened the mouth. "Get down, I will do that..... "

"Yeah Yeah."

read Won was annoying by the peaceful answer of Cease, as Yeah will accept the nuisance of a child. But it what was it still further disturbing It was his own body, which was difficult of move.

"where... .. come on..... "

Caesar answered to read Won, who murmured powerless while was wrapped in a blanket. "In my bedroom."

read Won flicker with the eyes ajar and whisper. "My body is strange..... "

Cease said in a soft whisper.

"This good, So that rest. Be by some days ".

read Won had a thought strange in view of the answer apparently natural. Of suddenly, I remembered The last cup of tea I drank. There was clearly something about him. It tasted terribly bitter. Lee Won resented not moving as he intended and grabbed Caesar's shoulder with all his strength. forces.

"The Butler... "

Lee Won spoke with difficulty. "I gave you a car " "Yeah, it HE all".

Caesar he blurted out the hand of read Won that held his arm and he smiled.

"No you worry, sleep. because I became busy of it. The documents are good ".

Of suddenly, read Won felt a strange sensation of alienation. That is this discomfort? Cease it looked with a smile, but I had a evil feeling. Hopefully, So.

"you... .. Already knew ? "

Caesar did not respond to the difficult words. I only smiled briefly. In an instant he realized it. All this made by this man.

Suddenly, it felt like the blood turned cold. Lee Won was used by this man as bait. As tool to remove the traitors and reveal their true colors. When I told myself count of this, I surprised and I couldn't find words.

Without embargo, it only that No he left to the light was that was concerned by this man. No did you know since he is a man who can confidently point a gun at a child's head? A man who uses anyone as a tool for any purpose. There, this time, only they took advantage of he.

Laugh and treat to people as idiots.

read Won was angry and pushed the chest of Caesar. In an instant, he careless Caesar cast less to Lee Won and, surprised, read won fell down.

"Hey!"

The voice was heard of Caesar. But HE remained over there lying with the eyes good open. Oh God mine.

read Won neither even He showed resentment. Fell to the floor, but No felt none pain. Was only a sound deaf, deaf was passing for me ears.

I couldn't stand it because I was so angry that they tricked me into taking medication and being So. Caesar hurriedly approached Lee Won and spoke to Lee Won, who gritted his teeth. and HE he swallowed his breath.

"That are doing, of suddenly?"

Caesar tried to hug him again, but Lee Won pushed him away with all his strength. For moment, my eyes fluttered with vertigo. Caesar hurriedly caught Lee Won, who was I was falling behind him. A high-pitched breathing sound was heard and Caesar's hand wrapped around of the head of Lee Won, That had broken in great extent.

It was as if he could hear labored breathing in his ears. Lee Won barely opened his eyes to the warm body temperature on his cheeks. Caesar was hugging him. A heartbeat was heard of the heart. His heart the aunt wildly, as Yeah had ran a marathon.

"Oh, God mine, I thought I was having a shock cerebral".

said Cease. Without embargo, read Won No had the intention of continue hugging him. HE bit he lip and pushed him towards back.

"Leave it alone go."

"Where to you go? Listen to me."

Cease snorted angry. Although his brain trembled of vertigo, Lee Won HE river of shape absurd By of course is. Everything that you do is natural and all they have one reason.

Neither do you even understand by I am angry.

Lee Won pushed Caesar's shoulder with all his strength and barely escaped from him. Caesar, who was pushed suddenly, I look to read Won with a look of shame. Is as Yeah No you knew because are doing this.

But Lee Won was angry to the top of his head. With a body that was about to fall, Lee Won stood up. My weak legs kept trying to break. Lee Won squeezed teeth, endured and took a step forward. Caesar hurriedly approached Lee Won, who He staggered for a moment. But Lee Won sharpened it. In the eyes of the surprised Caesar, the face of read Won, looking at him with eyes fearful, HE reflection.

"Only... Can go, I can ".

"No you say things no you can do when No you can stand up correctly".

read Won went back to shake the hand extended of Caesar. To the contrary of their eyes red and injected in blood like Yeah you they burned, Opened mouth with a voice cold no It was different to the usual.

"So much as you can, do it".

read Won continuous talking with a mouth evil.

"You wrote all it that you needed Besides Do you have anything left to use? "

Caesar's face hardened. But Lee Won just looked at him with a cold gaze and then He turned his head again. Caesar, who saw Lee Won stagger and slowly shuffle his feet, He opened his mouth.

"Ages the better option for that situation".

read Won I look backward. With a smile of contempt in their lips.

"Yeah, of all modes... ... For you, existence of other person..... Of chess, are only horses

".

Caesar's face hardened. Lee Won looked away and looked forward again. It's not only he use that does Cease of he it that It makes him angry. No did you know that are so human of all modes? Even knowing this, he became even angrier at himself for worrying about Caesar. He was mad Was he moment of breathe deeply and barely give a step forward.

Of suddenly, HE they listened Steps from back. A arm long HE stretched forehead to he Following he sound of quick steps. Immediately, violently grabbing her waist, Caesar hugged Lee Won by behind without even have time of swallow your breath

" it's not So."

The voice of Cease was cloudy He rough breath of Cease hit his nape. Surprised by the sudden situation, Lee Won blinked and Caesar, who had placed his teeth on his shoulder, opened the door. mouth.

" No I thought like that ".

only for you

A trembling voice, as a sigh, resounded in my ears. read Won HE bit he lip gently and then it went back to place. Getting back slowly the look, Cease I raise the head. The devastated silver-gray eyes flashed and looked at Lee Won. Lee Won looked at him, barely maintaining the consciousness that moved away every time further. Cease Opened the mouth slowly.

"that "

After of barely exhale, Cease hill the mouth. As Yeah came out of the depths of his body, Caesar bit his lip and looked at Caesar, who spoke harshly, and Lee Won looked at him. It was Lee Won who was used, but Caesar's side had a wounded face. Lee Won looked at his face pale.

like a fool Thought read Won.

So, No you do nothing of what you regret in first place.

The force of the legs that had state holding on until so fell of suddenly. I I asked for He could hear the frightened Caesar's voice shouting, but Lee Won immediately fell into shock. darkness.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 32

The silent breathing continued in the silent room. Caesar looked at the sleeping man like a child, drunk on drugs. I suddenly wanted to touch it. He gently raised his hand and ran his hair scattered by his forehead. In that moment, Lee Won frowned. Cease smiled unwittingly, apparently upset by Lee Won's touch. That it was then, intelligent.

A knock was heard. When Caesar turned his head, a man's voice came from outside the room. door.

"Czar, I have something that inform you."

Caesar calmly looked at Lee Won's face at the man's clerical voice. The man who I had been waiting again open mouth.

"Tsar, may I get in?"

A slightly tense voice sounded slightly trembling. Caesar lifted his hand from Yi Won's forehead. with expression of dislike.

"Wait."

Caesar's brief response turned around and left the room so that the man was no longer will work for he.

As soon as he closed the door, the smile disappeared from Caesar's face like a mask. Caesar opened his mouth as his men hurriedly bowed their backs before his face. completely expressionless.

"Look, that is?"

He subordinate responded with face hard.

"It I cleaned like you ordered. What's happening with the body?"

In answer to the question of his subordinate, Cease speak with voice cold as usual. "Cut it and send it as gift to Tucheve and the others, with a card".

"That message tea would like write?"

When he man went back to do the ask, a cynicism slipped in the lips of Cease. By a moment, Caesar opened the mouth to the surprised member of the gang.

"They give back it that They left".

He organizer answered in a tone extremely formal.

"this good."

As soon as the gang disappeared, Caesar turned and returned to the room. As soon as the figure of Lee Won, who was sleeping soundly, came into view, an innocent smile appeared in your face.

read Won HE woke up with a light pounding. Was lying down with my eyes in white blinking, and after a while, a strange man entered with the door open and his head bowed. "Are awake? Soon be the hour of the breakfast. He bathroom this to the right and have clothes for change you. Low."

Then read Won HE I raise slowly and HE sat with a look of bewilderment in the back of the man who came out again. The figure of a man I had never seen for the first time or a Unknown bedroom came into view. It must have been that Caesar had brought him here after of that HE Fainting.

The spacious room, which seemed to be twice the size of the room he lived in, It was filled with all kinds of art and antique furniture. There were old furniture and antiques that they seemed have several hundreds of years to first view, So as a canopy big and elegant strung up about the bed. As there was thought-out before, was a Mansion very luxurious. Thinking that was he taste of the teacher, remembered what happened on day former.

Frowned he frown while the memories they returned slowly. As could have me cheated so easily?

I was very angry because I had to eat as much as the others gave me and I ended up like that. By that No you suspected of the man? Now that it I think, No there was neither one neither two corners suspicious. Falling for a trick that only works for a five-year-old, you idiot. Cursing himself, read Won squeezed his teeth.

It was his mistake to enter the mafia lair and be so alert. Plus he was drunk on drugs and showed so much ugliness. Caesar No only it took with him, but also HE fell and stuttering

in front of him, and when all those memories came back, Lee Won couldn't stand it and hit the bed with force. Yes, all I could hear was a hollow sound. For some reason, it turned still further angry about which read Won HE rose from the bed and He headed to the bathroom.

In he spacious bathroom, the clothes by Lee Won was washed and placed carefully. Of suddenly, read Won remembered that was he job that used to do he Butler. So, that man is he new Butler? So what happened with him former butler?

As I showered, my thoughts gradually became more complex. From When did Caesar know that the butler's behavior was strange? Thinking so far, Disgust over Caesar's use of him as bait revived. Lee Won quickly left the bathroom and dressed, shaking violently his wet hair.

This was something that No I taste. It that further No I taste was he made of that all this happened by my own negligence. Lee Won came out of the room with expensive of anger.

So soon as between to the restaurant, it that I called the attention was he familiar hair blond. To the hear the steps, Caesar returned the head and their eyes HE They found.

"Come on. Did you sleep good?"

Unexpectedly, Caesar greeted each other for a moment. A slight smile and a tone of voice were the themselves of always, but read Won No HE lost he moment in that HE remained in silence. read Won He turned his head and walked to his seat, ignoring him. With a face that says: "Don't talk to me because still are angry". Cease it seemed notice it also and, as of habit, No speak further. While he was sitting quietly, the new butler who had woken up earlier came and He placed the plate in front of Lee Won. Lee Won looked around carefully again. Once further, there was no appearance of ex Butler.

"By that?"

Caesar asked. Just in time, the butler took the empty basket and

brought new bread. Lee Won went back his look involuntary toward he and He opened his mouth.

"As was he old Butler?" "I got fired."

Before of that read Won could finish of talk, Caesar answered.

"fire?"

Could to have finished with that? Want say that you put to the people in that trap only for that Would they fire you? Caesar you dedicated a strange smile to read Won, who doubted

"Is difficult breathe."

read Won frowned he frown unwittingly. Of suddenly, I remembered it that there was saying Cease he day former.

- It you will solve.

"No it hide, tell me. As are? Believe that I have right to know it ".

While read Won she spoke with voice sharp, Caesar it I look embarrassed. read Won continuous talking.

"That was searching he man? Has something that see with he judgment? Am a lawyer. any whatever you need know Has any affiliation with the Senator Zhdanov?

Lee Won added to the thought that passed for a moment. Caesar was listening silently. the hasty ask of Lee Won.

"Is related."

Caesar opened his mouth slowly. "No you need know". "So neither even you dream with gain a proof". read Won said coldly. "If the client has something to hide, he cannot win the trial. Also, you seem to forget that I took on Uncle Nikolai's defense before you. The priority of everything is there. If there is only one situation that affect negatively he judgment of the uncle Nikolai, I I will withdraw of this affair of immediate

".

When the final statement fell, there was a moment of silence in the

dining room. The men who Surrounding the restaurant they saw them holding their breath. Caesar, who looked at Lee Won without saying nothing during a while, opened slowly the mouth.

"So the witnesses that barely I found they will be useless." "that?"

In view of the words unexpected, read Won asked without know it. Cease answered with a mild smile.

"Remember? As soon as to the land, a joint product of Zhdanov and Berdyaev ”.

Countless words passed through Lee Won's mind. Caesar slowly spoke to Lee Won, who looked at him with a eyebrow Seriously raised.

"I found to the person that asked borrowed he name that you mentioned."

In a instant, the eyes of read Won HE they illuminated Cease said with a brief smile. "Yeah we could only find each other."

The small village in the suburbs, where people who are tired of the city seem to seek rest of their homes, had guards strict going and coming, inappropriate for a don't worry country town. Immediately after the person who bought the villa moved in, the villagers they looked to strangers in suit, but nobody had the courage to get closer and find out.

Has to be Mafia.

they nodded. Even if they didn't have to hide it, anyone could know their identities. Simply No it say in voice high. The villagers they tried keep it further far possible of the town. Even though everyone knew that the closest way to the city was to cross the road in front of the villa, they dared to retreat a great distance. Thanks to this, the surroundings of the villa were so silent that neither even the strangers they could find a shade.

Mikhail Lomonosov was reclined in a comfortable armchair and looked by the window. In he scenery In front of me, only the members of the organization who always monitor the surroundings walked, but not a single dog passed by. Two months had passed since I left the city

to recover. Bit to bit, the spring HE approached, but he day in that Mikhail would recover the health I was very far. lived a long time

Mikhail thought. Sasha and Mikhail, the head of the opposition Sergeev, were the same age, but recently he felt much older than Sasha. It is not the presence or absence of disease, but perhaps the difference between those who have someone to trust and those who don't. Suddenly, I look to it far with the eyes blurry.

[OceanofPDF.com](https://oceanofpdf.com)

Chapter 33

I miss you...

As I recalled the memories buried in the vague memories, it suddenly appeared in my mind. view a sedan black that ran from far. Mikhail HE remained still and noticed as HE approached he car. Comes Lev, an assistant.

"Lomonosov-san, have you state in peace?"

He man that HE bowed deeply and presented their respects I raise the head. He pale face Mikhail was looking at him. Inwardly, Lev was worried. Mikhail, who inherited the organization at the age of twenty, he had no children. Despite the wishes of his subordinates who had recommended he marriage several times, was single until now. Was rumors of that had one hidden wife, but none woman went to visit it.

When Mikhail was healthy, it wasn't a big deal. But now it's different. Lev felt an inevitable feeling of insecurity when faced with Mikhail, who looked like he was 10 years old in just two months.

"You drank a lot. Are eating good?"

Mikhail nodded with the head in view of the worried ask of his entourage. "that's fine thanks for your concern."

His calm voice was the same as before, but Lev was still uneasy. If this man disappears, the organization will disintegrate. Somehow, Mikhail Lomonosov had to exist. As a lion more strong that the the rest.

Perhaps the deepest thoughts had appeared on his face, Mikhail opened his mouth in voice low.

"I am still in good health. Don't look at me with that serious face."
"Sin, it I feel".

Levi, who HE apologized hurriedly, you asked to Mikhail that switch to of issue. "Okay, why that did you come today? Did Vladimir do something wrong?"

Lev quickly denied with the head in view of he name of the second

person that was temporarily to by the organization in instead of Mikhail.

"It's not like that. Vladimir is doing very well. But, Mr. Lomonosov, we are all waiting May Mr. Lomonosov recover soon and guide us again. Vladimir, of course, is from the same opinion."

Mikhail smiled slightly as Yeah it knew everything. Lev respite deep and continuous.

"I'm here today to inform of what happened. The movement on the side by Sergeev No is Serious ". In line straight, Lev he mentioned the main point. "We not only got rid of the mayor of Berdiaev, we are targeting the remaining fortunes of the mayor. Seems that the things they have advanced quite. By now, we are looking, but in case of emergency, will wear my hand ".

Mikhail's eyes, which had been calmly inclined until then, flashed fiercely. in an instant. Lev shrugged in surprise and inwardly admired the authority of Mikhail.

"Someone that HE dare to cross he kingdom of Lomonosov. Is you son? "That is correct. Czar."

Lev answered quickly.

"By now, it we are watching, but Yeah arises the chance, it we will threaten of immediate". "That son... .."

Mikhail he murmured for himself same and squinted the eyes. Caesar Sergeyev.

Mikhail thought in he son of Sasha, that looked like radiate light from all his body. Was a complete mafia up the bones.

A monster without blood neither tears. To create such a monster. Mikhail soon HE felt embittered. After of all, No are all monsters? "Continue."

Following the instructions of Mikhail, Lev continuous hurriedly.

"Yeah I provoke from the shades, I will answer so much as can, but I'm walking legally. knowing that all in Berdyaev belongs to our organization, this is a provocation obvious ".

Lev's voice gradually became faster, unable to hide his excitement.

Mikhail arched the eyebrows with expression I would be. From he moment in that already HE there was busy of Berdyaev, was equivalent to challenge Lomonosov. But that's not enough, and now you're facing me head on. The hand of Mikhail, who was resting about he armrest, slowly won force. Lev noticed with he heart beating with force while regained his will resentfully.

"That is which we have been investigating until now. No is a lot, but "

Mikhail frowned as he accepted the file his subordinate had offered him. hurriedly.

"By that only this?"

Undoubtedly, the slim lime was poor. Lev answered, perplexed. "That is, damn Sergeev bought a lawyer from outside the organization, not an advisor. Besides, It seems that all the investigations and preparations are carried out in his mansion, so it is difficult to obtain information."

"So we should get a lawyer".

Lev he stayed amazed before the voice acute of Mikhail.

"That is, staying in the tsar's house and doing the work. It is impossible to get a lawyer less that come on directly ".

An expletive escaped Mikhail's mouth. Lev frowned and looked him in the eyes. Mikhail no said nothing further and Opened he archive with a face gloomy. Some papers they fluttered and HE they moved quickly. No passed a lot time before of that his look, that looked like scan he content, HE stopped suddenly.

There was a photo. One was Cease, he son of Sasha, as all we know. But the attention of Mikhail No I was in he, but in he other man with he which was photographed. Levi, who I look toward he place where the look of Mikhail was fixed, said hurriedly.

"Oh, is this guy. Is he lawyer that look for he own czar. Tea I have state Following all this time and I just took a photo ago some days ".

Mikhail it I look sincerely while was of foot in he counter of box in the bookshop together to Caesar.

Hopefully can be

"No believe that be russian pure, is half Blood?"

Michael asked with voice indifferent. Lev nodded with the head toward Mikhail, who pretended read he document and He hid his expression by bowing the head.

"Yeah, I think that is of ethnicity mixed with the Koreans. Said was of Korea. material "Lev

soon adopted a expression of perplexity.

"This written over there. He surname is difficult of pronounce "

After asking for his understanding, Lev opened the documents himself and showed Mikhail the record of read Won. The look of Mikhail, that scanned slowly the letters, HE stopped and Opened the mouth.

"Is a career quite unusual".

"It's been 7 years since you arrived in Russia, but you seem to have good skills. We are looking for see if there is some obstacle."

"It is."

Mikhail, that saved silence by a moment, hill quickly he archive without doubt it But, that passed after?

"I have state resting during a lot time. I must leave now." "Yeah? Where are you talking?

Lev HE surprised to the see to the man high that of suddenly HE put of foot and asked without know it. Was slim by a disease recent, but without embargo, in a position stretched and without distractions, Mikhail looked at Lev and said: For a moment, Lev trembled. The sickly old man who He had lost his energy and sat down. The figure of Mikhail, called the lion, was right in front of their eyes.

"By supposed that I will be back to the organization".

Lev's eyes widened. He was puzzled and asked hurriedly. "You go to die? Are speaking now?

The happiness and the anxiety HE they cross Mikhail, that was ready for give a passed, stumbled Lev it support hurriedly.

"Lomonosov, are good? The one who takes care of himself a bit more
..... "

But instead of answering, Mikhail pointed to the side. Lev cautiously moved away from her side. Mikhail and return hurriedly with his walking stick. Mikhail HE put of foot with a walking stick and straightened up the back.

"No I can leave that he successor of Sergeyev HE come back crazy".

Lev found a dazzling light behind him after a long time. my heart was shaking. How long have you expecting this day? "this good. I will be ready soon ". It was the return of the lion.

13

On the island far from the mainland, a fierce and stinging wind blew ceaselessly across his body. read Won he left of the airport to passed fast, bending down it further strong that could in the basketball court. Wanted to go to a hotel warm and rest. No, even a small café this good. No, even Yeah is just one bonfire

"Does further heat of it that thought".

A rustling sound was heard from behind. When Lee Won quickly turned his head, Caesar, covered of fur colorful, was stopped over there. By supposed that should have to have made heat because was wearing other people's hair like that. Lee Won sharpened his teeth and looked at him. Dream about being bitten by a raccoon by evening.

A wave of cold that it seemed cool even 100 years of love, read Won HE rushed to find a cab. Fortunately, No very far, a cab Odokani was stopped. read Won ran directly

towards the taxi without looking at Caesar's side. When Lee Won hurried into the taxi and said where to go, the driver asked with a face of bewilderment.

Chapter 34

"Is a zone rural without nothing that see, that you go to do there?"

At the same time, Caesar followed Lee Won. The knight's eyes widened when he saw him. wearing a black striped suit and a colorful fur coat with a zebra pattern. Rather think in light he car, look at Cease, looking at him, said Lee Won hurriedly.

"By Please go ahead. busy... "

"No are a celebrity?"

The knight ignored Lee Won's words and asked Caesar in a crude tone. Through the glasses of sun dark, Cease it I look without say a word. So he gentleman gave a slap and he didn't know what do.

"That is correct! Definitely it saw in my newspaper ~ It I did! God, alive in a corner as this and I see to all the celebrities ~. Oh, it you have accomplished! "

Looking to the man simple and ripe no was sure of that do while hit with the Feet on the seat, Lee Won felt the blood drain from his face. If I had remembered no only the photos but also the content of the newspaper, I would never have said such a thing. However, he gentleman followed happy and chatting without warning.

"What is going on in this corner of the village because of the person Yu Myung-eun? Do you have any shooting? "

When the knight looked around with an excited face, he suddenly saw Caesar's frown. pucker. Caesar Opened the mouth and the bewildered read Won it hurriedly stopped.

"Are only nails vacation. It I feel, but could you hurry up? busy... " He gentleman it seemed upset and then went back his attention to Caesar.

"Okay, run like my bullet. By the way, can you give me an autograph when you get off? It is the First time I've seen a celebrity in my life. I will keep it as an heirloom for life. In change, No I will charge a taxi. So you do it! "

The driver who ended the deal without waiting for a response became excited and started the car. In a warm car, Lee Won experienced freezing his body with more than just cold. Out of the window, a lot of snow was piled precariously at a side Of the road.

Two days ago the trip was suddenly decided. At the breakfast table, Lee Won's head was complicatedly crooked when I'm listening the 'news expected'. Caesar looked to read Won with a slight smile. How to choose whether to be witness or deacon.

This makes it impossible for the butler to ask what happened or what happened. But as a witness, he was a bait that could not lack.

Yeah this case is resolved appropriately, he judgment of the uncle Nikolai !

Lee Won bit his lip. The long-awaited opportunity has arrived. I could never give up. He clenched his fists on his knees, stretched them, and took a deep breath. His gaze on Caesar returned to contain a suspicion indelible.

"He, he job of Butler No has nothing that see with he judgment, TRUE?"

Even Yeah it there is, I would like can tell you that No, Lee thought. Won. Caesar answered to read Won, who I looked at him with a serious expression.

"absolutely." "Good so."

Before about what Lee Won will change opinion, HE rushed to ask he bait.

"Hey, as by contrast to the owner? That guy of relationship I'm with he market. Has some membership with Senator Zhdanov?

TO read Won, who immediately change of issue and quickly poured questions, Caesar remembered a slight smile as if he knew it.

"If you let the gang members out on the ground, there's nothing you can't find." HE felt a bit creepy. When read Won No said nothing, Caesar continuous. "I owed to the ex mayor Berdyaev."

"by so... "

Lee Won felt like a puzzle was being put together in his head. After taking one decision, the next decision was quick. We need to meet with him immediately to obtain information and find evidence. If necessary, convince them to appear as witnesses. A three-day program would be sufficient. I went back and reviewed Uncle Nikolai's trial again

There was little time left. You have to divide your day into seconds and work. Lee Won, who had a busy schedule in his head, he looked to Caesar. Cease looked at him wordlessly.

"Are sure of the information?" "by supposed." Cease gave a brief answer and continuous. "You go only?" read Won gave forces and nodded with the head. "Sure. I'll go now same ". After answering, Lee Won waited for Caesar to hand over the information. I planned to go more beyond the continent. Without embargo, Caesar alone I look to Lee Won and No He did not say anything.

"Can call to my men and bring them".

In view of he tone slow of Caesar, read Won frowned he frown. "Do you want to do it legally? Even if you threaten to receive a testimony, in the end it will be void and without effect. No matters it that be, are important for my judgment. Never leave that the witnesses that find until now be in vain ".

As soon as he refused, Caesar was speechless again. Seeing the rare wrinkle on your good groomed forehead, Lee Won blinked. unwittingly with astonishment.

"No I can."

At the end of Caesar's words, Lee Won opened his mouth and said, "Well then," but Caesar spoke first.

"I will go with you."

In that moment, to read Won HE you fell the chin. Caesar speak slowly with read Won, who flicker with a expression of bewilderment.

"I'm busy, but I can do it in two days. You go to go tomorrow?" "That you go to do with me?"

interrupting the words of Caesar, asked read Won. Cease drank his tea

stylishly and answered with indifference.

"I am the informant. By supposed that believe that I have right ".

So soon as Caesar chasing him and he army of suits black that it they followed they came to the mind, read Won immediately short their words.

"For be clear, are only a obstacle".

When Caesar frowned he frown, Lee Won continuous talking.

"Go only, So that give to me the address. Also you investigated you identity? give to me all the materials that have ".

Caesar you said to read Won, who It was fast and greeting with a hand extended. "No."

"that?"

By that are so stubborn as a child? When you read Won arching the eyebrows, Caesar continuous. "Yeah I I can't go, neither can you. I'm not going to give you any information, and if you're going to see it, you'll have to go. with me ".

He face of read Won HE contracted Wanted to know of where Devils he left a idea so reckless. A selfish man from one to ten. I suddenly remembered that he had taken advantage of me the day before. To the same time, a vein sprouted of a side from his forehead and his gonna exploded inside of read Won.

"No wanna run as a dog with you and your men!"

Lee Won's sharp cry echoed in all directions. UPS. Lee Won realized it, but it was already too late. Lee Won's angry roar echoed throughout the silent dining room where The members of Caesar's gang were scattered. When Echo disappeared, Caesar opened the mouth.

"then."

read Won had a feeling something Sinister. said Cease. "Can go alone?"

"that?"

With the voice question mark of read Won, all the members of the organization they looked to Caesar to the time. Facing the hardened

organization members and Lee Won's face, Caesar spoke slowly.

"So beam that".

To the see his face smiling, Lee Won se remained without words by third time.

say Ah.

read Won, that there was turned to the past, sigh unwittingly. Only there was three conditions for Lee Won, who had no choice but to accompany Caesar in a situation where he could not neither hold on or beat.

First, never carry a weapon.

Secondly, your subordinates should never accompany you. In third place, never you see as the mafia.

He was anxious just before departure, but unexpectedly, Caesar removed the condition. He control of safety of airport that me worried It also happened, the subordinates did not they projected shade and about all, never HE they seemed to the mafia.

Is a problem look like a celebrity.

read Won I look the expensive side of Caesar, with glasses of sun dark Of made, this was probably the easiest condition above all. Unless he dragged his men like a cloud, this man never looked like a mafia. As proof of this, no one doubted the identity of the man at get here from the airport. He seemed to be a successful businessman, a model, an actor or even a nobleman descendant of a country little.

Even read Won, that was very aware of that was a typical mafia without blood neither tears, wanted doubt it for this moment.

Chapter 35

Cease was all he time looking by the window, absorbed in their thoughts. read Won thought as he fixed his gaze on Caesar's side face. This man's face is sinful. He has such an angelic face when it comes to shooting people casually. Although Lee Won knew, could not set aside the eyes of he. read Won lost the head and He looked at him like that.

When we arrived to our city of destination, he sun already he was putting up. Although it was still of Late afternoon, the sun was already rushing to prepare for the sunset. At sunset time before the mainland, Lee Won rushed to act. After I managed to convince the taxi driver to clinging to me to sign an autograph and pay the amount, I could barely afford to look around the town.

He soon understood the taxi driver's words. All that was there were old houses, no more than twenty at most, barely illuminated by the first lights. The space between the houses It was wide and the town was so wide that it seemed that even if he shouted from the next house, I couldn't hear it. Not far from the town, I could see the dark sea swaying with the sound of soft waves, and behind of the town there was a small mountain frost.

Just in time, some villagers who returned from fishing came walking with buckets of fish in hand. Lee Won smiled uncomfortably at the people who were ogling them. strangers. However, they still looked at Lee Won and Caesar with uncertain faces and passed by without say a word.

Since it is a small island where most of the villagers are engaged in fishing, the only people that they came of the foreign were by it general fishermen. No matters where they will look, the Villagers did not remove their suspicions from their appearance since they did not come to fish. Lee Won moved away the look of they and HE went back toward Cease.

"Which is you accommodation?"

Caesar looked to the side. A small sign flashed from the other side of town. Looking at his around, was he only place that looked like a hostel. read Won, that set aside the eyes of the small inn, I look to

Cease this time. His appearance, of foot with his beautiful coat of fur wrapped of the

head to the feet, No HE adapted in absolute to this little town rural. read Won immediately frowned he frown and was given lap. Are here for do tourism or work?

You said that No HE give account, but when I opened the door of the inn, saw to other man that came behind me. A gentle-looking man, similar to Lee Won's height and normal physique, He carried a huge load in his hands and arms. Caesar looked at him, Lee Won opened the door and he moved aside. The man wearing a fedora hat nodded in greeting and I enter first. He lobby of a inn small but clean remained to the view of read Won, who passed To the next one step.

The inn, where fishermen are the island's main clients, was full of photographs of customers that they captured fish big and decorations of walls related with the fishing. The The fine floor rugs were old, but there was little dust, and the fireplace was full of firewood. burning, which seemed to calm the body and mind exhausted by the cold. Furthermore, on one side of the lobby, there was even a small corner to sell or rent fishing gear. It was when Lee Won deeply admired the meticulous interior made by actively utilizing a space little.

"Could you give me one room?"

The man said in a voice as comfortable as he looked. The man I met at the entrance was in the reception and HE was registering. While read Won HE moved and HE directed toward the reception, he man went back the head. When your eyes were found, the man smiled.

The thin eyes seemed very kind. Lee Won, who smiled face to face, left his frown behind pucker of Caesar and HE He directed to the reception empty together to he. While I expected that other employee When the doorbell rang, the owner took out a thick accommodation book and asked the previous guest. "You go to left alone?" "Yes it is."

When he man nodded, he owner I look surprised by the things that I had left in he floor. "Is a burden heavy. That Devils is this?" When he owner I look with astonishment the amount of bags that a person No could believe, he man answered writing the accommodation book.

"The fishing is my hobby, So that I have many tools. Some people they look like think that fishing is a stupidity for kill he time, but that is a nuisance. Yeah tea you fall in love of the

fishing, No you can go out of she. Yeah comes out today, by that No tea angry with you wife by fishing and with who will choose? "

Said the owner with a smile.

"Yeah, a time that tea you submerge in the fishing, you will have finished. Even Yeah I divorce, No I can avoid it ".

"Besides, how expensive is he team But even Yeah it shopping, want continue buying it ".

"So that are scraping the scam of new". "Is a circle vicious". They both started laughing. At this moment, the hostess came out and found Lee Won waiting for the staff. When our eyes met, he opened his eyes and spoke in a very friendly.

"Mother, it I feel. Tea I did wait. Welcome."

She smiled and added a belated greeting. With a somewhat shy smile, Lee Won smiled softly. So his smile HE did still further big. The wife went back to open the mouth, fair when he owner which was to his side spoke.

"Ah, Yeah. Leonid, that is all. Dear, here this he department of accommodation ".

As the man handed her the item she had been waiting for, the wife looked at him with distrust. Shortly after opening the empty space, he handed a pen to Lee Won and asked.

"Can have a room?"

"No, two bedrooms individual, by favor".

Lee Won said and cast his gaze back. The woman, who had involuntarily turned her head look, Opened quickly the eyes. Cease was of foot in half of the lobby, looking at her. He face of the woman illuminated even more. "Oh is TRUE. Are with the?"

"... ... Yeah that."

When read Won pretended clumsily, his wife set aside the look of Cease with difficulty, and this time, he threw a look of ecstasy to Lee Won.

"That I have to do? now alone there is a room ".

"Yeah?"

Il Soon read Won frowned he frown. But his warm look toward he still was over there.

"Only were left two, but only took one But I I'm glad. He rest of the room is

for two people ".

She smiled as for feel relieved, but read Won No was of humor for smile. "Only a room? Is Is that true?"

In view of the ask rushed of read Won, the wife flicker with a smile in his face as Yeah I was ashamed.

"Yeah... .. It I feel a lot, but "

read Won let escape a groan almost unwittingly. Want that share the same room with he?

"Because there is two beds "

"Excuse me, but there is others inns near?"

TO read Won, who crossed hurriedly the words of his wife, quickly put a expression of sorry.

"Yeah, the inn is our only home".

This time, read Won let escape a groan. All guy of thoughts they passed by my mind. to alone with that man? Same room? Caesar said from behind of the suggestive read Won.

"No I matters be in the same room".

When you read Won HE gave the lap, Caesar it I look with a strange smile. "EITHER I "Do I look scary?"

The eyes of read Won they shined intensely. Soon went back to heading down to his wife. "Give me that room".

"Oh, good thought-out".

The women smiled happily and coat the key of the inside. My

husband, that ended of check in, came out of counter and said:

Leonid, tea I will guide until you room. I I will collect the burden ".

"Thank you, so this "

He owner, to who HE you He delivered a of the many bags, took the lead. Leonid it continued, took the rest of the bag and started to walk.

Caesar was looking at the sullen man. The thin carpet completely swallowed the sound of their Steps, and Leonid passed silently together to Cease. To the same time, said read Won, who was writing the book of accommodation.

"There seems to be only a few pieces of furniture in this place, so most of you probably They will know."

While Cease observed in silence to Leonid standing forehead to the elevator to some Steps of distance, Wife nodded good win.

"This good, it HE. All in our town they know ".

The woman's face was full of curiosity, as if asking why. Lee Won spoke with careful.

"In reality, to who I'm searching Known to a man called Vasily Shiskin? They say

that they live in this address ".

To the see the note that gave read Won, the wife bowed the head and answered of immediate.

"Well, the person that lives in this home has a name different Maybe you have I come to the place mistaken?

Asked of new with calm, without doubt it

"So, you are a native of this place? Don't you come from outside? " The women this one agreed time.

"That is correct. I moved does 3-4 years. For be honest, really No HE a lot on people of the town Nobody comes from visit and always is only ".

In a instant, the eyes of read Won they shined intensely. In that moment, the door of the elevator It opened and Leonid climbed in. When the owner pressed the close button, he turned and looked at the

forehead.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 36

At that moment, Leonid's eyes met Caesar's, who had been watching until then. The door closed and Caesar looked. His face smiling brightly in addition. For a moment, the forehead of Caesar twisted

So the door HE hill, and Caesar, that there was state looking he elevator in he that Leonid there was traveled during a time, came back the head. AND just be hardened.

"So, where this this address?"

The wife it seemed perplexed in view of the ask of read Won, but immediately gave instructions. "Is the quarter House of red roof the right when you go out.

Was when read Won went back the head Following his hand.

He face cold and hard of Cease appeared of suddenly. To the see him stopped firmly without say a word, read Won lowered his look, bewildered.

TO the feet Caesar there was a girl. To the see to the child moving the fingers and fiddling with his long fur with the other hand, Lee Won stiffened as did Caesar. Caesar shook his hand slowly and soon you they bristled hard bones of the fingers.

At that moment, Lee Won saw. Caesar's cold-blooded gaze looking at the child with a cold and hard. When he past revived suddenly, read Won tried by reflection take out to the child. So the woman smiled and speak.

"Mother, Katy, that You are doing? For."

The wife gave the return to the counter and hit to the child. Come on, Katy. You can't do this to your guests. Sorry, you still don't know what." The woman He smiled brightly, revealing his gums, but César did not. The wife, who smiled awkwardly, tried hurriedly of take out to the child. Without embargo, when he little body was gotten up softly, the boy suddenly stretched out both hands and grabbed the coat tightly, and was dragged upwards. The wife immediately entered in panic and shook to the child.

"By what is like this? Katy, let go of your hand. it's not Well."

It was a woman waving back and forth, urging the child, but the child crawls, clutching his hand. fur with both hands.

"It I feel the child still is little Please understand."

The wife HE river embarrassed, ashamed, but it that Lee Won was looking No was a child. HE remained in the distance, looking at Caesar. Contrary to being nervous for a moment, Caesar did not represent none threat for he child. All it that could do was look toward below without tap a only finger.

But he is a man who draws his gun even when he sleeps. With a face so pale and fists closed, why are you only looking at the child? Lee Won couldn't help but think strangely at the reaction completely different of the last time.

As he tilted his head involuntarily, the boy smiled and looked at Caesar. But the face of Caesar as he looked at the child did not smile at all. The boy's eyes widened. surprised by he face cold that looked with eyes fearful by a moment. "Uh Huh."

Of suddenly, he child HE threw out to cry. He owner, without know that do, began to appease to the child. But the scream grew louder and Lee Won, who saw it, rushed to intervene between them. "thank you. In first place, is prepaid. I will go to receive information about the room ". He hurriedly took out cash and paid for the room, then turned back immediately. The wife, that was treating of take out to the child to the force, Opened the eyes with surprise, but read Won He was already pulling Caesar's arm and leaving. The boy's hand that was holding the coat fell, and after of That's why the boy continued crying.

So soon as we leave the inn, blew it a strong wind. Caesar said behind of read Won, who it froze by one moment in cold. "Is quite asset. Want being alone So? "

Immediately, read Won he blurted out he arm of Caesar that it held. Cease HE limited to smile as Yeah nothing would have happened. It was already dark outside. Soon the sun HE will put by complete. Cease, that I look toward the gloomy sky, he complained.

"Is late, No is better rest in you room?" "By who did you date ?!" read Won, that he left in a hurry of the room without even look at it, you

Shooting of immediate. No I can, because he schedule is short of all modes. Moved forward hurriedly with a eyebrow bothers.

Cease it continued immediately.

"You're sure of that is he man?" "No one hides and uses his own name".

read Won speak with firmness.

"I don't know what the name was changed to, but it must be fake. I have to check it right now." Caesar silently followed Lee Won, who took a small step with confidence. It was not difficult find the house my wife showed me. After seeing the red roof of the fourth house next to right, immediately opened the door of the near and I enter.

The home that I was looking, as any other place, showed signs of old age. While was passing by the walls broken and cracked, I I met a little porch illuminated. When Lee Won touched he doorbell, a moment after, HE I'm listening he sound of Steps falling down from he inside of the home.

"Yeah Nushu?

The man who came out with a tired face looked at Lee Won and Caesar alternately. Lee asked. Won, looking at it carefully to the expensive.

"Excuse me, is you Vasily "Shiskin?"

By a moment, he man HE stopped. Was only a moment momentary, but read Won No HE it lost.

"Did you come in he place mistaken. No exists such person ".

read Won quickly grab the door that HE hill of immediate with words sharp read Won Opened the mouth to the man that shook the door immovable and did a impression. "He Sir Berdyaev is dead".

He face of the man HE hardened quickly. read Won you Opened the mouth, who was surprised and incapable of talk.

"Have something that tell you, that such Yeah it you do by inside?"

Despite Lee Won's gentle suggestion, the man became contemplative and just tried to close the door. Suddenly, Caesar reached out behind

him when he saw the man holding the door that Lee Won held tightly and wouldn't let go and shook him wildly. Before Sheskin could even scream, Cease immediately the grab by he neck and I look to Sheskin.

"Let's talk inside." "Cuck, cack, applaud". "That are doing!" Lee Won turned contemplative and dried himself off, but Caesar grabbed him by the collar and pulled him toward the home. Embarrassed, ashamed by he face bluish of Sheskin while fought by grab on of the neck, read Won the hurriedly continued and I enter.

The interior of the house was simply decorated. A nice candle was placed on the fireplace where warm flames burned, and a picture of the town's landscape was hung on the wall as if would have been taken directly. Lee Won, who passed by the rough wooden table, asked hurriedly. "sorry. Are good?"

At Lee Won, who belatedly apologized, Sheskin became contemplative and squawked and realized. account. Lee Won looked at Caesar with annoyance as he looked at Caesar with fearful eyes. But Caesar took off his coat, hung it over his arm, as if he knew something, and looked around the house. When two tall men entered the small house, the place seemed to explode. Caesar looked at Sheskin with a frown.

"No there is chairs?"

Sheskin hurriedly pulled out a small chair. After Lee Won asked for permission and sat in the chair, Caesar it continued and HE sat to his side. The old chair, whose paws No were of the same long, did a sound of rattle, and then Cease distorted his forehead. read Won speak while it I ignored

"Tea are calming down? Can talk?"

Lee Won-eun paused and opened her mouth upon seeing Sheskin, still breathing heavily. "There is something that wanna know about he ex mayor of Berdyaev. Now I'm doing research the corruption in he ancient market. We find evidence that he Mr. Sheskin was involved".

Sheskin's eyes widened in surprise. Suddenly, Caesar took something out of his chest and shook his hand. hand carelessly as he watched him roll his eyes with a pale face. At the same time, a razor sharp HE Opened with a sound sharp. Immediately, read Won I look to Cease with eyes afraid, and Caesar pretended not to know and put the knife back. But Shiskin, who had already seen, HE shock and started to

shout.

"Mister "Sheskin."

Lee Won, who quickly stood up and grabbed Sheskin who was about to run away, sat up and Opened the mouth with a soft tone.

"No tea worry. Am lawyer, So that No HE worry, I'm here for do some questions ".

sheskin was shaking while I listened the explanation of read Won, that continued passed to passed. He was constantly fiddling with the buttons of his cardigan with both hands, as if he were impatient and unbearable. read Won I look he button spent in the corner for see Yeah had that habit with quite frequency, and went back to look to the face of Sheskin. read Won it persuaded patiently, who was so shy that neither I couldn't even reply correctly.

"His testimony is essential in the trial. Could you be witness?

To the final of the conversation, read Won smiled, but Shiskin HE crouched and trembled without reply. "Mister "Sheskin."

"Vasily "Sheskin."

So soon as read Won Opened the mouth, Caesar interrupted their words with a voice cold and live. "Want meet with Berdyaev?"

mouth. C. Water. there is can not?!

A terrifying aura like flames erupted from Lee Won's body. At that moment, Caesar closed the mouth and read Won bubble and with only to Sheskin, that was panting by breathe. But in place of To say nothing, Caesar opened it and folded the knife again. Sheskin's face hardened and he looked at the button while I manipulated him.

"Wait, only a glass of water "

Sheskin, that she spoke with voice trembling, HE stagger and HE put of foot. read Won it I look without say a word. No is bad idea give yourself a time for think. read Won thought that Yeah, but Caesar was different. He only looked in the direction Shiskin had left, but he didn't move at all. It was when Lee Won frowned with a strange

tension. Sheskin left the kitchen with a uncomfortable sound of footsteps. Then the figure of Sheskin appeared holding something with both hands. I felt something strange. The moment Lee Won involuntarily stood up from his seat, Sheskin him pointed out with a gun.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 37

"No you move ! "

Lee Won stiffened as he was, and Caesar also looked at him without moving. Unlike the sensitive nerves, perception became opaque. Lee Won stood up with a nervous face and he handed him the hand.

"Shskin, take it easy. Only I'm here for talk. Lower your weapon "

"Tea I said no tea you will move No you get closer me! "

Sheskin, that there was state watching, of suddenly squeezed he trigger. The bullet barely touched the cheek of read Won, leaving a sensation stinging. So, he sound deaf of the bullets to the hit the old wall resonated loudly.

He was the next to see Caesar move. No, it was just reflected in the field of vision. As soon as Shiskin HE shuddered by he recoil of the Shooting, Caesar extended the hand and grab he weapon of the man. Shiskin was subsequently dragged away with a gun and grabbed by the arm of Cease.

"Ah!"

The pistol he was holding immediately fell to the ground and Sheskin's arm twisted back. There was a loud sound that made the bones twist. Then, Sheskin's cry resounded even more strong.

"That are doing? Stop!"

Belatedly, shout Lee Won. But Cease No HE stopped. I look to sheskin with a face so cold as a glacier and gave force on hand that he held. Again, was a sound disgusting.

Looked like that HE I was going to break. read Won shouted abruptly. "Is a testimony important. No can stall ?! "

Caesar paused. As a result, the sound of bones twisting ceased. When Caesar you he blurted out the hand, he man fell to the floor, moaning and crying. read Won HE approached hastily to he and you said:

"No I'm here for hurt you, calm down and listen. Please."

While politely comforting him, Caesar kicked the weapon that Shiskin had dropped. The gun spun rapidly across the floor, rolled, and sank beneath a heavy cabinet. Lee Won achievement to calm to the sobbing Sheskin and I'm sorry in the chair.

Even after he had barely stopped crying, Sheskin was still shaking with fear. When seeing his look spying to Caesar with eyes full scary, read Won I look to Caesar with he frown pucker like to see it.

But No matters it that said after of that, Shiskin No Opened the mouth. Was terrified and shouted nonsense over and over again. In the end, Lee Won stopped trying to convince him further after seeing sheskin that was to about to faint with a bubble.

"Yeah you think in something that say further late, call me. I stay in the inn forehead to this ". Read Won, that No could get up from his seat, went back to ask him to Sheskin, who I was terrified.

"No HE worry, never will come out hurt. Tea we will protect ".

After of add of manner significant, read Won coat a card of presentation and the placed on the table. He said goodbye to Shiskin, who was still sitting there, and then left. The courteous attitude and kind was there. As soon as Caesar followed him and the front door closed, Lee Won He immediately opened his eye axe and HE gave the lap.

"Tea there would be said that No tea you seem to the mafia ! "

So soon as he left of the home of Shiskin, read Won you roared, but Caesar answered with indifference without hesitation absolutely.

"Only was negotiating for obtain a answer". "It must be a threat!" read Won I raise the eyes with fierceness and asked. "What the hell is that sword? Why did you bring that? "No I said that you couldn't use a knife". "Yeah No have a weapon, neither even can have a knife! Which is the difference between you two? "

As Devils you went up to a plane with a knife?

read Won, that was embarrassed and bubbly, it spat quickly before of that Caesar will talk about new.

"This treating of spoil the trial either this treating help? Besides, you

almost broke arm! Before the insistence by Lee Won, Caesar he smiled coldly. "Yeah No it you would do, you would be dead".

Because was TRUE, read Won No had nothing that say this time. HE surrendered with expensive of discontent, but cleanly. "Thank you that's why."

Caesar smiled as if it were funny. "No is too much simple surrender So?" read Won went back to cry and it I look with look penetrating.

"That is everything and this is this. Of all anyways, you definitely I warned. Yeah you come back to do that, I will take that knife and tea it I will nail in the crotch, of agreement? " The answer?! Cease smiled in view of the look fulminant.

"You're threatening me right now." "No, is an advert". read Won I look to Cease as Yeah No it will forgive Yeah this would happen a time further, and then HE went back. Caesar smiled gently To the back of read Won, who was walking in a hurry.

Sheskin hid behind the curtains and watched as Lee Won walked quickly and Caesar I followed him.

What do we do.

My body trembled spontaneously and cold sweat ran down my back. His hand continued pressing nervously he button of the cardigan. No could bear he fear. I ran all he path up to here, but I are finding.

The words that Lee Won left behind floated in my mind. The most shocking of all was that Berdyaev was dead. Who killed him and why? He knew that Berdyaev, who had been under protection of Lomonosov, was being investigated by be involved in acts of corruption.

Isn't that why he ran away here? But he's dead. Now, what if he market is dead ?!

Sheskin's face, as he rolled his thoughts, quickly turned white. It was clear that the organization would use its hands immediately when work became a inconvenience. Maybe Berdyaev also was murdered by he side of Lomonosov. By fear to put in danger the organization investigating cases of corruption.

I could no longer afford to come and go. He desperately needed someone to protect him. before someone killed him. In an instant, he remembered the man who had just threatened him. HE I put the fur of hen other time, but it following that I thought was in other man to the that they called lawyer.

Shiskin quickly rolled over his thoughts. There is still a possibility. Wouldn't that help man of some manner Yeah all we would talk of it? When remembered as deal of persuade to the silver-haired man who was threatening him, he gained a bit of trust. Having hard his heart, sheskin HE gave the lap quickly for find the card of presentation that Lee Won had left in the table. In that time.

Something cold and hard you touched the forehead. Surprised, Shiskin HE stopped in he act and Opened a lot the eyes. There was other man besides of he in the lugubrious hall of be with a small light lit. sheskin She became contemplative and froze. I couldn't even hear footsteps approaching, and a lot less entering. That Devils is this man ?!

With luck, Shiskin barely Opened the mouth with voice trembling "All, you, nu, who."

He man smiled in he twilight. Curiously, the gentle smile of the man did that he heart out even more disturbing. "It You'd know Better, Sheskin."

He man squeezed he weapon against the forehead of Shiskin. sheskin Opened a lot the mouth, but none sound he left of his mouth by the fear. Maybe he sniper they sent?!

"Wait, no, ro, lomo... .. "

In answer to the words barely stuttered, he man answered with a gentle smile in his face.

"bye bye."

A mild sound emanated of the cold Canyon. Was a sound empty as Yeah he air HE was slipping away, and after of a while there was silence.

Chapter 38

13

Lee Won, who had just returned to the inn, was guided to the room by his wife, who I was waiting. I wanted to warm up in a warm bed. You must first take a shower. He thought and trembled, his body still frozen. "Come on. Room small but pretty."

The wife the led directly to the room and Opened the door of torque in pair. It that said was TRUE. Except for saying that is Well.

Lee Won stood in front of the musty room and looked inside without saying a word. The walls with cracks in several places seemed to be about to break at any moment, mold black was sitting in the corners, graffiti in all the walls and even dust in he floor. There was one thing he couldn't get over, even if everything else was over. It was the bed. He looked at the bed without saying a word. It doesn't matter how many times I thought so, this No was he case.

No matter how small a ryokan is, bunk beds are not bad. "I, Mrs." Lee Won, who called him back with a hoho smile, said. "Is this really the only room? Have others bedrooms?"

TO the desperate question of read Won, Wife answered with a awkward smile.

"This is the only room that is left over now. In reality, No is a room that use a lot, but how is there so many guests in this moment.....It is the high season ".

Even in a state of cheer up desperate, read Won barely found a side positive. No HE will freeze until die.

"You we will give a discount in the rate of accommodation".

After politely adding that he turned around and left, Lee Won turned his gaze dismayed towards the room. He sighed with a bewildered expression on his face, and then suddenly he turned his gaze toward Cease.

Cease HE kept erect and I look around of the room without say a word. Thinking that should have to have seen a room as is for first time in his life, read Won Opened the mouth.

"Is the first time that you stay in a room as this?"

Has to be the first time that it go, thought, but their expectations were completely wrong.

"No."

In answer to the indifferent response and short, read Won flicker and it I look. "Have you been there before? when?"

Cease, that HE stopped a moment, answered. "When had four, seven and twelve".

Was a strange difference time. read Won asked with curiosity. "Are of Bad mood?"

I thought that such time was asking about something too much private, but Cease No answered without a lot of response.

"I kidnapped."

read Won was surprised by the words unexpected and it I look from distance. "Three times?"

Confused and asked of new, Cease answered easily this time. "Two times for kidnapping, a time by survival".

Cease continued talking with indifference.

"It I learned because Yeah I they caught and I they imprisoned, had that can go out by my account. Thank you to you, I got out of it easily when had 12 years ".

Lee Won stared at him without understanding the incredible words. Suddenly, the presence of Caesar felt so far away. I knew he was a man from a completely different world, but was the first time that I felt it by way of so realistic.

"Kidnapping, by money?"

Lee Won couldn't bear it and asked. I asked him, knowing it was rude,

but Cease responded without showing any hiding place or hesitation.

"No, Lomonosov to slight wanted to kill me I have failed many times". Cease he added, like to talk to of the affairs of other person.

"Maybe some day it get".

Lee Won was speechless. I was looking at César and the phone in the room rang. read Won HE moved from bad win and entered the room.

"You go to eat?"

read Won answered properly to the cheerful voice of the wife and hung up he phone. I look around of the room a time further and immediately HE resigned. No there is other option, TRUE? A sigh escaped of the mouth of read Won.

"above and below?"

When read Won HE gave the lap and asked, Caesar smiled of shape strange. "No "I have no hobbies."

"You asked a bed".

When you read Won he growled and he exhaled, Caesar HE shrank of shoulders slightly. "I never I have given my stomach to nobody".

Having in account that wanted to hop and occupy the part superior of immediate, read Won HE sat in the bed below. The night was already dark. Outside the window, there was a constant roar of the wind.

There was past a lot time from that was lying down in the bed, but read Won No could sleep. Unfamiliarity with the new bed and the discomfort of the bed also played a role, but What bothered me the most was the sound. No matter how much the sound of the windows swinging loudly each time that blew he wind, I was so aware of the noises that they came of above.

The old bed creaked and screamed with every movement. Caesar also seemed unable to sleep and, Sometimes, I went around and around. Lee Won couldn't help but be aware of the screeching sound he heard every time that moved her body.

It was the first time I was so worried about even the sound of the other person's breathing. Was difficult for read Won even move his body in the room lugubrious. Of suddenly change of position, but at the sound of a screech that he heard from time to time, he stopped moving quickly and listened in silence. There was no sound from above. While I sighed in silence, listen a little crunch as if it were expecting.

As if in response, Caesar moved. Even in the dark, Lee Won could understand very well their movements. Every time he heard a sound from Caesar's bed, Lee Won had the delusion of that actually it was seeing forehead to their eyes.

Even though the space was divided up and down, Lee Won stood up, realizing Caesar's existence in a single fluff. Without saying a word, I heard the noise of the window swinging and the occasional crunch of the bed.

How long has it been? He fell asleep and woke up to the sound of the tree screaming. again. As I lay there with my eyes blinking for a moment, I suddenly felt a feeling of popularity. Another crack was heard from above Lee Won, who was lying still holding my breath. It was a different sound than before. Lee was moving Won swallowed dry saliva without making a sound. The power entered my entire body. The screeching sound change. Caesar climbed down the bed ladder. Lee Won hurriedly closed his eyes and pretended to be asleep. When Caesar put the feet on the ground, the crunch ceased.

He could feel Caesar's gaze looking at Iwon. Lee Won held his breath with all his might. forces. It was quite difficult to calm the tense breathing by pretending to be asleep. Lee Won squeezed the cuffs in the blanket and respite deep. Cease, that No HE there was moved during a time, HE gave the lap.

I could feel it walk away passed to passed. But No there was signs of go out. read Won, that was containing the breathing, I'm listening a little sound to the open he cupboard. Silently Opened the eyes. With the light white coming through the window, read Won could see him.

Caesar turned his back to him and was taking something out of his coat. Lee Won frowned and blinked. After of a while, Caesar spun around and held the Glock he was using.

After of all, you brought a weapon.

read Won was furious when discovered that HE there was cheated to Yeah same with a face innocent. But now that I came, I couldn't get up and ask. I'll just pretend I woke up earlier. Pressing hard on his swollen stomach, Caesar took a step forward. Lee Won closed hastily eyes and pretended to sleep new.

That are treating of doing?

My breathing I was disturbed by the anxiety and he fear.

While Lee Won was crouched and tense, Caesar walked past him. When I opened my eyes again, I saw him sitting on the windowsill. The glass window that swayed in the wind Constantly made a dull sound, but he did not respond. I was just silently watching window.

read Won contained the breathing in silence and it I look. But was there. Cease No HE moved of the place. All which I could do was look through the window with the Glock in a hand.

What are you doing. ?

y g

Lee Won frowned and blinked. Seeing him barely move, I became impatient from this side. Was treating of move my body gently, but of suddenly Cease went back the head. read Won He was surprised and stopped moving. He could feel Caesar's gaze looking at him. He fought to recover he breath. I worried that my own breathing could be further strong that he sound of the wind.

read Won, that there was state striving his body of that manner during a time, Opened slowly the eyes. Cease went back to look by the window. A sigh of relief he left unwittingly. I didn't know what the hell I was doing. Do you plan to spend the night sitting next to the window after bringing your own gun? Lee Won couldn't understand, but now he doesn't even I could ask why.

It was repeated throughout the night. Caesar, who had been looking out the window the entire time, occasionally looked toward back to the bed of Yi Won. In that moment, Lee Won HE rushed to pretend be asleep and closed the eyes. To the cape of a a while, when Opened the eyes, went back to look for window. Caesar didn't take any action, but Lee Won couldn't bear it because he was concerned. To the ending, Lee Won HE remained up all night in that state.

Chapter

"Hua-am"

read Won yawn. No HE how many times already. flashing the tears of their eyes, short slowly the pancake and put it in his mouth. At the restaurant we went down to have breakfast, other customers were already they had sat down.

Fortunately, found a seat empty and yawn continually even after of feel. HE he took he coffee strong to the mouth, but his mind still was confused read Won flicker their eyelids heavy with difficulty.

Only good.

Hearing a light clicking sound in front of him, he quickly opened his eyes. Caesar looked at him as if was having fun.

"Sleep either eat, the one either it other".

For whom is this? "Can do both."

read Won speak without rodeos, took a bottle of syrup and then the shot to the floor. Quickly I raise the bottle, but the syrup already had hit the table and fell down.

"Oh."

He man sitting to my side spat unwittingly a exclamation. A pair of drops of syrup flowed, staining the hem of their pants of brown.

"sorry. My hand He slipped..... "

HE apologized hurriedly, I raise the head and He stopped in view of he face familiar. Was the man that registered with he the day former. Name..... ? "You are person with which I registered yesterday".

Leonid I greeting first. read Won, who remembered his name belatedly, said hurriedly.

Yes, Leonid. Excuse me. Are you okay?" Leonid smiled happy and shook the hand.

"This good, No you worry. How much."

Leonid, that simply there was overcome the situation, asked.

"Is you last name?"

"My name is Wonjeong Lee. Nice to meet you." He said Leonid, squeezing him the hand slightly.

"Last night, he wind blew it with so much force that I I asked for Yeah the window HE was falling down. Seems that read won too this sleep deprived."

"Yeah, unfortunately".

Internally, Lee Won resented Caesar and continued. "He Mr. Leonid
"He sees better than me."

Leonid HE river happy.

"Before of lower, already I breathed deep. This empty he seat of to the side? Leak my coffee ". "Hey, I'm quite good".

When Lee Won laughed out loud, Leonid laughed too. The only one who didn't laugh was Caesar, who sat on the other side of Lee Won. I was watching Leonid sitting next to Lee Won with a expressionless face and talking. His face was completely different from the one he had smiled at. himself the day former.

Caesar looked at him with a searching gaze, and Leonid raised his syrup and looked at the two as if out necessary. read Won extended voluntarily his hand and tried deliver the bottle.

"Ah!"

Leonid only spilled syrup in the hand of read Won and he exclaimed surprised While looked his hand without thinking, of suddenly grab the hand of read Won.

"Hey, you committed a mistake".

In an instant, Caesar's expression changed. Look at Leonid's hand holding Lee Won, and read Won, who didn't notice his gaze, said.

"Penalty fee. I also I committed a mistake ". "Is this one tie?"

"Could add other spot soon".

Leonid laughed out loud at Lee Won's joke. Meanwhile, he held Lee Won's hand and No the he blurted out.

"Seems a hand what would be left good in he piano". Frowned he frown in view of the words of Leonid while toyed with the hand of read Won. It that What he did next was completely unexpected, even Caesar, let alone Iwon. Leonid, who suddenly grabbed Lee Won's hand, pursed his lips. For a moment, Caesar hardened. like a stone. Lee Won was also shocked and froze as he was, so he took out lightly with his tongue and licked the syrup on the back of his hand. Lee Won felt as if the meat of chicken will spring from all his body. Leonid smiled to Lee Won, who it I look with he face pale.

"Is sweet."

I felt the life behind Lee Won. When Lee Won, who quickly pulled out his hand, turned To look at him, Caesar rose from his seat and looked at Leonid with frightened eyes. Lee Won, that had a evil feeling by a moment, HE I raise hastily and blocking the gap between Caesar and Leonid. It was from tomorrow and I thought I had to go From this place.

"So Leonid-san, I'm good " "Mr.

read Won".

Leonid, who summoned to read Won for that HE give the lap, HE put of foot. You offered something to read Won, who looked at it as if would ask that was going.

"There is something that leave back".

When Lee Won stretched out his hand, Leonid put an object in his palm and clenched his fist. Before the Leonid's slight smile, Lee Won bowed his head and held out his hand. I felt something round in me palm. Seeing it with their own eyes, something unexpected baffled.

button... ?

Lee Won, who bowed his head, looked for Leonid, but he was already gone. Lee Won looked at the button, that clearly No was yours, with a strange sensation.

Believe that saw in somewhere.

Lee Won, that I look carefully he button round spent, HE it saved in he pocket and he left of the restaurant. I felt a little out of place.

Even before leaving the inn, Caesar had been in a bad mood the entire time. Lee Won Lo He ignored it as he followed him, emitting an aura of disgust from his body and walked away. feeling a lot further near that when they walked by he path dark he day former, after of a time They arrived at Sheskin's house. Lee Won walked directly to the front door and knocked on the doorbell, waiting for you to they will listen steps, but the room was silent.

"Mister Sheskin, Are you there? This is he lawyer what came to see me yesterday ”.

read Won, that there was shouted out with he neck stretched, wait a answer again. This time, No was none sound from he inside. Had a evil feeling. Lee Won called to the door with fist, but it was still there. After hesitating, Lee Won turned the door handle and left. surprised seeing that the door opened without issues.

"¿Sr. Sheskin?"

Hesitating, Lee Won, who opened the door, called out to the owner. But still there was no response. I enter cautiously in the house. There was a heavy silence in the room. Lee's sinister sensation Won HE did still elderly when the warmth of the day former HE cooled suddenly. Of suddenly, a unpleasant smell hit the tip of his nose. While frowning involuntarily, Caesar stopped in front to he.

"stop."

Lee Won reflexively followed the unexpected order. The reason soon became apparent. The stretch hall of be No change a lot of it that there was seen he day former. Except by the long stains of blood that ran to the feet of Caesar, who was still. Astonished for a moment, detour the look to it long of the veins and found to a sheskin sitting in a chair. But No could say nothing further.

"Mr. sheskin ! "

Lee Won tried to run, but Caesar stopped him before he could. "late."

"As You know that?"

In answer to protest of Lee Won, Caesar speak with voice cold.

"The half from your brain it's flying, but Yeah are alive, No are human".

What he said was true. The place was a mess with pieces of flesh and bone scattered around. sheskin She sat tied to a chair without even moving. They shot him in the head as if he had been executed.

"Who is "

Caesar said nothing at the words of Lee Won, who had been mumbling in confusion. Simply Opened the eyes and I look he body. There was seen a corpse of the same manner before. A corpse shot in the head and tied to a chair. Was a method of execution exclusive of the organization Lomonosov. A deep wrinkle was carved in Caesar's forehead.

Maybe a old lion

I was looking at him with an unsure mood, and I saw Lee Won moving his body. "Hang on a minute."

Immediately, Caesar took out the Glock from his suit. As if it were too natural, Lee Won She involuntarily got goosebumps seeing him hiding Lee Won behind his back. and moving in silence. Soon it was back in the mafia. the first time that saw.

Was as Yeah the hairs of all his body were upright. Without give explanations, Cease HE support against the wall and looked around the house, holding the Glock in one hand. Clearly not I couldn't hear any footsteps, even though I was seeing him move right in front of my eyes. read Won felt like he was watching an old silent movie. The loudest sound in the house seemed to be his own breathing.

When I looked back, not far away was Shiskin's body. He held his breath and extended the hand with careful. Silently put his hand about the nose of sheskin and confirmed that No could feel his breath. moved his hand to his neck and checked his pulse, but No the aunt. read Won HE bit he lip and I look he body. Cease has reason. They blew him up the half of the head, but No knew which I expected.

When he felt a sense of disappointment, he suddenly stopped his gaze. There was not a second button on the cardigan, which was neatly intertwined. In an instant, Lee Won searched hurriedly in his pocket and coat he button that held. The buttons with the corners

frayed were as the others buttons of the cardigan. doubting, read Won moved the look, checked the exact position of the button empty and HE cooled

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 40

Listen Steps silent coming of the inside of the home. TO difference of before, Cease advanced pretending be popular.

"nobody this here."

read Won No said nothing. Cease felt something strange and HE approached him. "What's happening?"

read Won held he button that held with the look fixed in he body. read Won Opened the mouth to Caesar, who I look the button like would ask that was this.

"This tomorrow, Leonid-san I it gave".

By a moment, the eyes of Cease HE they came back sharp. read Won continuous. "I said that I left it".

Cease No said nothing. When Caesar gave back silently he button, read Won it I look with disbelief.

"Is that really TRUE? That man, really "

"You is lawyer, but No has eyes for the people. No is too much easy rely in the the rest? "

Cease, slightly sarcastic, I look he corpse and Opened mouth.

"Is the job of a sniper professional. That is pretty good."

No were left traces inside of the house. Without he body, there would be thought-out that HE had escaped. But he was here. Was a corpse waiting for them. Lee Won, That bit he lip, I look to Caesar.

"Did you know that, by any chance?" Caesar nodded indifferently. "From the beginning."

"first? When us we met in the reception?

No, said Cease.

"When us we find in the door".

from so?! read Won flicker surprised. Cease continuous talking casually.

"He child I suspected of principle to end".

Of suddenly, Caesar I look to lee Won, as Yeah of suddenly there would be remembered something. "But you... .."

Wait to that something said, but Caesar I look to read Won without say a word and then detour the look.

"I would like go out of here by now".

Caesar, who suddenly changed the subject, grabbed Lee Won's arm and turned around. read Won barely took his eyes off the corpse and continued forward. I have come here and this is the result.

Immediately, a sensation of sadness HE seized of my. So, by that you came back to the inn? I had to convince him somehow. He bit his lip in frustration. Now maybe the future be Well. Caesar looked at the two circles with a look.

"I can't help it. We have no choice but to return to the mainland." Cease came off the porch and looked at the sky.

"Goes to to snow soon".

It was when Lee Won raised his head without realizing it. Suddenly, Caesar stopped. Lee Won, who was immersed in his thoughts, he did not notice her movement. Caesar suddenly shout to read Won, who looked at the sky without grasp.

"Move!"

Before he could react, Caesar hugged Lee Won. At the same time, a loud shot, walls shattered in all directions and glass flew. Fell to the ground into Caesar's arms, but Lee Won widened his eyes in surprise, but he didn't have time to look at the situation. The bullets ricocheted off the ground right in front of him, and the hard frozen ground became did smithereens like ice The shooting continued rapidly. There were bits and pieces scattered here and there. Caesar was lying on his back, hugging Yi Won tightly, wrapped around his body. He scary sound of the shots it kept ringing in my ears, making me confused.

"run."

Neither even HE gave account of that he stroke HE there was arrested

by a moment. read Won HE felt attracted by Caesar, who began to run behind he and ran after he.

The lens reflections were quite good. Leonid, who was aiming at the target while He was hiding from their sight while fleeing from the target, he left his automatic rifle. Without giving signs of hurry, put the used pistol in your bag and this time coat the gun.

This hunting be fun.

Hum hill below and path toward the mountain where the signs they fled.

ha ha.

read Won barely HE stopped, breathing with difficulty. I felt that I was missing he breath. When Opened He opened his eyes and looked forward, Caesar with a pale face looking somewhere far away. There was little place to hide in the few mountains, where only there were rocks covered in ice and conifers rebels here and there.

Cease was concentrating all their nerves in hear. Sure that it will follow. He last Shooting has to to have been only for scare you. As a cat that play with a mouse, should try to hunt quietly cornering the target.

Is a guy dangerous.

Caesar thought. This is a decent sniper. It must have been prompted by the orders of someone. I'm pointing, or

He instinct HE moved further fast that he calculation momentary. Caesar hug to read Won and to the same time HE crouched in he floor. He sound was he following. HE I'm listening a mild crunch. Is a beast either a human? Cease silently calmed his heart pulsating and grab to Glock.

read Won contained the breathing and remembered quickly their thoughts. Was he Mr. Leonid who did the gun fire? I guess so too. What are you aiming for? Wasn't it just Mr. Sheskin? EITHER is just one threat? Because Devils !

read Won I look the expensive side of Caesar as Yeah will wait a answer. No there was fear, tremors, nervousness, nothing on Caesar's expressionless face. As if it had become a weapon, read Won felt a sensation of distance of his indifferent face.

Even in this situation extreme, Cease was acting with too much calm. Is as waking up in the morning as if this were a normal thing. Caesar, who had remained still for a After a while, he lowered the gun. Lee Won blinked in surprise and suddenly noticed a cat passing by from far. It was then when it was given count of that he sound was In fact a cat.

Caesar, who had stood still for a moment, suddenly pushed Lee Won away. Lee Won He was surprised to see Caesar taking off his coat. The days darkened quickly and the wind made further strong, and Cease he took off shelter, leaving at Discover his thin suit.

What are you doing?

Lee Won screamed with his mouth. Instead of answering, Caesar simply covered his mouth with his finger. as if he wanted to be quiet. Lee Won, who had no choice but to close his mouth, said again. swallow the breath With surprise. The suit of Cease was soggy in blood

"Are injured?"

Without know it, you I asked for. Caesar frowned he frown and then of suddenly covered the mouth of read Won with his hand.

talk later then Caesar, who spoke in his mouth instead, listened in silence. Lee Won didn't ask any more questions and simply flicker surprised. Cease soon it he blurted out, but read Won kept the mouth closed. Here this.

Caesar, speaking silently, moved and moved immediately, using rocks and wood as shield. Lee Won soon understood why Caesar had taken off his coat. When it was removed he thick coat, his body moved with so much lightness.

Lee Won sat motionless in his seat as Caesar ordered. If that is the case, hypothermia He will come before the Sniper. Lee Won didn't know which one was more dangerous. His lips were already discolored of blue. Without embargo, his attention continued focusing only in the wounds of Cease.

Were you injured before you ran? It probably would be. How hurt are you? If there were so many blood, there would be been a wound serious.

The bleeding started from the shoulder. As proof, César held the Glock in his other hand that was not the hers.

Yeah some time HE injured a artery

It was time to stop thinking about the ominous imagination. Caesar's gaze was fixed and he felt that his body was hardening. Caesar pushed the Glock barrel aside. Lee Won was surprised by a moment and, reflexively, turned his gaze. Nothing could be seen from the other side of the forest gloomy. Neither even was a sound. But Cease pointed out his weapon directly toward he and neither even flicker.

A shadow fell like a sculpture on his face as darkness fell. The clouds gathered In the gray sky they made an unusual sound and let the powdery fumes fall one by one. So As soon as the snowflakes that flew like petals touched Caesar's cheek, he tightened his grip. trigger.

A strong Shooting resounded, doing vibrate he air. read Won, who HE rushed to tilt his body, he contorted as a series of gunshots followed. I had no idea where the hell I was. shooting up and who was shooting up. Neither even could know Yeah Cease was shooting up either Yeah was being attacked unilaterally. HE covered the ears and only was avoiding the noisy shots that they vibrated throughout the forest.

Suddenly I heard someone running. When Lee Won, startled, raised his head, Caesar, who was right in front of him, grabbed his arm and dragged him away. Getting up in a hurry, Lee Won He grabbed the coat that Caesar had taken off without missing a chance. Suddenly, the thick snow covered the forest like fog.

Drops of blood dry mixed with the snow they fell to the floor. Leonid it I look slowly and I raise head. As you said, tsar.

Chapter 41

Internally, it admired In such situation, took to his buddy and HE hid, and, according to listen, his father, Sasha, seemed have put a lot of effort to create the work.

Leonid narrowed his eyes. This was outside the commissioned work. But it stung. how excited I would be hit he heart of that man? Yeah you fly the head, the blood and the meat HE will spread for all parts.

Just imagining it was exciting. Leonid walked slowly along the blood stains that dripped.

14

It was a big problem

read Won thought with he face pale. Cease was breathing. The breathing that there was remained intact until now was now hitting hard as if it were the limit. The Sniper I was still chasing them. Without any special training or feeling, Lee Won knew it. He Caesar's bleeding was worse than expected. There was no trace of blood left on his pale face. But the hand stained of blood that wielded he weapon No lost force. While looked to Cease with anxiety, I suddenly heard a voice behind me. When he turned around in surprise, Caesar grab to read Won by the shoulder and she brought him closer.

"Alright, is he sound of the leaves".

After a while, with a small whisper, the same noise was heard, and Lee Won noticed that the leaves dry they issued a sound when they hit from the distance. Cease HE sat supported against a rock with its eyes closed. When I looked down from the arm that held my shoulder, I saw a hand holding a Glock. Even with the weapon in a different hand than the one you use usually, there was no tremor.

Lee Won, who was watching him, put on Caesar's coat that he had brought to his body more late. Cease, that woke up with the sudden heat, he joked immediately.

"I you cared good".

"Is as Yeah never you will forget you weapon".

Cease smiled bitterly while pointed out he breach of the promise and Shooting. He body of Cease already was cold. read Won now was concerned by he sniper and the hypothermia, So as by the hemorrhage of Cease. Of suddenly, I felt the brief smile of Cease. Getting back the head embarrassed, Caesar said.

"No tea worry. There was something worse that this ". Cease I raise the hand laboriously and caressed the Yi head Won. "No tea worry, tea I will protect pass which happens".

read Won No said nothing. In this moment, as he said, looked like that never there was trusted in nobody. Up to that point, Lee Won was feeling the sincerity in his words, actions, and everything he toward.

What the hell have you been through? Lee Won thought. Now that he's been threatened with his life from time to time when, he received survival training in preparation for the kidnapping and survived all dangers, what kind of memories are you remembering? Ian didn't know. It was the first time that I I felt so powerless. In this moment, No there is nothing that can do. Further good, just be interposes in the way.

Lee Won, biting his lip, suddenly realized that Caesar was not saying anything. I felt bad. Lee Won, who hurriedly shook Caesar's shoulder, however, was embarrassed for its lack of answer.

"Cease!"

I screamed my name unwittingly, but No was answer. read Won HE went back contemplative and shook his shoulder roughly.

... ... It I feel, I have that die.

Said with a expression very guilty.

No I makes you feel comfortable trying to kill a child as you, but I can't.

César looked at the woman who pointed the gun at him. There was no fear or regret. all in it that could think was in other. Are things they have been exhausting. The they threw to the mountains, the stabbed and the They left without meal. I remembered to the teacher of the

school that I asked that would write

about my future. When I wrote 'I go to die some day', the teacher HE embarrassed and I said that will call my parents.

I still don't know if he was really sorry or what. She just pointed the gun at his head. of Caesar, and he did it that knew good. HE put the hand in the back and coat a knife. She squeezed the trigger and Caesar threw the sword at the same time. The sword was pierced precisely in the heart of the woman, and Caesar was also Perforated in the shoulder.

But anyway, it was Caesar who survived. He quickly looked at the woman who was soaked in blood.

She was the tutor of Cease.

"Cease... Cease!"

He barely regained consciousness before the sound of a voice calling to himself. Wow, do you did you faint? Caesar wanted to bite his tongue. It was a shame he lost his mind like that. When Caesar Opened the eyes, the face contemplative of read Won it improved a little.

As I stroked his hair as if not to worry, Lee Won's expression turned strange. But to Cease No you mattered and I look the magazine of Glock. Only remained a bullet. Was clear that situation was In crisis. Caesar took a deep breath. and He opened his mouth.

"Yeah Shooting, runs of immediate".

In a low voice, Caesar gave orders, he whispered. "Stay strong, without concessions".

Caesar, who is quietly reciting the last words of Hans Scholl, suddenly pushes the one held and rises at the same time. Without a moment to scream, Lee Won fell to the ground. A man walked from afar. The forest, covered in darkness, snow and fog, barely showed the shape of opponent. Cease pointed out he gun directly to the aim and squeezed he trigger. Taang-.

A loud gunshot sounded as if it shook the heavens and the earth, and then the snow, which had heaped in the trees and the hills, HE spilled

between he man and Cease. read Won immediately was flying and started to run with Caesar.

3 3 3

¡Quadang!

The door HE Opened with a noise strong. The women that was Cleaning he lobby went back the head surprised At the same time, a large shadow of a tall man suddenly came into view. Unknowingly, the woman opened her eyes wide and took a deep breath. That's when he realized who was a guest at his inn. The silver man covered in pure white eyes was staring at her. looking, breathing hard. Lee Won hurriedly tried to support him, but it was already too much late. Cease lost he knowledge. When the women saw fall to Cease, bleeding out, shout for surprise. Lee Won hurriedly supported Caesar, but couldn't bear the weight, so hesitated and HE withdrawal.

"Oh, God mine, what this going !?"

The wife, that there was state watching too much late, asked with urgency. read Won panting and said.

"any stuff... ... No. While gives a walk injured. Could you call still doctor?"

"Oh, God mine, Yeah ought be it! Dear, go to call to the Miss Boris now same! God mine,

as did you get hurt like that? Come on come on! Let us begin by he bleeding "

The wife and he owner HE they rushed to support them. read Won I look anxiously to Caesar, that was losing knowledge with a pale face.

No passed a lot time before of that he doctor visit the inn. In how much Opened the door, HE rushed to look for to the patient, who it entered for the eyes a royal suitcase

"I I injured while walked. look the blood As passed this?"

He doctor revised hurriedly the wounds in view of the words of his wife, who was watching and talking hurriedly. It was then when it saw begin to shudder.

"Teacher, by what are you So? That happens? Speak in Serious?"

Again, the wife asked busily. The doctor looked at the wound for a moment and opened the mouth.

"No, No is So Tea would like leave the party in peace and the the rest for go out a a while? interferes with

he treatment ".

At the doctor's harsh words, the woman blushed and hurried out with her master. When the two HE were left alone, he doctor HE remained without speaks. read Won, feeling a ominous feeling, he waited for her words. The doctor, who rubbed the antiseptic on the wound stained with blood, she carefully checked the depth of the wound. The doctor opened the mouth, pressing he place where bleeding continued with a swab of cotton clean.

"Said that had gone to give a walk".

read Won answered nervously to the tone that looked like a newspaper. "If a bit..... "

He doctor change he cotton and went back to press the wound.

"Is difficult say that is a mountain, but to slight I go up to strength behind of the town". read Won He stopped to the hear the voice peaceful. He doctor spoke slowly.

"Listen many sounds different today. The people was quite anxious Besides, HE they listened shots from the town..... "

read Won HE surprised as Yeah his heart HE stopped. He doctor HE went back toward read Won, who No said nothing with he face pale. By first time, read Won HE found with the look of the doctor.

"Whether it's yours or not, I don't care. I just don't want strangers ruining the city." He doctor who removed the swab rechecked the bleeding and pressed the wound with a swab new. While the doctor treated the wound, Lee Won just watched. The doctor who sewed the wound and the he sold, he said while unpacked their belongings.

"The bullets appear to have gone through cleanly. The bleeding stopped and the first aid necessary, So let him abandon this place so soon as she wakes ".

The doctor stood up from his seat with the bag and looked directly at Lee Won. "This is a town don't worry and peaceful. Wait no HE see trapped in he chaos ".

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 42

With the last word as a warning, the doctor left the room. Lee Won just looked at the door closed with a worried face.

I felt a burning pain in my shoulder. I felt like there was fire all over my body. How much time has past, this feeling? Cease thought with the eyes closed. Yeah, I They shot. A lot long time no see. Feeling a strange nostalgia, he opened his eyes. Something flashed through my vision blurred. Caesar, who had been idle for a while, blinked. Belatedly focused, revealed the figure of an animal forehead to my.

Big eyes closed and open. The long hair and the small lips that rested on her forehead HE they reflected immensely in his vision. When saw the expensive round looking to Cease fair before his eyes, Cease he got scared. In that moment, he child leap since high Caesar and shout.

"The eyes are open, the eyes are open! Uncle, mother ".

Caesar stared at the back of the boy running loudly. He was still numb. This It was also the fever I felt in a long time. While I was lying in my bed and Blinking, I heard footsteps running quickly. Caesar, who turned his head reflexively, immediately Opened the door and saw a face familiar that appeared and HE felt relieved. read Won He hurriedly approached to he with the pale face and looked at him.

"Are awake? As are?"

read Won removed with careful he hair that was attached to the forehead of Cease. Looked like that still No had recovered the awareness. Cease attributed his awareness nebula heat.

"this good."

The voice came out unexpectedly. When he inadvertently frowned, Lee Won smiled bitterness. Caesar was suddenly curious, as he seemed to have something to worry about. read Won opened the mouth.

"This snowing, such as said".

Then Caesar looked out the window, but all he could see was the dark night scene. cover of snow white. read Won spoke in voice low.

"I found out, he flight already was cancelled. Seems incorrect back according to it programmed ". In this state, neither ships nor planes have any prospects. Caesar was about to say yes, but soon hill the mouth in view of he sound of powerful Steps that it they followed. Was the daughter of the innkeeper who pushed with force the door old. In the little hand of the child there was a cup of water full of water.

"Come on, water".

The boy extended the cup with one hand and smiled. Lee Won was nervous inside and waited for the Caesar's response. I didn't think it would do anything to the child in this state, but I couldn't help worry Cease I look toward below and deal of get up. To the see him squeeze their arms with force, read Won le held out the hand.

"Can help you?"

Instead of answering, Caesar sat alone. Lee Won moved his hand away and looked at him. Caesar turned his look at the child. The boy, standing outside the narrow bed, held out a cup all the time who waited for him. Caesar, who looked at the child, extended his hand. In front of Lee Won, who looked at him with nervousness, Caesar silently took a glass of water and HE it he took to the mouth. While was relieved, read Won it I look with astonishment. Cease drank all he glass of water, apparently thirsty, and you held out a cup empty to the kid.

"Thank you."

At the words that flowed like a machine, the boy's face turned bright and half colored. Lee Won, who was watching, widened his eyes in surprise.

But it was reality. read Won HE remained speechless before the incredible view, He said child.

"Are as a angel."

Surprisingly, Cease was equal. When Look to the child with he frown pucker, he child turned on their eyes and said.

"Shine. The hair and eyes are so pretty. It's like the painting of an angel I saw in church." "

Caesar said nothing. All I had to do was hold out the cup as if to urge. Was so when he child extended the hand happily for receive the Cup that held Cease. Of Suddenly, a strange sound mixed with the strong wind. The moment Lee Won stopped, the glass window shattered with a loud noise and broke the glass of water he was holding Caesar.

It really happened in an instant. Caesar, who was about to give the child a cup, stayed instantly with nothing. Shards of broken glass flew in all directions, and the girl extended his hand without understanding with eyes surprised.

Each moment passed in just a few seconds. But for Lee Won, it was acknowledged too slowness. The fragments flying of glass, he child with the eyes very open by the surprise and the cup broken in the hand of Cease they passed slowly front to the eyes of Lee Won as a screen slow.

Was clearly forehead to my and it knew, but my body No HE moved. read Won HE remained captivated and watched as Caesar's empty hands pulled the boy's head and hugged him with all his might. body. Before of that could shout, he little body of the child was hidden in the arms of Caesar, and Caesar jumped from the bed and you shout to read Won.

"That are doing! Get down, now! "

read Won HE crouched hurriedly and fled to the corner. As expecting, HE they listened shots one after other, and there was holes in the walls. He sound of the shots rang with regularity, as for shake he rhythm, and then HE stopped. read Won HE laid down and I'm listening in silence. All it that could hear was The sound of the wind.

HE term. ?

Lee Won barely HE I raise and saw to Caesar, that was crouched down in he floor as he. I look toward the darkness outside through the broken window, as if confirming that the shooting had finished. Caesar, who had been silent for a while, turned his head. Until then, the child was sustained with force in their arms. Only so HE gave account Cease. To the same time, read Won saw his eyes open wide open.

Incredible would be Caesar's side instead of himself. He holds and protects the child. Caesar looked at child with curious expression, as if blushing. The boy, who had only blinked as if in a frantic, he wondered if his face was distorted and then burst into tears. Caesar held with clumsiness to the child who I cried.

To the see him So, he heart of read Won HE complicated by others reasons. Although was sudden, No could Do nothing. He couldn't protect the child or protect Caesar. All he did was stand there without grasp.

As can be so helpless?

While biting his lips, the owner and his wife ran in with the loud sound of Steps.

"God mine, Katy!"

"What is this?! As this happened. ! "

The owner, his wife and the guests who came running after hearing the gunshot They were confused and screamed. Caesar staggered and, without saying a word, handed the child to his master and his wife. When the wife saw the child's face stained with tears, she was surprised and rapture.

Immediately in contemplation, he stepped back, looked into the room, and stopped breathe. To the see he disorder inside of the room, the owners and others guests sniffed and they exchanged looks unusual.

"Now what it I think, there was a shot during day " "HE speaks of someone dead".

"In moments as this "

All the gossip was directed at Iwon and Caesar. Everyone, including the teacher and his wife, no longer They were favorable to them. Everyone's eyes were visibly unfriendly and suspicious. At the time in that the owner opened the mouth, read Won knew which I was going to say.

"Excuse me, he would like leave? The room is So We will refund you the rate accommodation

He owner was a rigmarole with he face pale. His attitude showed a desire of scare them away. read Won I look to Caesar with perplexity. Apart of the same, Cease was now seriously injured.

Was difficult be expelled So.

"It I feel, but until it stops snowing, No, until he comes out sun "

Lee Won stopped speaking shortly after. Everyone who looked at them had a gloomy face. Was a atmosphere that looked like remove it with force Yeah No I listened. TO reluctant, read Won won.

Maybe he sniper be waiting outside.

He was a little nervous, but Caesar didn't respond. Rather, as if it were natural, he found his suit stained with blood and HE put it.

When Caesar HE gave the lap and HE put he coat that read Won HE there was taken away, the people that They were looking and turned immediately. Lee Won became bitter in his heart when he saw the people divide cleanly from a side to another, but Cease continued without say nothing. hit. The sound of Caesar's footsteps was particularly loud. Lee Won felt a sensation complicated while looked his back while walked in silence. Was so straight. Seems that This is something everyday. It was an attitude that it didn't matter if you feared him, feared him or hated him. In that moment, read Won saw the absolute loneliness that surrounded him.

Always was terribly only.

When Cease passed forehead to the teacher and his wife, he child of suddenly approached to Caesar. "Hey, because are here?" The wife hastily stopped him, but the boy did not listen. The wife had no choice that leave to the child in he floor while fought with the arms. So soon as their feet they touched he floor, the boy ran towards Cease.

"Thank you, uncle."

The boy looked at Caesar with clear eyes. People held their breath and watched what happened next. continuation. Caesar, who looked at the boy without saying a word, held out his hand. a big hand rampage unwittingly he hair of the child and then HE walked away. read Won,

that was looking to his back, set aside the eyes and tilted his head toward the owner and his wife.

"sorry."

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 43

When Lee Won apologized, the owner and his wife greeted each other with displeased faces. and it came out of the inn after of chase to Cease, who path without hesitate toward Storm of snow.

When I opened the door and walked out, I couldn't see even an inch in front of me, a mixture of white snow pure and darkness completely black. read Won, who grab to Caesar while moved silently his steps, he said.

"Is dangerous. Have what to look at to you around ".

"Of all modes, in this state, even Yeah are a sniper of God, No can shoot". Cease said with indifference.

"Besides, Yeah really I'd like to film, it there would be made before".

"So because "

Caesar HE river briefly of read Won, who was embarrassed.

"There is many reasons, whether for appeal that this to except either for demonstrate that can kill us in any moment. Must have been some kind of retaliation."

In any case, it was fortunate that the sniper was no longer aiming. Maybe he thought he would die cold without even firing a gun. Lee Won said as he felt his face freeze. quickly due to the intense cold.

"You go to go?"

Caesar only I look to Yiwon in silence. read Won opened the mouth like Yeah it knew.

"AND Yeah I'm on my way out without measures? Yeah that out the case, I there would be seen obliged to bear it ". "you?" When Caesar frowned he frown and asked, as Yeah out it same with you, read Won said with trust.

"No I move without measures under none circumstance".

Ceasar only frowned he frown without say a word. In the storm of snow, read Won HE gave the lap with trust. The snow that fell flew as dust, making it difficult the vision. read Won, that was

A few steps ahead, he stopped and looked back. Caesar walked slowly, at a faster pace. slow of it usual. Path without asking aid neither tell what to expect only.

Lee Won, who had been watching him silently, turned around again. Step by step, I approached he. At last, Caesar looked at the figure of Lee Won standing in front of him as if he was bewildered. as it that this going Without a word, read Won it grab of the arm and HE it put in he shoulder. Caesar was surprised to see that read Won started walking again, but read Won He just walked in silence. Caesar's face softened little by little and soon he continued his path silent.

In the blizzard, the two they walked without say a word. But by some reason, read Won felt that I was talking more that never.

After walking for so long, facing the snow that was falling in sheets, Lee Won managed find the home. Caesar, standing in front to the House whit Lee Won hesitated his eyes by a moment.

"Here "

"Right."

read Won said

"Is the home of "Shiskin."

fifteen I pushed it gently, but the front door made a loud noise and I jumped back. After of leave get in to Caesar, read Won hill the door hurriedly. When barely I closed the door, struggling with he wind impetuous, I I stayed quickly exhausted. read Won sigh and I look toward back.

Caesar sat on the floor leaning against the wall. It has a lot of fur, but it won't last long. that condition. Furthermore, since he was seriously injured, his body temperature must have dropped significantly. First, Lee Won fumbled on the wall to find the switch.

Fortunately, the electricity came immediately. Under the light, Caesar's pale face seemed even paler. Lee Won quickly turned around to find a place to rest. In that moment, a corpse in the middle of room It called my attention.

The owner of the house was there the same as when he last saw him. However, it was natural. As if it were not easy to rot in the intense cold, it remained cold. Seeing him frozen and motionless, to read Won HE gave him goosebumps by reasons different to the cold.

But there was no choice. It was better to spend the night with the corpse than to freeze to death outside. read Won decided and looked around. After gazing for a moment between curtains and rugs, read Won soon HE gave account of by that toward so much cold and wind to weigh of that was inside. All the windows were broken. Even the hard icicles froze in the room be where it blew the spicy north wind.

Damned be, us we see of new.

read Won was grinding the teeth late and I raise the rug a time. The blood of the Carpet had already dried and hardened, but he still hesitated. Lee Won immediately covered the body of sheskin and it dragged until the chair, pushing him away of the hall of be it further far possible. It Next was the window. Lee Won searched the house to find a useful set of tools and immediately blocking the window nailing it. After of to complete the small construction,

I felt relieved. The wind didn't come, so I thought I would live alone then. After just finish he scheme, read Won HE moved immediately to Caesar. "Can you to put on standing?"

When extended the hand, Cease HE limited to look at it with indifference. HE felt as to tame to A wild animal. Lee Won held his breath and waited silently for Caesar's response. Caesar, who had just been watching silently, walked over and took Lee Won's hand. In that moment, by some reason, a sigh of relief escaped of the mouth of Lee Won.

Lee Won, who supported the staggering Caesar and sat him near the stove, hurriedly piled up firewood. He brought paper and a lighter and set fire to the pile of wood, but the fire did not light. as expected. It was not enough for Lee Won to collect and burn all the paper called paper, by it that HE removed he coat and forced a flare with a burst of wind. To the see that the calls barely HE they raised, Lee Won smiled happily without realizing it. account.

Of suddenly, rang as a laughter. Cease went back head and you gave a tap in face. read Won, who was inadvertently touching his face, frowned when he saw the soot on his palms. Caesar said with a smile.

"Really do you believe that can live even Yeah you fall in he desert".

When read Won it I look as saying it that wanted to say, Caesar I look toward he body of Shiskin.

"No knew that I you were going to ask that would come here. I thought that all he public in general would tremble when they would say corpse ".

By supposed, Lee Won also had the fur of hen. But Yeah that is he case, any has that do it. read Won responded indifferently.

"No can die frozen outside only because you have fear to a corpse".
"Right."

Cease was OK and said lightly. "TO times are further mafia that I".
read Won it denied of immediate. "Is reasonable".

No it I expressed, but by inside, wanted to hop and hop. With he memory of Caesar shooting forehead to he without doubt it, the complexion of read Won HE put pale when of suddenly revived he day. Had so much that do that there was forgotten he purpose of come here. read Won, without want, speak with him same.

Who the hell killed Mr. Sheskin? ...? " With what purpose.

Was clear that someone was involved in the corruption. But hire to a sniper does the things too big. who ?

Caesar also had the themselves concerns that read Won. Without embargo, had a suspicious that definitely HE reduced.

Lomonosov, either he other.

He method of execution that was so sure was quite questionable.
Cease arched the eyebrows and thought deeply.

"No You know nothing about Leonid?"

In view of the ask of Lee Won, Caesar denied briefly with the head.

"Is a guy quite Well, but never I have seen the expensive of a sniper in person". By supposed, Cease is who gives the orders, No who the

execute. Still So, read Won went back to ask.

"If it's high class, there aren't that many, right?" Cease nodded briefly.

"Neither even hot".

one from them Who would hire still sniper So for work with

In the end, the thoughts went round and round in the same place. Lee Won raised his eyebrows. seriously. With the only witness missing, the future was bleak. The person who killed Witness has to be smiling. So I would be the person that HE benefits after the death of the witness

... ..

"Is you he senator Zhdanov?"

Everything is possible if we work together. In addition, he still faces several lawsuits. Caesar shook his head. head to Lee Won, who was murmuring from his mouth without want.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 44

"I don't believe it." "then?"

Caesar No answered to the ask of read Won. Cease, that saved silence a moment, Opened the mouth.

"This certainly ha made that he judgment be uncertain".

Was when the expression of read Won HE hardened of shame by he murmur as a internal conversation.

"But No I would be of further dig of the side of Zhdanov." Lee Won blinked at the unexpected words. "that?"

When you read Won asked, Caesar continuous talking slowly.

"Yeah Verdiaev and Zdanov they committed he same method fraudulent, No there would be witnesses for testify that Zdanov also borrowed he name?" Caesar added with a slight smile.

"Without embargo, is only my assumption".

However, Lee Won's thoughts were different. It was a pretty useful idea. Yeah, we unearth to Berdyaev, but No there is nothing that No you can beat to Zhdanov. Besides, he Zhdanov alive could be more useful that the Berdyaev dead !

Lee Won, who had been thinking until that moment, smiled genuinely and happily. "It's worth the grief do it".

Caesar I look to read Won with a smile. Without embargo, read Won No let to smile at him. During a For a while, the two looked at each other in silence. Little by little, the smile disappeared from their faces and none of them from them I smiled more. But did not divert the look. Us we look he one to the other.

Suddenly, Lee Won felt his mouth go dry. Their gazes were fixed on the lips of the another and they did not move. The distance inadvertently approaches. When he opened his eyes, Lee Won was it

enough near as for tap he breath of Caesar. In he moment in that HE gave account, read Won se was hurriedly.

"I would like take a bit of tea".

He moved as fast as he jumped immediately. Caesar was still sitting there, looking at the Lee Won's back. Lee Won went around the wall and hid in the kitchen, but his pulse still No HE stopped. Looked like that the look of Cease still was punch to he. Of suddenly, he inside of my body It got hot. read Won tried to calm his breathing agitated, but never was easy.

Outside, all was white by the snow. read Won, who barely HE woke up by the light reflected in His eyes blinked blankly as he lay down. Suddenly, a blonde hair appeared bright. read Won then HE gave account of that it that felt No was the light of their eyes but he hair of Cease.

Caesar was still sleeping. After barely lighting the fire the day before, the two slept in front of the fireplace, covered in fur. I consciously tried to fall, but when I opened my eyes, this was the situation. Lee Won lay face to face with Caesar. But somehow I didn't want to get up. read Won HE remained still and I look the face asleep from Caesar.

Depending of the light, the eyelashes HE they came back golden either Plated, and their eyelashes, that they change often, now they shone in the sunlight. Platinum blondes close to silver were scattered randomly on their foreheads, and the corners of their mouths, which were usually well closed, were loose. Suddenly, I remembered the words of the daughter of the innkeeper.

Sleep really is as a angel.

read Won hesitated and I raise the hand in silence. A mild breath the touched and felt their soft lips in the tips of your fingers. Lee Won slowly caressed Caesar's lips with his fingertips. fingers. read Won, that there was state pressing gently their lips elastic, he blurted out his hand. Of Suddenly, his face stretched out right in front of Lee Won's gaze. The beat of my heart sped up gradually. read Won tilted the head when felt that he breath HE dissipated unwittingly.

could see he frown of Cease pucker when their eyes were to spot of close. HE will wake up read Won HE surprised and went back to the

reality. Giving account late of that was to spot of

kissing him, he got up hurriedly. Instead of discovering myself like this, I would bite my tongue here same. read Won thought and HE he hurried away.

Hearing the footsteps receding, Caesar slowly opened his eyes. Lee Won, who had just been lying down expensive to expensive with he, already No was over there. Caesar went back to close the eyes and HE crouched in he place Where was it lying read Won. Was one morning in which No wanted to get up.

Caesar opened his eyes to the sound of heavy footsteps. Still feeling sorry for the empty seat, Lee said Won on of he.

"Leaves of get up".

The following words they made that Caesar will wake up in a instant. "Eat food."

When Caesar went back the head, read Won held a tray and it looked. Cease HE I raise slowly and HE sat with an expression of disgust in he face. Lee Won continuous.

"Does cold in the kitchen, So that eat here. ruler."

In place of take the tray that you offered read Won, Caesar asked. "Did you do the meal?"

Lee Won asked indifferently. "Yeah No out for you, it would I?"

Caesar frowned, looked at Lee Won, and opened his mouth. "What did you do?"

read Won said "Sandwich."

The complexion of Cease change. read Won added with a face still expressionless. "There is meat in it fridge, so also the I put". Lee Won added to the silent Caesar. "full."

A silent silence passed. With Caesar's gaze looking at him without saying anything, Lee Won decided say the TRUE. Looked like that Cease I would die of a heart attack Yeah HE remained So a minute further. read Won let the tray and said.

"Was a lie. I warmed up the cans ". "Whoa."

So soon as saw the soup in he dish, Cease let escape a sigh of relief. read Won did a grin, but Caesar I was distracted in that moment and made a expression very happy.

"My heart almost HE stop."

Cease then put a smile in his face. read Won answered with indifference. "What was it a joke."

So Cease immediately denied with the head.

"stop. When I see it what I hate, a boy that I like is enough ". Lee Won blinked as if to say something. Caesar added without explanation. "Go to to see you soon."

Cease detour the look after of a brief comment. When you read Won tried reach the tray that he had left on the floor, Lee Won first took a spoon and stirred the soup slightly.

"Ego."

Caesar No you said nothing to read Won, who coat the soup. Simply I look to read Won with a look very cold. like what is this

A suffocating silence passed. Lee Won blinked and looked at Caesar as if something was wrong. Cease Opened the mouth. "I can do it."

And as if to prove it, he took the spoon from Lee Won's hand and ate the soup himself. read Won HE embarrassed more late and said.

"Only was treating of help because was injured".

Cease No answered. They continued eating quietly. read Won it I look without say a word and HE I get up late.

"Tea I'll bring a bit of bread".

Thinking that he said unnecessary words, Lee Won headed to the kitchen. While placing the leftover food on the tray, Lee Won remembered the emotions he felt. I didn't want to know the identity of the strange feeling I felt when saw to Cease eating only.

Soup, ham, and bread were placed in front of the two sitting opposite each other. Fortunately, the Soup was canned and bread frozen. Lee Won and Caesar ate together in front of the fireplace in the hall of be where burned the wood scraped

While eating, Lee Won experienced numbness in his legs after a long time. When he looked at Caesar with a glance, he was also changing his posture several times like Yeah was in trouble.

"Are we going to eat at the table next time, even if it's cold?" In view of the question of Lee Won, Caesar put a serious expression.

"Is difficult. The life also is a choice ".

In others occasions had been so absurd talk of the life as of where eat. But this time, Lee Won also was of agreement. You go to do roll you body all he day while you eat a meal humble, either you will eat a meal humble with you body frozen and shaking in place of have a position comfortable?

"It's the same as abusing your body in any way." As Caesar spoke bitterly, Lee Won opened his mouth. "I thought about moving the table".

After of a time, Lee added. Won.

"Yeah you put that here, we should sleep in table".

At that, Caesar began to laugh. Internally, Lee Won thought with a strange feeling. I don't know why does this guy smile every time I say something. I don't think he's the type to laugh badly. For Lee Won, who was still embarrassed, Caesar said. with a expensive still smiling.

"That is difficult. Is a great problem yes you fall and you get injured ".

Chapter 45

Over there, read Won also was of agreement. read Won, who removed the soup with a sigh involuntary, said.

"I glad of that Leonid-san HE would surrender and HE out. Yeah even I they would have lying in this situation, there would be no could live ".

read Won thought suddenly.

By that Devils you hired to Leonid for that us will kill? Have some guess?

I could never find out the reason. The only suspect that comes to mind is Zhdanov, but Caesar denied it without hesitation. So who is Caesar's guess? In response to Lee's question Won, Caesar seemed to think for a moment. moment and then opened the mouth.

"He method of execution this of the side of Lomonosov."

read Won remembered he name of a organization mafia giant of the that there was ear talk. A large organization that is hostile to Caesar's organization. They say that they do not hesitate to threaten their lives because they have fights with each other every day. Didn't Caesar say that he almost died several times? times? Probably was the cause

Caesar said to Lee Won, who remembered a newspaper article he had read one day. "But I don't believe an old lion leave to his prey so conspicuous."

"Old lion?"

Cease said with indifference to the words unknown.

"Am the actual owner of Lomonosov. HE say what collapse of a disease does a time

... .. "

Cease squinted the eyes.

"I would be reckless do this while he teacher came back". "then?"

Caesar soon gave a cynical smile. "A traitor inside of the organization".

When read Won Opened the eyes surprised by the words unexpected, Caesar continuous talking to the light.

"I thought that Yeah played to Berdyaev, the traitors of the organization HE would reveal."

read Won was listening in silence the voice of Caesar that continued as a dialogue internal.

Now that?!

"That want say with tap to Berdyaev? is say. For my, only wanna have my property legally "

When remembered it that knew, Cease said with indifference.

"Yeah HE will try of the property of the property, HE it there would be trusted to the lawyer of the organization. You I asked to you, No to the lawyer of the organization, that will avoid that the information HE filter to the inside

".

Lee Won's head went blank. So you mean you were doing this purpose to eliminate traitors in the organization? After completely shaking the people with evidence and all, in the end the intention was in other part ?!

Little by little, things began to make sense. Lee Won's head suddenly became cold. Deceived from the beginning Lee Won recognized the fact with difficulty. The reason I came here first of all it was for tend a trap using tests as excuse.

"I thought that was strange, even Yeah No it was". read Won I look to Caesar with eyes thin

"That was the purpose from the beginning. Information in favor of the trial This was all nonsense and really was treating of figure out the identity of the enemy tending a trap. After of everything, you can't come until here because are thinking of my ".

Unknowingly, Lee Won blamed his incompetence and felt guilty for Caesar. how stupid it is This I even felt hatred towards myself. Falling into a trap again stupidly for a topic that already HE ha treated a

time.

read Won said cynically.

"I am using until he final". Caesar frowned quickly. "It was a transaction, not a use." "A deal?"

Was absurd, by it that he repeated the words of Cease such as were, and Cease streak with calm a line about Man Yi-won. "Do you also gain something from this? You wanted proof and I was just trying to identify the opposition within the organization. I didn't tell the whole purpose, but isn't it a fact of mutual agreement? "

Lee Won was speechless seeing him calmly presenting reasons as if it were too much. natural. Theoretically correct. From the beginning, Lee Won's purpose was clear. There is no reason to change that now. He was rationally convinced, but his feelings were different.

"By no I said in first place?"

To Lee Won's question, Caesar responded briefly. "Yeah it out, No you would have accepted this job."

By supposed that it was. read Won was still further concerned by he made of that this man had dug a trap to the look directly through of the. Continuous Cease.

"It was common to get which you and I want he one from another. taking it so in serious "

"okay."

read Won interrupted the words of Caesar.

"Enough, it I understand. Before of what you court the tongue with a knife ".

Lee Won tightened the knife that was cutting the ham. Caesar frowned, but said nothing more. read Won continuous eating in silence of new, but his stomach was boiling. That man really has a structure cerebral different to the mine. Thought read Won. He man again he didn't know anything.

Yeah No is So, probably it you are ignoring read Won squeezed his teeth. But why does a man like that hurt me? Looking the soup mulgun, No wanted to eat further.

The snow, which had stopped for a while, fell again. The gray sky was full of snow and the masses white dripped without cease. read Won revised he abroad to through of the little space that It was left in the broken window where the wind came in. Lee Won, who continued to procrastinate and Looking at the cloudy clouds, he turned his head while pouring snow. The fire, which had been doubting during a time, HE turned on quickly when the firewood was thrown to the chimney in calls. He heat HE extended quickly, but the expression by Lee Won No It was brilliant.

The problem is that wood burns quickly but goes out quickly. It was very little firewood. Besides, comes back to to snow, So that until that stop the snow and HE open the road, we will have what to stay locked up here.

read Won remembered with calm the articles of the home in his head. Yeah divide the food canned and the food stored in he store correctly, can survive during one week.

Yeah you stay without firewood, can break the furniture of the house and put them.

Suddenly, a cynical laugh spread. Even in this situation, he was completely rational. Even in a situation so complicated.

read Won I look the firewood ablaze. Of made, thought. that means be different same occurs with his relationship with Caesar. They get what they want from each other and that's it. There is no reason to gossip to the regard. The conclusion was clear, but he feeling was bitter.

read Won already it knew. That their feelings by he are clearly different to the of before.

I will be able treat to Cease with so much indifference as I used to do it after to return to home?

Of suddenly, listen something in my ear. read Won went back the head and checked the address of the sound. A rattling sound was heard again and Lee Won continued forward. The sound soon stopped. Lee Won I was baffled and He looked around. It was a sound from he inside.

The kitchen and bathroom were empty. I carefully opened the door to the room and saw the back of Caesar, sitting on the bed. Even though

he was inside, he had taken off his shirt in the white breath bedroom. Lee Won, who looked bewildered, saw the first aid kit. aid next to Caesar and immediately understood the situation.

With a familiar skill, he found the medicine from the first aid kit, disinfected the wound and applied a bandage. I did the whole process by myself. Like I never got help No one else's. Sitting with his back to the body, old and new wounds mixed here and there. read Won looked at him silently.

Has that man killed both his emotions and the number of wounds? With the look fixed in the strong back of Caesar, read Won No speak. only being only.

Lee Won, who was looking at Caesar silently, was moved. Caesar paused as he walked away. loud enough to listen on purpose. Without saying a word, Lee Won opened the medicine cabinet. first aid and he took out a cotton ball.

"Only is enough".

Cease said without look back. read Won Opened the mouth sloppily. "I I can also do this".

read Won added disinfectant to the cotton. "Because it saw in a movie". I felt Caesar stop. Maybe he has the same expression now as when Lee Won made a sandwich for breakfast. Instead of checking his expression, Lee Won wiped his wound. scapula with a hyssop of cotton. Although the wound long and without scar was tingling, Cease No answered. read Won disinfected silently the wound and Opened the mouth.

"I thought that also there was state living a life quite hard, but neither even I can to give you a card of presentation".

The laughter of Cease HE felt before the voice peaceful.

"I didn't know you were going to help me. Didn't you really want to kill me? " "No kill to no human being."

Cease No answered to the expression "he end of a be human". read Won kept the mouth closed without say nothing further. Cease, that had been quiet for a while, Opened the mouth.

"This No was planned."

Chapter 46

read Won, that HE there was arrested, threw the cotton used to the trash without say one word. Reaching out to pick up the gauze, Caesar suddenly grabbed it. When Lee Won stopped move, Caesar put his lips on Yi Won's arm. When he felt the gentle pressure on his lips through the thick sweater, Lee Won slightly distorted his forehead. Fearing that discovered his agitation, he said nothing and He left Caesar alone.

Standing up, Caesar loosely rolled up the sleeves of his sweater and pressed his lips against her. the pulse of your wrist. It sounded like it could be heard banging and banging. Lee Won He held his breath forcibly, but Caesar whispered as he put his lips on Harry's wrist. Won.

“ Tea put in danger ”.

read Won Opened the mouth while looked his oven, that looked like have dead of grass. "It was you who was injured."

Caesar No answered to the voice indifferent of read Won. read Won did a pause and continuous talking in a tone that did not contain no emotion as usual.

"Have reason."

I could feel to Cease stop in view of the calm voice. Lee Won continuous talking.

"All they get it that they want, and that is all. No this evil, because I also I wanted something of you." read Won said while he took out his arm which was caught by Caesar.

"After of all, never us we will be back to see".

read Won, who defined the relationship with a lot coldness, HE approached to the first aid kit of first aids. Suddenly, Caesar grabbed the hand that was extended towards the gauze to cover the wound. sterilized. When Lee Won I look toward the situation unexpected, Caesar I was looking.

"Now that?"

Lee Won frowned. "Did you hear " Before of that could finish of talk, Caesar shot violently to read Won. read Won, who had been dragged while was helpless, fell to the bed such as was.

"That are doing... .. "

"you."

Caesar I look to Iwon.

"Yeah you come back to say that, No tea I will forgive."

read Won spat a brief exclamation that He said: "I'm amazed". "What type of nonsense you are taking advantage of people?" Annoying, deal of push to Cease toward below, but in change you grab the hand. Caesar let fall he arm of Lee Won about bed, I fix it and HE went up.

"Are proud of you same". "Pride?"

As Yeah out a sound monstrous, read Won he repeated the words of Caesar. Cease was to spot He laughed silently, but his expression soon became serious. The hand that held her wrist lost force and, in change, neighborhood gently the forehead of read Won. Cease, who set aside Lightly brushing Lee Won's black hair from the tip of his finger as if joking, he opened his mouth. "I was attracted to that."

A low whisper was heard. And in the next moment, Caesar's lips met the of read Won. The lips that HE had touched gently HE tangled quickly. read Won, who reflexively took a breath, did not push Caesar. Her trembling eyelashes settled and closed the eyes.

Cease, that HE there was arrested in view of the reaction unexpected, quickly Opened the lips violently and seized her mouth. The soaked tongue retreated and Caesar sucked again. the lips he had bitten without pain. The soft tongue returned through the open lips and touched the language of read Won, rubbing the lumps of his language and making him tickle in he inside. Many times I I bit the lips and the I separated. The mix of saliva and language let my mind stunned. Following the falling lips, Lee Won sticks out his tongue first and sucks on it. Caesar's body was completely superimposed on it. The beating of breathing continued hurriedly. Both could see that the excited part lower of the body had risen.

After a while, Caesar opened his lips. Even when she looked at him with a deep sigh and I long, read Won left him alone.

Of suddenly, Cease let escape a sigh tragic. read Won frowned he frown. But Cease it looked such manner that was hypnotized

Eyes black as he abyss it they looked HE reflected in their eyes, that it they looked without tremble. Cease He tilted his head and their wet breaths met again. At the moment when the soft tongue touched between the lips open, ah, with a sigh low, Caesar thought.

Even God I would be jealous of my.

Their breaths HE They found and someone let escape a sigh trembling. read Won No knew Yeah was he either Cease. But it TRUE is that HE gave account in he moment in that their lips HE They found.

How much time you long this kiss?

Lee Won did not dare to suppress his panting breath. Rather, he left it alone and traced the body naked of Cease. He sound of breaths suffocating HE scattered in the mouth of the other. read Won He felt Caesar's weight with his whole body and hugged him from behind. Tense muscles They rippled like waves under the palm of his hand. A sigh escaped from the depths of his throat.

As soon as Lee Won bowed his head, Caesar bit his neck. Excessive excitement was enough for provoke me pain of head. read Won took the lips of Caesar, the sucked, HE She turned around and climbed on top of him. At the same time, Caesar grabbed Yi Won's sweater and went up, rubbing their lips against their nipples exposed after of that their lips HE they separated by one moment.

"say ah... "

A deep moan came from inside Lee Won's throat. Lee Won bowed again toward back and his fur naked HE touched When the nipples HE they slipped and HE they rubbed between Yeah, Cease He let out a seething moan. A man who didn't blink even when he poured the disinfectant on the bullet wound, he was moaning harshly under Lee Won. Lee Won He leaned down and buried his lips on her nipples. As he stood and trembled, Caesar clenched his hands. teeth and rolled over the bed, hugging him of new.

By a moment, I I asked for Yeah their bodies HE would bow and the two they fell to the floor with a noise strong. However, the arms that They hugged, they didn't let go, and their lips coveted fiercely. read Won, who went back to take her part superior, rubbed the part lower of the body of

Cease. Their genitals were touching with the old jeans between them. A boiling moan escaped the mouth of Cease. Cease immediately put his hand in the waist of Yi Won, and hands rushed They undid the buckle. Lee Won also opened Caesar's pants and pulled them down. In it The moment Lee Won's hand touched the exposed genitals, Caesar swallowed his breath. violently as a shout. read Won stopped their hands and I raise the head. Their warm breaths they mixed with the air cool. Faces excited HE some looked to others.

For a moment, Lee Won hesitated. With hesitation clearly visible in his eyes, Caesar He immediately pulled Lee Won's hair. Lee Won who was hesitating while rubbing his lips as if he was forcing it and sucking his tongue, he also took a deep breath and put his tongue in the mouth. Caesar's eyes were more excited than he expected. feeling a tongue tingling quickly, Lee Won licked his teeth and raised his tongue with it, caressing the underside of his thick muscles. Caesar's labored breathing stopped for an instant, and at the same time, Lee Won stuck out his tongue, which was about to be bitten, in matter of seconds.

Caesar, who gritted his teeth and barely took off Lee Won's pants, grabbed her ass. A large hand grabbed her firm buttocks and at the same time Caesar's straining penis entered contact with Lee Won's erection. Lee Won's eyes widened. as if it were embarrassed, and he face of Cease HE contracted by a moment. Was only a moment fleeting, but He hesitated. AND that hesitation converted in poison.

Quang!

The sound of breathing that had continued as sobs stopped in an instant before the sudden noise that came out of nowhere. The two looked at each other blankly, gasping for breath, with their reddened faces. But that was only the start. Shortly after, footsteps echoed violent and HE they heard the Screams of a man a stranger.

"Cease, where are ?! Cease!"

He face of Cease HE contracted of immediate. read Won I'm listening a language abusive of his mouth by first time. When Lee Won came to his senses late and hurriedly stood up, Caesar also HE I raise. In he moment in that read Won HE buttoned quickly the pants and

Caesar sat on the bed and pulled up his pants with his boxers, the bedroom door opened bang with a strong sound.

"Cease!"

Lee Won looked at the man who burst in with a harsh shout with surprised eyes. Standing on a thick padded, looked like a doll of snow. The snow HE piled up about his head, shoulders and boots, and behind him a terrible north wind was blowing with the snow. When Lee Won saw a doll of snow so high as Cease, HE hardened as was. But so soon as HE removed the united cap to the padded, ran straight towards Cease.

"Oh, God mine, Alright! how worried was, Cease! Know how many times low he pulse?

Yeah something happens, I'm here for kill them to all! " Caesar sat on the bed and stopped the man who was trying to hug Caesar while he was smoking a cigarette. water line. The man who was hit exactly in the stomach rolled on the ground, he said. Caesar With face of nuisance.

"Is noisy, So that be quiet".

Caesar murmured something incomprehensible again. It didn't sound good, but Lee Won thought it was a insult. The man, who had been punched in the stomach mercilessly, however, stood up quickly and started to speak without get tired.

"Come on. The doctor also brought What the hell happened? Everyone said there was a commotion. It seems that was bleeding a lot, but was there any shock? "

As he spoke quickly, it was as if he knew everything about Caesar. Caesar came out first room and you said to Yi Won.

"Salt slowly".

In view of the consideration of Cease, that knew he state of the two circles better that nobody, Dmitry it I look. Of immediate, Cease HE covered the eyes with a hand big and HE it he took to harrows. So the door HE closed and Lee Won was barely only.

Chapter 47

So soon as I left, blew it a wind cool. Cease frowned he frown to the see the door major evil broken. Was Of course guilty not even had to ask.

"Czar, you need heat you body, but with this cold Date hurry and get on to the helicopter, tea

I invite to get in ".

As soon as he saw Caesar's naked upper body, the doctor turned contemplative and did a scandal. When Cease HE gave the lap, Dmitry said that No HE would worry.

"Take treatment. I'll take it for you." He added Dmitry in voice low.

"My pressure blood pressure dropped to 60. All they are ready to go to the war ".

As he said, the bodyguards' faces were hardened. Their faces usually Expressions rarely showed emotion. Now was such a weird time. one of his men He hastily took the coat and threw it over Caesar's shoulder. Caesar walked towards him helicopter without saying a word.

"That Devils passed? Know it surprised which was?

Dmitry frowned he frown while guided to Cease until he helicopter. Cease advanced, without leave of look in front.

"There was a sniper. Is only a bit of pain ". "A sniper?" Soon, the eyes of Dmitry they shined intensely. After of the words strangely disappeared, Caesar opened his mouth. His expressionless face hardened, exuding a fleshy strange. For a moment, Dmitry was mesmerized by her face. Caesar said with an expression gloomy that flowed with a chill.

"Yeah tea like the shape in that they executed to Lomonosov, No have further remedy that do it same". Hearing her words like an internal dialogue, Dmitry shuddered. He closed his thin eyes and responded with a smile.

"By supposed, czar".

After of finish only he post-processing reluctant, read Won he left of the room. Of suddenly, the hall of be remained silently empty. read Won, that looked to his around with perplexity, He ran into a yeti that had just entered the house. When Lee Won stopped at the spot, Seol in greeted him with a smile.

"Mister lawyer, This is the first time that us we see in person".

read Won frowned he frown unwittingly. This man I known? It I look in silence with his tone rude, but not the Yeti you mattered and you he held out the hand.

"Am Dmitry. Cousin of Cease ".

Lee Won looked at a man who seemed to resemble Caesar, but was completely different, with a strange feeling. After a light handshake, Dmitry immediately withdrew his hand and continuous.

"Cease is being treated now. I I will guide you."

Lee Won, searching for his coat lying on the floor, followed him and left the house. The snow had stopped to a certain extent, but the snowflakes continued to blow. The snow was piling up up to my knees, but that was enough. Following in the footsteps of those who walked before, Lee Won made a ask.

"But as it did you know? HE says that the planes and the boats were all tied up due to the powerful snowfall ".

So Dmitry Serious silent and said:

"The coordinates are in he body of the czar".

flashing in view of the words unexpected, Dmitry continuous.

"Cease has a chip electronic in his body that active a alarm when this injured either in danger. So, when the signs vital as he pulse either the temperature bodily they fluctuate, HE converts in a emergency. The location the determines he satelite, by it that can find her even in he sea ".

read Won HE remained without words. Only I have ear talk of put something So inside of a body human, but was the first time that it

saw forehead to my eyes. I thought that was only a device electronic bit realistic. Dmitry Told him to Lee Won, who HE remained without speaks in a feeling strange.

"Come on, enters".

When I opened my eyes, a huge helicopter was in front of me. Lee Won felt embarrassed again that what he knew only as a military helicopter was being used for staff. While went up to the helicopter without say a word, Dmitry, that it was looking, Opened the mouth.

"Have a question, what were doing you two?"

By a moment, read Won did a pause and it I look. Said Dmitry with a face immutable. "All the home was frozen, but only toward heat. That you were doing? A hematoma in the back of Cease. They say that it only that got he sniper were shots
..... " read

Won frowned he frown to the see his face smiling while he turned.

"No I have none obligation of reply".

After of talk in voice goes down, when HE turned around, Dmitry He opened his mouth. "No HE Yeah you will a poison or a benefit to Caesar."

Dmitry, who approached Lee Won, who had involuntarily stopped walking, whispered to the ear.

"Yeah tea you interpose in he path, always I can kill you with a smile". When Lee Won turned around with a frown, Dmitry smiled. "It HE." And he passed with a brisk step as if nothing had happened. When I turned my head, a group of people were murmuring. read Won HE kept erect in he helicopter with he sound of Steps chaotic. A crew rodeo to Cease.

A man that it looked like doctor and a man that it looked like doctor and a unknown man, each holding a machine they saw for the first time, they walked, while Dmitry followed them. He crossed with confidence and approached Caesar and spoke to them. While Dmitry was whispering something, Cease was listening attentively, arching the eyebrows.

When Lee Won looked at them, the doctor who finished the treatment quickly signed a sign that He said he could go. Shortly after, the gang

members guarding the outside of the helicopter They hurried to enter. It was a small unit that existed for Caesar. Medical personnel and equipment of countermeasures that will show their top skills with bit equipment, and even members of the organization that are willing to risk the life for him.

Once again, Lee Won felt a strange sense of distance. The man I had just kissing now was too far away. Lee Won, feeling complicated, found an empty seat And he sat down. There was a loud noise, and after a while, a heavy helicopter took off. In it helicopter that HE directed to the continent, read Won HE felt extremely tired and thought in he future.

As soon as he got off the helicopter that was flying through the heavy snow, Caesar entered the home surrounded of staff doctor. While so much, No could talk a word with Cease. read Won He looked towards the transparent window of Caesar's room. I could see people busily entering and coming out by window. Lee Won, that stayed over there a a while, it was given the turn and he walked away.

AND really went home after of a lot time.

sixteen

"No, who is this?"

The old woman, that went back the head to the sound of the door of the coffee opening, HE surprised and shout.

Lee Won hugged her, who was happy, tenderly. "As you have state?"

"Well, then, of course. You must have had a lot of problems. It's half my face." Lee Won continued, listening to the sound of his grandmother kicking her tongue and cursing at his employer.

"I passed by there after a while. Is Uncle Nikolai up there? The grandmother he nodded quickly.

"This good, come on above. Misses the throat, only you you are waiting. Yeah you listen to me bit, my stomach HE will relieve ".

After of greet briefly to the grandmother, read Won went up the stairs.

I called slightly and after of a while later one appeared expensive familiar.

"No you!"

Nikolay quickly it dragged inside, moaning of pleasure. There was signs obvious of have a son inside the house. The smell of dirty clothes and baby feces all over the place irritated her slightly. tip of the nose. Lee Won moved to the small bed in the middle of the living room and smiled. happily.

"Hello as are?"

When extended his finger for greet, he child raised the hand and grab he finger of read Won. Behind of read Won, who smiled sweetly, the wife Nikolai spoke to him.

"Welcome, Mr. read Won. Said that No you could come by a time by reasons of job, he left good that job?

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 48

As he placed his teacup on the small tea table, his face was filled with anticipation. HE I expected that read Won finally HE will concentrate in his judgment. read Won answered with a deep weigh. "No, it's still happening. But from now on, I'll be commuting to work, so if you have anything to do, please come on To my room in any moment ".

Disappointed, she smiled quickly. Lee Won sat on a chair provided by the couple, He drank tea and briefly explained what had happened. The couple's faces lit up like the sun when they were told that their current job has to do with Senator Zhdanov, and if we solve well, we can get evidence forceful.

"So soon as HE finds a witness, he judgment ends. By favor, wait a bit further ". In view of With Lee Won's encouragement, the couple held hands and nodded. However, with Their faces full of hope, a corner of Lee Won's heart was not calm. It was easy of say, but the question was as solve it. This time, have that dig around of Zhdanov. Maybe Lee Won was hiding he fact that it was he same origin again.

When I left of the home of Nikolai, my grandmother was going up the stairs. Before of that could ask that was going, read Won, who HE postulated for she with arthritis, you He delivered a note.

"Someone came to to see you while No you were Now memory something ". "Is That is?"

Can be he customer. read Won, who Opened the note saying that was difficult by a time, bowed the head when saw he memo with his name and number of phone writings in he. The grandmother speak.

"Was a women quite older I went to ask you that I contact. No forget call me ".

"this good."

Leaving Lee Won's words of thanks behind, Grandma struggled down the stairs. Lee Won looked at the note and headed to his room. Both the name and number were unknown. Lee Won entered the room with his head bowed and immediately took out his phone cell phone and dialed the number.

No there was nobody answering he phone to weigh of the doorbell constant. read Won wait patiently to that his opponent it would receive. After of wait a lot time, the sign finally led to the guiding sound of the machine, and Lee Won hung up the phone and tilted his head. head again.

♪ ♪ ♪ ♪ ♪ ♪... ..

The two were sitting one forehead to the other with a table of tea in half in he lounge where came in the warm light of the sun. The phone rang constantly, but the woman did not answer the phone. He doorbell constant of the phone finally HE stopped. He man sitting forehead to my, with indifference, let the cup of tea and said.

"Is that's him said that we only we see after of twenty years?"

She frowned the eyebrows before the voice peaceful. I was full of water deep in his face wrinkled. "I'm talking of something important, Mikhail." She

squinted the eyes and he added.

"No, Sir Lomonosov."

Mikhail the I look to the other side of the street without say a word. The beauty a time bright of the women now had he passed of the time in his face that No could be ignored. Mikhail Opened the mouth.

"When you knew of my? Natasha ".

TO the voice low, answered with the back straight.

"Have you forgotten? Am a journalist. No is difficult find out ".

Mikhail HE river in silence. The column vertebral of Natasha HE shuddered for moment, but met he courage for continue.

"Believe that was a good decision for you leave he side of Suyeon. In that moment, was resentful ".

Asked Natasha with face hard.

"No can wear that determination of new this time?"

Mikhail squinted the eyes. Passed a heavy silence. After of a a while

Opened the mouth. "You are saying that I go of new...? ...? "

"Why not? Isn't that already done?" Natasha He raised his chin defiantly. "Now he lives in peace. Now, are you going to step in and ruin everything? You You know better by that Lomonosovsan abandonment to Suyeon ".

added Natasha in a tone strong.

"Yeah you would appear, definitely No it would help".

Michael HE remained without speaks of new. Natasha I look nervously while he collected silently the cup of tea and HE wore he tea to the mouth. The cup of tea HE crashed against he pedestal and made a little sound. Mikhail looked to Natasha and opened the mouth.

"I understand it that you say."

He face of Natasha HE illuminated by a moment. But it that said Mikhail to continuation No was it that I expected.

"But Yeah I are searching So, No would have sense know you?" "Please excuse me?"

Natasha did a sound strident with disbelief. Mikhail the I look with a smile bitter "Thank you for your concern. But I do my job ". Before Natasha, who had turned pale, Mikhail was the first to stand up and smile. "No I can say goodbye because I am busy with work, so please understand. Well, so forward ".

Without a moment for catch it, he left of the lounge. TO through of the door that HE closed, could see to the gang members waiting outside immediately following him. Natasha tried to drink the tea with hands trembling and he left it again. She bit he lip with rage.

Damned bastard, nothing ha changed.

♪ ♪ ♪ ♪ ♪ ♪ ♪

As soon as I hung up the phone on the unanswered ringtone, the phone rang. Lee Won. When read Won, that there was made a pause, answered the call, did a pause by a moment as for recover he breath, and then the another person Opened mouth.

"I thought that No ages of the guy who flees."

read Won frowned he frown unwittingly.

"No I I escape. I am back to home after of a lot time ". added briefly.
"No was of humor for do nothing now same".

Can ask as is you body?

Lee Won hesitated at the thought that suddenly flashed through his head. You will be fine with everyone modes. There is people for everyone sides.

However, he was always alone. Now that he knew, he couldn't pretend not to know. While I doubted, Caesar opened the mouth. A voice mixed with a laughter short.

"Is unlucky. Loss of the chance."

Belatedly, Lee Won HE gave account of other meaning behind of their words. Instantly, his face became hot. I should have told him not to be shit, but I ran out of time. time. Caesar spoke first with Lee Won, who opened the mouth late.

"So, when is he next?"

His voice, slower and lower than usual, seemed to clarify his intentions. Lee Won responded deliberately blunt.

"When wanna."

Cease went back to laugh. I itchy the back all he time. Looked like that someone was talking behind of he.

"That such past tomorrow?"

As if asking for a date, he asked. say no? Lee Won momentarily felt the need to put to proof to Caesar, but resisted.

"great. How much before HE make he job, better ".

read Won, who still answered without rodeos, hung up he phone of immediate. Cease said something, but No He heard it. At least looked like obvious.

The clear and bright sky rarely shone. Not long ago, Lee Won, who had been Trapped in endless heavy snow, I was grateful for the city's winter that felt a lot further warm and clear that that. He scooter that you I asked borrowed to my grandmother he day former It had similar

performance to the previous one, but with a different design. Lee Won went to work the home of Caesar, having careful of No arrest he scooter adjusting the speed properly.

"Welcome."

The butler's face when saying hello appeared again. Lee Won greeted himself and headed to the library Following his guide. He study continued being he same that there was left. Of suddenly, I felt a strange but familiar feeling. Everything that had happened in the past seemed like a dream. Looked like that you would take some time Get used to the documents that was seeing of new.

With that in mind, read Won HE gave the lap and called to the Butler. "Kai Is Tsar at home?"

He Butler HE came back and I look to read Won, then answered. "No, tea you were to work".

He Butler speak with read Won, who felt a vague disappointment, as Yeah it had remembered too much late.

"Tea said that will you wait because I will go out of the job to time".

He Butler, that he added in a tone very clerical, it said and HE gave the lap. read Won of suddenly felt that his heart beat and HE rushed to get in to the studio.

Of agreement, I can tell you about he senator Zhdanov.

Chapter 49

Remembering the words of the new witness on the island, Lee Won sat down. It took me a while concentrate on my work. Lee Won, who checked the time frequently, thought that everything was It was due to his impatience to find new witnesses. But it was only a few hours later that barely could concentrate in the paperwork and concentrate in his work.

Suddenly, I heard the sound of a car. Lee Won, who had been preoccupied with paperwork, of suddenly I raise the head. A faint light of the lighthouse looked like shine to through of the window darkened. Lee Won turned his gaze towards the document as if nothing had happened, but the font, that had filled his sight until recently, was glowing black and he could not understand the content.

Was when without give me account I frowned he frown and listen others documents. Listen Steps walking by he aisle. Unconsciously highly strung, read Won tense rigidly his position and pretended read the documents with diligence. He sound of Steps HE approached. rattle.

The door HE Opened of immediate and read Won contained the breathing without give account. Was going down silently, pretending not to know, when a man who entered opened his mouth openly. degree.

"No is time to go to work?"

read Won HE stopped to the hear the voice of the man rude. Without want, Opened the eyebrows with difficulty and raised his head, but soon frowned again. Dmitry looked at him with thick fur on one shoulder. It was the first time he saw a dark purple suit, and he gave Lee Won a new sensation, that I didn't even know a suit of that color could be produced. A suit that there would be similar a clown Yeah it they would have used others unexpectedly you sat good to Dmitry.

Lee Won, who looked at him silently, responded with a frown. "Have something that tell you with César".

He realized that he had called his name inadvertently, but Lee Won didn't bother. change your name. Then Dmitry smiled happily, leaned

forward and stood up. squatting forehead to read Won.

"I also. KISLRang. "

-said Dmitry, that there was chopped up deliberately the pronunciation. "Only us two."

"I see."

Lee Won turned his gaze indifferently and returned to the document. There was no time for this. He trial must end soon. Thinking of the Nikolai couple and their children, who were suffering difficulties after several days of closing the factory, Lee Won tried to concentrate, but his nerves they kept turning towards the man sitting at his side.

"I have a question." said Dmitry.

"Are in good shape?"

read Won frowned he frown in view of the sudden ask and I look to Dmitry. Dmitry continuous with a smile on his face.

"How many times HE they have treaty he one with he other in a day? I would be difficult drive to Cease with some few men ".

As Yeah read Won was talking, flicker and it I look with he frown pucker, and Dmitry squinted the eyes.

"A lawyer with a face that seems have eaten to some men".

At this moment, the sound of a car engine was heard outside. This time, Caesar has returned. Dmitry stood up abruptly, arguing alone with Lee Won, who was not saying nothing.

"I asked Yeah really has the skills".

Seeing Dmitry's back as he turned around and walked away, Lee Won was absurd and only left escape a short exclamation. Then, footsteps were heard from the hallway. This time it was Cease. He stood up from his seat and inadvertently fumbled and touched his clothes. On other occasions, I didn't care if it was wrinkled or not, but now, somehow, I care too much. When I I woke up, always was poking in the part of back of my hair for review,

when I heard a light knock. When Lee Won turned his head, after a while the door opened and Caesar appeared. heartbeat...

Suddenly, I felt like I heard a heartbeat in my ear. Caesar, who was also watching silently to Lee Won, who was looking at him, he stepped inside with a slight smile. "Hello."

" Hello."

He was the same as before. Lee Won, who was worried about his body, was relieved by inside seeing him who didn't seem uncomfortable with his complexion or demeanor. Caesar spoke with voice calm, as if habit. "Is a bit late, but I worried that would have been gone". read Won responded blankly.

"Have something that tell you. Was talking of the senator Zhdanov in the island ". Cease smiled bitterly in view of the words added, as for No make a mistake. "I I was also going to talk of that.
..... Go to the lounge ".

Cease turn first and he left of the study. While reviewed he paperwork and went out to the aisle, read Won already sigh in view of this unbearable tension and confusion.

When he entered the room late, two men were waiting for him inside. It was Caesar and Dmitry. Casually, each HE sat in a couch of two plazas with a table in he half, looking to the twins. Lee Won pondered for a moment, feeling perplexed by the two's gaze. men that They looked directly. Are a person unpleasant or uncomfortable?

Sitting next to Caesar was a little reluctant. He seemed uncomfortable and did not want to receive the gaze suspected of Dmitry. About all, was it worse than me heart beat like that.

But he seat together to Dmitry was likewise uncomfortable. Without embargo, was by a reason different. read Won, who I doubt by a moment in the look of the two that it they looked, quickly HE

he shook off the useless thoughts. Why do I worry about this? You can sit anywhere place.

Lee Won immediately moved his feet and headed to the right as usual. Sitting next to Dmitry indifferently, Caesar, who was watching carefully, extended his hand with a cup of tea. She lowered her gaze and hid her expression, but Dmitry didn't let go. When he put down his cup of tea, Cease, that already had returned to his usual face, opened the mouth.

"This is Senator Zhdanov." Caesar then said to Dmitry and Iwon. "He witness Now this dead, by it that is the only member that is left over. Wanna wear a bit my skills".

"Tell me to be."

As a fairy in a lamp, said Dmitry of good degree. "Need a photo of the corpse."

In view of the words of Caesar without doubt it, read Won frowned he frown, but Dmitry nodded with indifference.

"Already it I have filmed, So that No HE Yeah I can use it." "Good so." Cease continued talking with indifference.

"I am a member of the National Assembly who resigns on his own, so if you do it right, No there is problem". read Won frowned.

"Is it possible to have survived until now?" "By that No seems that No has trust?"

It was Dmitry who asked. Lee Won looked at him and then focused his attention on Caesar. "He senator has something what to submit?" "No I have one".

The eyes Caesar They narrowed their eyes. Lee Won frowned he frown in view of the strange smile in his face. Caesar added with indifference.

"But has a lot".

Said something a stranger and HE he took the cup of tea to the mouth. read Won, who I look to Caesar with a smile, he nodded.

"This good, believe. So, I can go to the senator's office Zhdanov tomorrow?" "okay." said

Cease.

"The hour has to be accurate." "by supposed."

read Won HE I raise of his seat after of launch a look suspicious as Yeah I'd like do it good in that side.

"So I I will go to home of the job".

For a moment, he felt Caesar stop. Internally, Lee Won waited for what he would say, but Unexpectedly, he showed no other reaction. Lee Won felt a little disappointed and abandonment he lounge after of leave a brief greeting. After of hear he little crunch of the door to the close, Cease he took his hand to the cup of tea again. I drank my tea sloppily, and Dmitry, that had been observing until then, Opened the mouth of a annoying way.

"Ha state empty from before".

At that, Caesar paused and looked at the teacup. As he said, there was not even a drop of tea left. Cease let the cup of tea with indifference, but Dmitry No HE the lost. His expression came to the mind immediately.

After several days of sunny weather, Zhdanov was in a very good mood. I also know They were making preparations for the next vacation. I was going to go to the Mediterranean and come with a lot meat. For when I come back, everything will be good.

Lawyer annoying.

Chapter 50

When he thought of Lee Won, his smiling face reflexively became harsh. I was so upset, but I continue with that. I don't know what kind of relationship he has with Sergeev, but soon I will have to give him a great deal. Have that step he floor thoroughly for No dare to attack again !

Was when take a decision and I squeezed he fist. rang he intercom and the voice of the Secretary continuous.

"Mister, has a visit. I they call lawyer ". "lawyer?" When asked, taken aback by the unexpected moment, she responded in a weak voice. "I am Nikolai's lawyer. They say you have something to say about the lawsuit." Are you good?

A smile converted appeared in he face of Zdanov. Finally, ha arrived. Seems that this boy has the hands aloft. He responded as If i was expecting.

"Tell me that between. Two cups of coffee."

Zhdanov hung up happily he intercom and wait to the visitor with a smile. After of a while, the door HE opened and the expected face appeared.

"Oh, God mine, this is someone".

With the most voice arrogant, Zhdanov pronounced words of welcome. After of greet him politely, read Won opened the mouth.

"It I feel without a appointment".

"No, this good. No I can do it Yeah is urgent ". Zhdanov he added softly.

"TO less that you jump with rudeness".

For Zhdanov, who implicitly reveals it that happened the last time, read Won answered with a expressionless face.

"Yeah you give you time with justice, this side neither even enter to".

this guy

Zhdanov had a glass blood bulky in a side of the forehead, but it stood. Of all modes, Let's be patient for now. If the factory and the site intersect, I will step on this guy immediately. Zhdanov, that there was blinked his little eyes, coughed and opened the mouth.

"Well this good. Now that No have that blush he one to the other, let's do this. Yeah, did you bring all the documents? Can I just sign it? "

Zhdanov asked, pulling out a fountain pen from his suit jacket. Lee Won said that yes, he took out a document from the envelope he had brought and held it in front of him. Zhdanov, who was about to sign the papers with a satisfied face, he stopped. I blinked several times, but the content No change. Was all otherwise of it that I had imagined.

"That is this?!"

TO the voice that have done without know it, read Won answered of official way.

"This is a return of the illegal acquisition of factories and land. Yeah admits the facts and abandon the trial, there will be no disadvantages for he legislator in he future ".

"that!"

Zhdanov shout with gonna.

"This little bastard HE this mocking of my about where I'm now same! disadvantage?

Return letter?! If you don't have confidence, you will have a clean monk's robe. How do you you dare against my! Want that leave to the lawyer now same, Hey? "

read Won still spoke quietly with Zhdanov, that was hitting.

"It is the legislator who took unfair advantage. They forged and kidnapped factories and lands intact with false documents, and even used people to carry out violence. If you are going to judgment in this sense, it will not be good for he honor of legislator".

"Funny! Are you threatening me now? Pyramid boy, you're done! I'm

going to disqualify right now, okay? With just one phone call, I can get rid of things as you without even a mouse or a bird, how tea you dare ! "

Disappointed by expectations, Zhdanov raised his voice and built a pedestal. How much more it thought, further I bothered As HE dare this guy to climb two times? Never I will forgive

Tea go to throw to the sewer now same! Unable of bear his gonna, Zhdanov broke he paperwork forehead to he.

Was when. Suddenly, the door opened behind Lee Won and a tall man walked in. Zhdanov, who had been shouting with a heated face, turned his head with a stern expression and then he stiffened. Caesar was entering, leading the men in black suits. Zhdanov was visibly bewildered by the visit of a person completely unexpected.

Tea, czar. As you have arrived until here? Of suddenly, without contact ".

Zhdanov quickly changed his attitude and spoke. Caesar opened his mouth with an expressionless face, while I smiled humbly, drying he sweat cold of the forehead with a handkerchief. "You must to have heard everything."

"Yeah?!"

Zhdanov flicker surprised and Cease I look to the floor. There was a mess of papers broken scattered by all the place. The look Caesar turned to he senator.

"You go to give up to the judgment either want that tea bury alive in a factory?" "Po, don't you you give up That want say with that ?! " Watching to Zhdanov shout one after other. Cease continuous with indifferent face.

"HE that this working with Lomonosov for balance to Sergeyev and Lomonosov."

With him, Zhdanov stopped breathing. The bluish face seemed desperate, as if the cyanosis. Caesar looked like that, but opened the mouth without any emotion.

"All he world knows it that Berdyaev ha state doing with you. He

made of that are hiding his wealth buying someone else's name. AND what happened with they after of that ".

"Uh, as tea goes?"

As Yeah the words were a sign, he man that was behind of he without say a word coat a small envelope and handed it to Zhdanov. Zhdanov, who received the envelope with a pale face, looked inside. Then, as if in shock, he swallowed his breath and let it fall. A photograph of a corpse tied to a chair appeared half empty to through of a about that HE there was fallen to the floor.

Cease speak with Zdanov, that trembled of contemplation.

"He side by Lomonosov this killing to all the involved. This man was he last to post.

Berdyayev this dead, the nominees they are dead ".

The look of Cease to the Photography HE went back toward Zdanov. "Who do you believe that be he next?"

In a instant, Zhdanov fell down with a shout that was about to scream.

"Oh no no! Sa, please help me, I was wrong. Wrong! Please forgive me, buy me, save me ".

Zhdanov, who was trying to hold on to Caesar's leg in a hurry, was stopped by a band member from behind. Zhdanov, unable to even touch the toe of Caesar's shoe, trembled and cried. read Won, that it was looking, looked like have a vague comprehension of the meaning of the words of Caesar the day former.

Zhdanov I had too much fear.

Is such a thing small, as happened the corruption? read Won thought, Kicking his language toward inside. Cease I look to the tearful Zhdanov and Opened the mouth. "So sign it."

Cease continuous while Zhdanov it looked with a naked face and ripe.

"Tea I will guarantee the life Yeah firms a confession of that you and Berdyayev you have acquired all the properties that HE have taken over."

The eyes Caesar They narrowed their eyes.

"I also tea I will protect of Lomonosov."

"Ha, it I will do. I I would like to sign any stuff! "

Another member of the gang came forward and presented a new document to Zhdanov, who hit the head and he shouted. While took out hurriedly a pen and signed, the papers They were quickly stained with Zhdanov's tears and sweat. As soon as the loud autograph, the documents passed into the hands of the gang members as if they had been snatched from them, and Zhdanov it he looked trembling. But I do not finish there. He organizer presented other document.

"Hey, what is this ...? ... ? "

Cease Told him to Zdanov while I sobbed.

"It is a document about the factory and the land where the trial is taking place. you finish it to boot."

Looking to Zhdanov, whose eyes were very open by he bewilderment, Cease continuous. "The factory and the land belong to someone else from today. So let it go." smile slipped into the lips of Cease.

"EITHER want protest?" "Oh No No. Yeah, it I will sign. Yeah!" Zhdanov fell hurriedly to the floor and signed the papers. Their hands trembling they showed a sign of displeasure, but he could not resist Caesar. Finally, after drawing the last stroke, The organizers immediately took the documents. Caesar, who visually reviewed the documents held by the gang members, he nodded briefly and his subordinate He immediately put it in an envelope and backed away. Caesar turned to Lee Won, who had been sitting on the couch until then, looking at it and said:

"So let's go, Sir lawyer".

For a moment, Zhdanov opened his eyes in astonishment. In his surprised eyes, Lee Won I raise and HE stopped next to Caesar. Cease opened the mouth.

"Well, the presentation I'm late. This is my new lawyer ".

He face of Zhdanov HE hardened. His face complex, as Yeah all the

thoughts were in a hurry through his head, he immediately turned red gonna.

"I did it too! You were cheating on me! That's why I joined Lomonosov! Even if you are packing up ! "

Cease said with a mild smile to Zdanov, who quickly change and leap.

"I happy know it. Have it in count for that No is misunderstandings in the future ".

Leaving behind Zdanov, who swallowed his breath in silence, Caesar turned his back on him. Zhdanov se sat in his seat as Yeah had lost the forces. With a face pale and tired, read Won He bowed slightly to him, who was only trembling, and followed Caesar. Men in black suits it they followed in row and, to the cape of a a while, only remained Zhdanov in the office. with vain silence.

Chapter 51

"ruler."

Caesar left the building and stood in the alley and handed him the envelope he had received from his subordinate to read Won. read Won contained the breathing and I agree he about. Cease smiled while was rushing to look inside.

"Tea like?"

In that moment, read Won hill the eyes with force and hug he about with force. No could contain My happiness. Caesar watched with a slight smile as Lee Won was moved to the point of swallow even a scream.

"Thank you!"

After a moment of passion passed, Lee Won screamed. But it didn't end there. Unable to Hiding his joy, Lee Won suddenly opened his arms and hugged Caesar. Caesar's eyes they opened surprise in view of the unexpected situation.

"Good work, very good job!"

Caesar blinked blankly in response to Lee Won's reaction as he hugged his hands. shoulders while repeated the themselves words. No term there. read Won grab he face of Caesar and kissed him on the cheek. While Caesar and everyone who was watching froze like ice, Lee Won, who had just extended his arm and faced Caesar, smiled happily and patted the shoulder Cease with a hand.

Was the first time that saw to read Won so happy. A smile HE faded slowly of the face of Cease while I looked at him without grasp and exploded in laughter

"Is Well you're happy. I made a reservation for a restaurant today "

"Oh, I'm sorry. today No."

read Won HE denied with too much courtesy. For Cease, who HE there was hard by a moment, read won waved his hand vigorously

and said with a face bright.

"Have what to tell them to all it's good news, the I will call more late. Hello!"

read Won, that there was state waving the hand vigorously, quickly the he blurted out and HE gave the lap. Confused, Caesar reflexively grabbed his arm. But in vain, Lee Won simply threw it away and ran to the speed of the light. In a open and close of eyes, read Won, that already there was arrived so

far away, looked back and said, "Hello!" and screamed. Caesar looked blankly at the running back. A hand still to the forehead. A soft breeze passed to its side. After of a a while thought.

Am a car?

The gang member, who was driving, looked at the tsar's face through the rearview mirror. After uploading to the car, no, even before that, the tsar's mood was not very good. Seeing him smoking a cigar with he frown pucker, the members of the organization were nervous inside and they drove with careful. There was a silence more heavy on the car that ran silently.

Back at the mansion, the situation was even worse. As soon as César got out of the car, he found with that he Butler it received with expensive of shame. Soon HE did evident the reason.

"Cease, I have you state expecting."

Caesar's reaction to Dmitry's face, who greeted him with a bright face, was cold. Dmitry stopped at see Cease pass without say one word, but he followed it.

"Neither even you come to the clubs these days, all he world tea this expecting. I'm angry because wanna to see you. How are you No go today after of a lot time? Also I bought a whiskey precious

".

Caesar didn't even respond and walked towards his room. Damn, why is this house so big? Dmitry continued, ignoring Caesar's feelings as he walked, annoyed by the size of the home for first time.

"Yeah, there's a new girl you might like. I didn't even post it on purpose because of you. Cease, are listening? Cease."

Said Dmitry, waving he arm of Cease.

"Come on, I'll let you play. Today is twenty-thirty, and you can do whatever you want. Have you been doing this for a long time? quite stacked? Isn't it time to slowly relax? I probably wouldn't have gone to another store, so be prepared. come on. The drinks are also the most high quality "

Dmitry, that there was state babbling, HE stopped a moment. Cease it looked with eyes scared. Confused, Dmitry inadvertently let go of her hand. Caesar said nothing and went directly to his room and hill the door forehead to the eyes of Dmitry. Dmitry, only in he aisle, I look blankly the door closed and then frowned he frown. "Is difficult."

HE went back and I look to the door closed after of some few Steps. This is difficult, Caesar.

Dmitry HE remained there for a while with the frown.

Finally only, Cease it grab violently of the tie and it daring about the bed. The wounds On his body that had not yet healed from the violent movement trembled and cracked. Realizing this, Caesar became even more angry. I don't know how long it's been since I I felt so evil. Maybe be the first time that you are born Cease HE twisted the forehead and HE stirred he hair with nervousness.

No knew nothing about factory.

The room private in he famous restaurant that had in he better of the cases was in vain. Was a position that I got the threaten the manager with that had that wait three months.

The more he thought about it, the more his anger grew, and Caesar walked violently towards the bathroom. In that moment, read Won was intoxicated while sang with the people of the home of departments using the bottle as microphone.

He second hand of the clock silent passed with a gentle rotation. He Butler set aside the look of the clock that read 10 in the morning and

proceeded cautiously, filling the empty glass with tea hot. While HE retired, I look he face of his love with a look anxious Regardless of the butler's attitude, Caesar looked at the steam rising from the tea with a of fear.

It was time to go to work any other time, but today's Caesar was different. There was already It was an hour before he left, and he didn't even think about moving. The lack of will of the owner to move even though he was looking at the clock with a look of annoyance, both the butler as the members of the organization they showed signs of anxiety. Cease took silently the hand toward the cup of tea. He tea, that I know there was emptied several cups, I returned to to get in in his mouth.

Caesar put down his teacup and opened his mouth. "A lawyer?" In he suffocating silence, he Butler answered hurriedly. "They're still not even answering the phone ".

A wrinkle was etched into Caesar's forehead. And another 30 minutes passed. Caesar, who had Taking one last sip, he stood up abruptly from his seat. At the same time, the butler He was tense and straightened his back, and the members of the organization bowed their heads. Cease He immediately snatched the suit jacket from the butler's hand and said as he was moving away

"Yeah not coming, No I have further remedy that pick you up".

The scene that HE development in view of my eyes was a show. Cease HE stopped and HE remained without speaks when he saw the mess inside the house. As soon as he opened the door ajar and entered, the terrible smell to alcohol it hit of immediate. No matters how much drank, all the room was filled with the smell of cheap alcohol. César entered, pressing his nose with a handkerchief and writhing. he face fiercely.

While read Won was working, he study always there was been a disaster, but was less of what is today. In the room where there was not even a step to step on, Caesar entered the room. room, pushing the papers with his toes. And when he finally reached his aim, was so stunned that HE forgot of breathe.

Lee Won lay down on the bed and fell asleep. He usually appeared in front of Caesar as a sword to the 9 in spot, but No showed signs of get up to weigh of that now were the

12 in spot. His head was as a home of magpies, their pants were to the half and, by for some reason, he maintained a bottle of came empty in the hand.

But it worse was the smell to alcohol. He smell to alcohol of the body of read Won full the room. you drank until die.

Thought Cease. TO judge by the situation, was obvious that read Won soon It would in issues. Cease, who looked at him in silence, put the handkerchief that covered his nose into his suit and extended an arm. Caesar wrapped his uninjured arm around Lee Won's waist and immediately slid over his shoulder. And he staggered out with great strides through the hell that smelled to alcohol. Even while carrying him like a sack, Lee Won snored a little and never stopped. woke up.

I felt a soft touch on my cheek. It felt like something I had felt before. Definitely It's not my bed. With his eyes closed, Lee Won rubbed his cheek and smiled contentedly. Bit to bit, He recovered the awareness and also began a pain stinging in a side of the head. read Won frowned he frown and went back to sink face in the soft sheet. Wanted to sleep a bit further.

But I couldn't sleep because of the pain. Finally unable to get over the headache, Lee Won opened his eyes. I entered the first room I had never seen before with a vaguely wake up. The thick and solid curtains, the furniture minimalists and he elegant design of the bed were unknown.

Where are?

Lee Won blinked blankly. I drank too much the night before. Have you ever been in the wrong house because the movie broke while you were drinking? When he thought so far, Lee Won found it. Caesar's face, who looked at him with a look of fear and with his arms crossed. read Won it I look in silence with he face buried in the sheet. Cease also it I look fixedly, but No HE moved. read Won hill slowly the eyes. From it high of read Won, who secretly turn the head in the address opposite, Caesar it was looking with a aura enormous.

To the final, Lee Won, that No could bear the pressure, HE complained with voice sick.

Chapter 52

"This good, I will work hard to leave of tomorrow, So that cast a glance today. Believe that I goes to break head! "

As soon as he saw him groan and clutch his head, Caesar clicked his tongue briefly. "Is because I drink cheap alcohol. How the hell you drank? read

Won answered with a groan.

"Even Yeah is expensive either cheap, is it same when I know carry to the mouth".

Is he same principle that a sandwich?

Caesar looked at Yi Won with a distorted face, recalling memories not long ago. read Won, that there was state grabbing his hair that was stretched without rest, he blurted out a groan. Of bad win, Cease called to the Butler. To the cape of a a while, I enter he Butler with a aspirin and water. "Take your medicine."

At Caesar's words, Lee Won staggered and poured the medicine into his mouth. Suddenly, Cease clicked his tongue to see it chewing the medicine.

"You should drinking water."

Then, as if thinking about it, Lee Won poured the entire glass of water into his mouth. Then it dried He snapped his lips with the back of his hand and lay back on the bed. Caesar opened his mouth to watch him snuggle in a circle and sleep like a cocoon.

"Are good again?"

"Even Yeah I you kill today, No I can work".

What he had done the day before, even his voice was strained. I was not in a position to work. Caesar, who was looking at Lee Won, sat next to the bed. Lee Won's dark hair stood out of the blanket rolled up. Cease it I look in silence and extended the hand in silence. His gentle hair HE tangled between their fingers so light as he hair of a

dog. Cease manipulated slowly the only hair sticking out of her body as she wrapped her body in a blanket. Suddenly, a sigh of relief came from inside the blanket. Shortly after, the sound of a breathing.

Caesar, who looked at him silently, rested his head on Iwon's cocoon. Caesar, who had been reserved for a while, he whispered. "Yeah you don't wake up, you will attack."

TO the small voice, Lee Won simply answered with a sigh silent. Caesar, who I look At Lee Won, he smiled bitterly and slapped him on the head as if it were a blow. To the At the same time, Lee Won made his mark and sharpened his teeth. Seeing this, Caesar covered his mouth, bowed the head and trembled slightly. Without give account in absolute, read Won sigh and HE went back to sleep.

No tea gives pain of head he alcohol really expensive?

Lee Won, who barely Opened the eyes with a face Serious twisting the forehead, HE surprised when He stuck his head out of the blanket as he procrastinated. There was a bright platinum blonde in front of my. As passed this? While so much, Caesar was still sleeping, lying down together to Iwon.

Belatedly, Lee Won remembered what happened for a moment before falling asleep. again. So this is Caesar's house? Lee Won unintentionally looked around the room. room. The scenery inside the room was very different from the other rooms. For Having such a modern and simple room in a house full of antique furniture, Lee Won felt felt strange and comfortable.

Now that it I think, I have ear that in a home so big, each room has a inside different, by it that Do you sleep in a room completely different according to you state of cheer up. I let go a snort When the I heard, but now I understand until certain point.

He inside monotonous and simple of the room it seemed to calm he pain of head of read Won. read Won lay down and took deep breaths to calm the remaining headache. I should have waited this hangover of beforehand.

No, it knew. But No could avoid accept it. Yesterday was a day monumental.

To the see to Nikolay and his wife cry tears of happiness without

cease, all in the building of apartments they toasted one after another. I drank so much came like their tears. AND the result is this.

Oh, why doesn't life always have a happy ending? It was so good when I was drinking. read Won thought, pressing his throbbing head. Meanwhile, Caesar was still sleeping. Lee Won laid down and it I look to the expensive in silence. Of suddenly, the things in the island they came back to the life. I

I will wake up as it I did so? I must pucker he frown before of wake up? Of suddenly you open the eyes When you you approach to kiss Me?

The answer was three. In view of the sudden flash of eyes grey silver, read Won HE froze By a moment, the two stood still and looked at each other. An awkward silence passed. Lee Won thought like crazy and found something to say. But in the end, Lee Won couldn't say anything, and it was the same for Caesar.

Gradually, Lee Won's face became hot. Unable to bear Caesar's gaze as he looked the one to the another, Lee Won quickly returned the head.

"Um, hey, sorry by the sudden absence of the job. I drank a lot." "You have this aspect."

Following to read Won, Caesar also HE put of foot. read Won HE sat looking toward other side and HE scratched the hair HE extended in all addresses.

"Go to work immediately tomorrow " "this good. Further pains head than that?"

In view of the ask of Caesar, read Won he nodded. Then HE gave the lap and saw to Cease of foot and looking at him. Caesar smiled slightly to Lee Won, who was bewildered.

Ah!

Of suddenly I thought that could kiss Me. In the moment appropriate, whisper Cease. "Yeah tea kiss me now will you hit?" Lee Won looked at him with half-lowered eyes. The silver-gray eyes looked at him silently. "No you go to do it if you say that I hit?"

Caesar laughed silently at the low voice. And instead of answering, he licked his lips. read Won hill the eyes with so much naturalness. Further late I gave account of that No had none intention to hit him

first place.

With too much naturalness, Cease post with he weight. Without want, read Won gave a passed back. Soon The sheet touched my body and then I lay down on the soft mattress. Caesar, who had sucked stubbornly the lips and licked the tongue, took advantage he space between his lips and speak.

"I disappointed that you chose he alcohol in place of my".

He felt more sincere than ever. I felt like I should apologize somehow. I'm so mistaken I I stayed perplexed belatedly, but No could think further. Was because Caesar HE went up Shirt and bit the nipple of read Won.

"... ... ?! "

For a moment, I was so shocked that my body jumped. Meanwhile biting the little one nipple, Caesar laughed silently. The sound of sucking and sucking was so naked that it turned my head. fur of hen by all he body. Bit after, Caesar low the pants of read Won together with underpants. Suddenly, the lower back became cold, but there was no time to enter in panic. Was because Caesar immediately superimposed her body.

... ... !

Lee Won woke up with a certain feeling that hit rock bottom. It was undeniably clear. It was him erect penis Cease.

Dare Lee Won couldn't see it with his own eyes. Just the weight and shape you felt were enough to make your spine shudder with their size. In an instant, so many thoughts they passed by me mind and my mind HE remained in white.

"That happens?"

Cease asked Yeah of suddenly felt something strange. read Won flicker ashamed. "Uh, there So, are you going to put? "

"Huh. Why that?"

read Won HE remained without words in view of the answer that arrive of manner so refreshing. Caesar smiled and kissed them lips of read Won as a joke.

"Have fear?"

The whispering voice sounded like a joke. I was going to ask why you had to put it in, but I didn't even even wanted to put it on I same. I they came to the mind many words, as put it, that such simply caressing, etc., but they did not come out of my mouth. Everything I said here felt like a excuse.

Of what the hell I have fear?

Lee Won thought so and looked at Caesar. At that look, Caesar narrowed his eyes and let out a sigh.

"No You know how much medium".

When they kissed again, it was no longer sweet. He licked his lips and bit his tongue. again, and their teeth clashed. Caesar ran in as if he was really going to eat it. Unexpectedly, read Won also had a erection. Was the first time that I knew that was so excited about rough sex. Unknowingly, he reached down and grabbed his genitals, and Caesar followed him and removed the hand of read Won.

"... .. ! "

Subsequently, was driven by Cease, and the genitals that held in their hands you They belonged. The thick penis had grown so big that it couldn't fit in her hand, and it held firm. For Lee Won, that of suddenly HE there was position white, Cease HE sucked he lobe of the ear and speak with voice rough "Touch me."

Of suddenly, he sound of a breathing fast resounded in my ears. read Won drink unconsciously dry saliva. As he moved his hesitant hand carefully, Caesar twisted his forehead and he moaned. With that sound, read Won won a bit of trust. Although was a simple gesture to slide towards up and toward Down, Caesar showed a clear reaction.

"Ah!"

Suddenly trapped underneath, Lee Won made a short sound inadvertently. When he raised the look unwittingly, their eyes HE They found with the of Cease. The two HE they looked tenaciously and they moved their hands. Hands running down and rubbing collided with each other. This was a masturbation obvious. But also was sex. He only made of that No were their own hands did that your body will warm like crazy.

"say ah... ! "

Involuntarily, the force entered his hand and scanned Caesar's genitals. Then Caesar let escape a groan since deeper of his throat. Suddenly, their hands HE They accelerated. Lee Won completely lost his mind at the trembling hands. As if masturbating, he ran and rubbed his butt, but it was Caesar's hand that really touched him. touched

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 53

" Oh. "

Involuntarily, Lee Won knitted his eyebrows. It was because something hot splashed on his face. Only then he realized that it was Caesar's semen. He had a salty taste in his mouth when he I put something. Belatedly, read Won discovered that there was received part of the semen with the mouth open unintentionally.

Taking the hand of Lee Won, who had stopped, Caesar urged him. Lee Won continued quickly scanning Caesar's genitals. Even after ejaculation ended From Lee Won, Caesar continued to spill more bodily fluids. When he finally finished ejaculation, Lee Won's body was covered in his and Caesar's semen. most of they belonged to Cease.

But the surprising thing was that, despite this, Caesar's penis was still erect. After ejaculation, Lee Won, who was drowsy with pleasure, woke up and saw that the huge penis still HE elevated Cease, that had the eyes good open and unwittingly low the look towards the hardened figure of read Won, said: Oh!

"That tea would like eat?"

read Won HE remained without words when HE you asked with so much naturalness as Yeah this out natural. what's up of that? Cease said indifferent to the look towards which he was looking.

"This good, this. Because it I will solve No have hunger?" Having saying that, read Won I look blankly his face with a gentle smile.

The dinner was truly heavenly. read Won was satisfied and filled his stomach with Foods you wouldn't normally eat. Caesar looked at him, who was satisfied with his thickness sirloin French for three people, and not could say Yeah was admired or amazed. He Butler brought came, but Lee Won HE he denied. In change, Cease HE mocked of he when asked water carbonated.

"You must to have drunk all he alcohol from your life in a day". read Won denied it to the light.

"No for all life. Be as one week ".

To the see the expensive smiling of read Won, as Yeah out to eat all it that had for give him a chance, Caesar seemed surprised and then smiled gently.

"No knew that my lawyer drank so much. Let's drink together some time ". The smile of Caesar changed subtly.

"Until that tea drunk."

read Won answered without think about it two times. "Everything is fine good."

Caesar squinted the eyes toward read Won, who easily was of agreement. " TO times I drink until die ". "Oh,

to slight it do".

This time, Lee Won received the words refreshingly. Caesar, who looked him in the face, smiled bitterly.

Prefer give up. Yeah it you do with me, you will die ". read Won was furious and declared with pride.

"Tea are mocking of my? No HE that so strong are you, but I also am quite Well. You will be "First out." Caesar narrowed his eyes. eyes.

"Well, right?" "by supposed."

While read Won she spoke with trust and drank water carbonated, Caesar observed in silence.

He gently restrained himself as he wanted to put his teeth on a neck post that resounded loudly. Lee Won said, completely unaware of the intense agitation of Caesar.

"He sun now HE this putting up".

He sun that came in by the window lead was had of red by all parts. TO the burning light of the sun, as if would express your wish, Cease he murmured like in a whisper

"Right."

AND No said nothing further. A silence peaceful the wrapped silently.

"Well, that have a good dream".

Unexpectedly, Caesar briefly dismissed Lee Won before his visit. Lee Won, who had been paying attention to the morning's work, he looked at it with a feeling of doubt. Caesar said with a smile bitter

"today No. No I drink it enough ".

".....? were you asking a Cup today?

Bewildered, Caesar looked up, without saying a word, and brought his hand to Yi's cheek. Won. The tip of a finger gently caressing my cheek, but then HE was.

"No I have sex without alcohol".

Was so when read Won understood he meaning. But the questions they followed immediately.

"Yeah No baby, No will have a erection?"

HE saw good by the tomorrow, but when it thought, of suddenly Cease HE river to laughter In Serious, is so funny that I can not stand it.

"Yeah had known that this would happen, there would be fill he store before, TRUE?"

read Won still could not understand the words he asked as he continued smiling. But Cease HE just walked away explanations.

"You will be tired, So that rest well and stay in home tomorrow".

Then HE went back and HE He directed to his room. read Won it I look embarrassed, HE shrank of shoulders and entered the room.

Lee Won stretched loudly and stood up from his seat. I slept all day and the next day pain of head barely decreased. Looking to the darling, he time was quite Well. read Won I look toward he extensive garden out of the view and HE caressed the chin. He day former, No it there was thought-out.

For to kidnap to a person asleep, after of all, the mafia No has further remedy that do it.

read Won, that was Thoughtful by a moment, found a sedan familiar going by he garden. It was him car of Caesar. Suddenly I remembered it that there was saying Caesar the day former.

"You should be tired, So that rest good and stay in home tomorrow. Yeah you go to rest, there is no reason for stay at home.

read Won, who thought that, immediately HE you occurred a good idea.

After of take the decision, read Won, that never there was doubted, immediately took his coat and he left. The Butler, that walked by he hallway, saw and you speak politely.

"Where to you go?"

"A little walk".

He Butler noticed with indifference as read Won, who speak briefly, went down hurriedly the stairs. read Won he left hastily from the Mansion and crossed he garden.

Already was without breath, but my heart HE soda.

free!

read Won raised his arms high and ran towards the eyes like a child.

"This has sense?!"

In that moment, Cease was looking he speech of the executive that screamed and raised the voice.

It is always like this on the day of Sergeev's cadre meeting. Some people screamed and others They just looked at them. Today was nothing special. Except for Caesar's inner heart looking at them. Tucheve let out a strong sigh and hit the desk.

"Attack to the successor of a organization, is a provocation obvious! No can be suffering So.

Let's do also Jailbreak! Declare the war to Lomonosov! "

There was a movement to sympathize with her fierce cry, but others showed a lukewarm response. Tutchev was deeply perplexed when the expected reaction did not come to light. I thought all HE they would wake up excited upon learning that the tsar had been attacked.

Had been a lot better Yeah had dead.

Tutsev looked at Caesar, who had at most one shot, not fatal, but a shot in the shoulder. Was a grief that will end with a alone wound. Tuchevev, that had difficulties for set aside the look,

went back to look around of the room. The executives they followed occupying their charges with attitude indecisive When the answer was minor to the expected, He showed a sign of impatience and HE anger.

"Only when the executives No have this I respect by Yeah themselves, the members of the organization They will trust and depend on the organization. It's very frustrating!" "Tuchevev, I understand, but the time They are not different."

One of the executives that No had seen Opened mouth.

"This No is he moment in that we used to fight with weapons and swords. He government No is it that used to be "

Other official to its side was of agreement.

"The time has come for the organization to change as well." A time more, it arrived a voice agree since he other side.

"I understand you opinion, Tuchevev, by favor take seat. Let's talk with further calm ".

Tuchevev frowned at the roaring executives. He looked at Caesar as if he were going to do something. Immediately, all the officers' eyes turned to Caesar, and Caesar, who was sitting in the part superior of the long table conference, opened his mouth.

"I understand the worry of Tuchevev, but this is my affair staff and No has nothing that see with the organization".

"What are you talking about!" Tuchevev shout as Yeah I would wait.

"The security of the successor is the security of the organization! Tea you dare to Aspire to a successor in

Lomonosov, are you telling us to be patient? Tsar, have you no pride? Because have that bear it in Sergeev? "

The last words burst out at the other executives. There were executives who did not show reaction, but there were also those who hesitated. As they chatted and talked, Tuchevev looked at them with trust. Now that you go to do?

When Tutchev turned his head towards Caesar, Caesar, who was leaning on his chin with a hand, opened the mouth.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 54

\

"No can move without evidence of that it did Lomonosov."

TO the conclusion of Cease, was wailing by all parts. Cease could see that the officers were buzzing with a different response than I expected. He still spoke with a calm voice. "It's not acceptable to move prematurely and cause chaos. Everyone should know that the security of the organization is further important than he pride ".

"Is it an organization without self-esteem?" Tucheve spat as Yeah was expecting.

Also, Tsar is weird these days. Have you forgotten Ruskey pride? Not only did they not respond to the provocations, but they also brought foreign to their homes to work! ".

The revelations of Tucheve caused stir between the executives by a instant. With a smile of conversion in his heart, Tutchew criticized Caesar more intensely.

"I heard you are a lawyer, but there is a consulting lawyer within the organization. Because Did you hire a foreigner? I've been patient so far, but I'll have to listen today! I must know which this thinking the tsar! "

The officers they looked to Cease with the mouth closed. A cluster of Ruskis, including Tucheve, it looked furiously. Hyenas searching for prey seemed to surround the table. Caesar looked at Tucheve with a cold and expressionless.

"I understood he meaning of Tucheve. Simply I will pass ". The executives what did you expect a moment they applauded and they shouted. "No I can, tsar. I need an explanation! "

"No, that want say with this? He czar brought foreign to his home! That someone I explain,

convince me! "

"Tsar, can do this? This is a treason. Neither even I can kill to Lomonosov, that class monstrosity is that ?! Sasha never I would have tolerated this ".

Cease he exclaimed with hardness to the last shout. "No am a father".

The officers detained they closed their mouths and Cease continuous with voice cold.

"Yeah has some complaint, the I will listen. Without embargo, No HE allow retaliation. As said Molotov, the time they have changed. He use of the force against a opponent already No is acceptable."

He added Cease, looking to Tucheve.

"Yeah want write numbers behind from my, have that be prepared".

The conference room fell silent in an instant. Even the noisy executives no longer they could talk. When Tucheve hesitated and sat down, another executive, who was noticing, had the word. Hearing his words about local interests, Tucheve looked at Caesar without hiding his discontent.

After of the meeting, the executives divided their cards and HE directed to the bar that they frequented At the sulpan, which was nothing more than a monthly event, they used to shake off discontent with the tsar or he discontent with the organization with alcohol and words. But this time was a bit different. In others occasions, always they invited to the women, but today, the table was full of bottles of came and there was not no stranger besides of they.

"As is possible? The time they have changed, want say that have to bear it So? " The exhaled anger by one of the executives was sympathized by the others officers.

"They say than Sergeev No is it that used to be. All this must be to the tsar."

"He tsar not HE moves, for which No can Act". "Is a coward without determination. Yeah Lomonosov pointed to the successor of the organization and was silent, not all world HE I would laugh of Sergeyev ".

"No could be So. Come on to to accuse to the czar ". All they looked the words of someone and they exchanged looks. He official that was looking He opened his mouth.

"Wait. Sasha hasn't retired yet." Immediately, received powerful critics.

"Which is the difference between retirement and retirement? All the meetings are directed by he czar and all orders come from the tsar. Has anyone seen Sasha recently? Must have past years from that I saw Sasha! "

Again a murmur broke out among the executives. Tuchevev, who was watching the scene slowly, He opened his mouth.

"now. All they know. let's do it by now ".

When everyone stopped talking and turned around, Tuchevev continued to speak slowly. "Seems be TRUE that all we are dissatisfied with he czar, and it only that is left over is as behave. There may be a way to tell Sasha this, but can you really believe that is Sasha? "

"Want say no you trust in Sasha?"

In view of the comments dissatisfied of someone, Tuchevev HE river quietly.

"Of course, Sasha was the leader who turned Sergeev into the best organization. But that's what who created the tsar. Can believe it?"

All they doubted and they looked at each other eyes. Tuchevev he narrowed his eyes eyes.

"He was a relentless leader, but he was also the father of a child. How many parents do you think can Amputate your children in the world? see it right now It's not hard to see Sasha's face later to trust the organization to the czar. He left the organization completely ".

Was a motion for assent of agreement with the conclusion of Tuchevev. Said Tuchevev, pouring the drink in a glass.

"Now, what we have to do is leave the tsar organization as it is and simply look at around and decide whether the organization will be disintegrated or used directly. Can hear me?"

One of the executives Opened the mouth with voice anxious "But so, that come on to do with he czar?"

Tuchev I look slowly to the executives one by one through of the glass. "He final of the emperor that descended of the throne No It's clear."

Tuchev empty his drink immediate and he added a gloomy smile.

"Goes to die".

The agents contained the breathing and they looked at each other, but No they said nothing.

He museum of art of class world, where HE exhibit the plays of painters Famous, always was crowded with people, but today was different. Despite the good weather, the number of visitors was only half of the usual, and Lee Won thought he was lucky. Thanks to you, I was able to enjoy the paint to a rhythm slow. read Won asked borrowed a audio guide, HE the put in the ear and path calmly for the spacious place.

No HE how much hard this freedom. After of that he incident finally term, his little desire to pass a time alone was almost frustrated for him Caesar's kidnapping out of nowhere.

But that was not the reason to give up. Knowing that Lee Won has disappeared, surely They will attack from the house he lives in. You will be frustrated and confused. You wouldn't even think that It would here.

Was a moment in he that I saved one small complaint.

No tea would like come here?

In view of he thought sudden, read Won smiled and denied with the head. shaking his imagination absurd, HE moved slowly, pressing he number of the Audio of agreement to the number of the image. Genuine works by painters with deep history caught his attention one by one. Between them, Lee Won involuntarily stopped walking before a drawing that caught his attention. While I remained still and looked the paint, I felt that someone HE I approached sneaking up and HE

stopped to my side.

"TO you also tea like "Rubens?"

read Won I raise the head in view of the gentle voice. Further late HE gave account of that the paint that was looking was construction site of Rubens.

"Yeah, that."

When went back the look with a answer lazy, there was a gentleman high and old man stopped over there. With a hat of felt in a suit completely equipped, I look the paint with a walking stick in a

hand. The expensive side with lines sharp was quite deep, it that I did dare to imagine my appearance youth.

He, who seemed like a perfect gentleman to anyone, turned his head. The old man smiled at Lee Won, who HE felt ashamed by he moment in that their eyes HE They found. The eyes soft and curved ones further softened their impression. Lee Won also smiled involuntarily. He man Opened the mouth.

"TO my also I like "Rubens."

In fact, Lee Won didn't know much about painting. I was just admiring the touch powerful and bold composition of the artist. The man spoke to Lee Won, who looked again the painting.

"This painting is particularly great among his works. I often come to this museum with the purpose of seeing this painting. Can't you feel the solemn but dynamic power? Rubens is the godfather of the art baroque. Watch this beautiful touch. Take away the sadness at art of Caravaccio, and

Rubens will remain." That is this leaves you?

Lee Won looked at the old man with a strange feeling. On the side of the old man who extended his hands gently and sang as a poem, HE overlapped Cease, that praised without rodeos he came. At this moment, Lee Won suddenly burst out laughing. When the man turned around, embarrassed, read won waved the embarrassed hand.

"No, it I feel. Have to someone to who remember ".

Even when HE excused, the smile No abandonment he face of read Won. Yeah Cease had state here, there would be saying exactly that. To the see to a old man that inadvertently you remember to he, read

Won naturally smiled friendly. I suddenly thought. What is he doing now? old man, that looked the face smiling of read Won, opened the mouth.

"Yeah No are busy, by that No we take he tea together? Wanna talk further ".

No there was none reason for decline. read Won I agree of good degree his application.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 55

Little by little darkness fell. It was faster than usual, but the length of the sun was not. It was so different. In the car that entered the great garden, César looked silently around the window. Had a lot in that think, but a stuff was safe. The meeting executive also is a procedure very useless.

There was no particular objection to the system created by his father, Sasha, but he wanted get rid of he. Yeah he seat HE you transfer by complete, it first that has to do is eliminate the meeting executive. Cease thought that Yeah. The executives will disappear before of that disappear the meeting. Cease squinted the eyes. The events in the hall of conferences they passed by his mind in a instant. Ability of answer of each one of the executives.

I know approximately.

He car reduced the speed and he Butler he hurried to go out toward the door major. "Have you back, tsar?"

Cease, that HE removed he coat and HE it He delivered to the Butler, who bowed the head politely, headed straight to the studio and The butler opened his mouth.

"He lawyer is not there here now, but " By a moment, Cease let of walk.

" No?"

His face HE hardened while looked toward back.

"You saw a good cup of tea, Petro".

As said Lee Won with a smile, he old man in he seat rear of the car smiled sweetly. "I really enjoyed it a lot. I hope to see you new." read Won hesitated a moment, then coat a card of visit of his pocket inside and HE the He delivered to the old man to through of the window

open of the car.

"Tea I will see further late when have time". "Yeah, thank you."

The old man who received the business card smiled. Lee Won, feeling his heart warm At his smiling face, he bowed briefly before turning around. The old man observed the back of Lee Won, who was slowly walking away. In his hand he had a business card that there was left. When the appearance of read Won He disappeared, resorted to his card of presentation.

A smile gentle and sad HE extended by their lips. Is very similar to that person.

"Lomonosov-san, I can leave?"

At the organizer's careful question, Mikhail nodded his head. The heavy sedan He walked away without a sound, and Mikhail raised his head again and looked down the dark street. In the address in the that read Won He disappeared, was not left no sign of he.

Lee Won hurriedly walked down the street late at night as if he were in a hurry. As night fell, the wind cut through him like a sword. As I walked tactfully so as not to slip, suddenly I remembered the first time that there was come to Russia.

TO slight hit the stop wheel

Was when smiled to the remember he memory of complain of that his rear No HE remained. Saw to someone stopped forehead to the building of apartments No very far. read Won was embarrassed and bowed the head. When thought with indifference Yeah was a resident of the building where there was lost his key, Lee Won realized that the shadow of the tall man reflected in his field of vision looked familiar some manner.

Caesar.

Lee Won, who realized it late, loosened the steps he was rushing to move. Caesar was of foot low the lamp dimly lit in he porch of the complex of apartments, looking in silence the two circles. Although the light was dim, Lee Won could see her clearly. that Caesar it was looking without saying a word word.

With his arms crossed, Lee Won was somewhat embarrassed seeing him spilling silently the anger from his entire body. Without realizing

it, he raised a hand to shake, but then went back to go down and smiled awkwardly. Like say that I have it.

But it was like pouring oil on the fire again. Caesar's face hardened fiercely. with his intense aura that seemed to let his entire body know that he was angry, Lee Won stopped laughing and put a expression of shame. Such time No be as shout either shout in the street in this moment. He had never seen Caesar so lost in his sanity, but he felt like he would. Internally, it was hour of think in what Do and that do in a hurry.

after.

Caesar, that looked to read Won as Yeah out to eat it, sigh of suddenly. When read Won flicker, surprised by the action unexpected, Caesar said with expensive of fatigue.

"This good."

Lee Won looked at him surprised. But that was all Caesar had to say. He rubbed his forehead and HE gave the lap. read Won HE surprised when let his seat. Is better simply look at you to you same. With his face pale spinning without say a word, read Won HE felt guilty by inside.

"That passed?"

Caesar let of walk and I look to read Won, who He hesitated. read Won felt a sensation bitter a time further in view of the thick shade to it long of the delicate line of the face. I doubt and Opened the mouth, but Cease he answered first.

"You have gone."

Lee Won was speechless and looked at him. Caesar's smiling face was in front of him. I was seriously asking, but in the end, was it a joke? Lee Won was deeply irritated by inside.

"The commissioned work will be completed in a short time." read Won he said casually.

"So never will I will be back to see".

After speaking, he realized. which is reality. Suddenly, an unexpected

weight weighed on read Won. That was TRUE. When HE solve he job of Berdyaev, all ends. No there will be reason for stay in the home of Cease, No there will be excuse for meet with this man for always. "okay."

Cease, that there was state reserved until so, Opened the mouth.

"Because already No I have nothing that see with you".

read Won HE stopped in view of the words unexpected. He face of Cease was had of pale, as Yeah of some mode was tired. read Won was perplexed, but now that arrive, No there was nothing more to say. Caesar turned around and Yi Won stood there. Lee Won just looked at the back of Caesar while HE moved away and He didn't say anything.

It seems like it snowed all night. Lee Won woke up to the sound of snow being blown off. abroad. Outside the window, I could see people busy coming and going, clearing the snow. Of suddenly, I remembered it that there was happened he day former. The stimulating sensation soon HE calm.

That Devils is happening?

Has to to have been a problem, but No could work it out because No said nothing. No looked like that out to give me a answer adequate when you I asked for. read Won I hated worry without a solution. But now the situation was that's all.

No I can annoy me in spit it out I frowned he frown unwittingly when listen a bang outside. "Yeah."

When I opened the door, Nikolay was stopped over there. When between to the room, surprised by the unexpected visit, Nikolai said.

"TO leave from today, the factory reopens. I would like to talk to you about that "

He face of Nikolay was full of hope. Was completely different to the complexion that quickly HE went back earthy when HE speaks of the factory. read Won answered with a sensation of satisfaction.

"If that this going?"

"Let's take a glance to these first".

Nikolay you held out a paper wrinkled in he that I had written with force. These were affairs trivial as taxes, wages for the workers and benefits that they could receive while No were in the business. read Won, who looked briefly the memorandum, said.

"this good. It I will find out and I'll talk with you ". "Yeah, please." Nikolay HE went back and he left, HE stopped and I look to Iwon. "I'm so glad that you are you and my neighbor".

TO Nikolai, that had a smile in his face, Lee Won you smiled expensive to expensive. A new beginning always is good. Lee Won smiled happily as he put the note that Nikolai had given him in the blackboard. Then, I will analyze this by separate and I will do the rest of the job that Caesar charge. Unaware that his heart was about to darken again, Lee Won took out his coat and put it. It was when Lee Won came down the stairs at the same time as usual and was about to greet his grandmother. The door to the cafe opened and customers entered. Before the appearance of a woman with a attire Elegant and make-up light, Lee Won of suddenly came back the look.

All he world look for a coffee in a moment like this.

Without a second thought, Lee Won walked past her and walked out. Suddenly, he turned to Lee Won. With the eyes half-closed and the eyes blinking, she, that there was state spying intensely to read Won, se slipped away and called.

"I..... "

Lee Won, who was wearing a helmet just to get on the scooter, turned his head when he heard a call. A women that ended of pass by he coffee it was looking. Drink saliva dry and Opened the mouth to read Won, who looked at him as If i was going.

"I, such time I came to see you later arrest news of the Mr. Siberian.

He spoke harshly. For a moment, Lee Won paused. To Lee Won, who looked at her with his eyes round, HE bit the lips several times.

"Are binary?"

The eyes of read Won HE opened still further. Then said with a smile difficult. "Are the son of "Suyeon."

Chapter 56

To the same time, read Won Opened the mouth without grasp inside of the helmet.

"That is all."

Lee Won, who led her into the room, suddenly felt embarrassed. I thought about saving it, but already was spilled. In change, picked up hurriedly the papers scattered by he floor and HE sat. "Forward."

To the see to read Won moving their arms full of documents to a side of the room, smiled a bit. The woman who introduced herself as Natasha was the friend he was looking for. Lee Won, who had made tea in an old teacup, he sat with it, feeling the tension and trembling they crossed paths

"Listen of the Mr. Sibernik. I are searching ".

The promise of the old man No was in vain. read Won nodded with the head, deeply grateful with the.

"Yes, it was. Used to know to my mother "

"Was near, Suyeon and I. Yes, Suyeon this dead ".

I look to read Won with a expression vague in his face, as Yeah will search memories to you feel "I look much more like to my mother that to my father".

In view of those words, he heart of read Won it seemed sink. HE. read Won drink saliva dry. This man it knows, father. read Won answered nervously by inside.

"My mother said that I I look like to my father".

When smiled clumsily, unexpectedly change his face and it he denied. "No, never I I seemed Can not be."

read Won was embarrassed by he strange tone of voice. read Won, that I expected to that she it will take tea and it left, opened mouth. "I,

such time Do you know to my father?"

She HE stopped and HE put rigid. read Won wait his answer, feeling the strain in his stomach.

"Because it questions?"

In place of reply, you gave back the ask. With that, read Won the convinced of that had information about his father.

"Where are? Known the address either the information of contact? By favor, give to me any information that know Please."

She was the only one who had a clue. Lee Won couldn't miss this opportunity. Lee Won told him, who HE bit the lip with a expensive of bewilderment.

"Came to Russia by he last order of my mother. Need know to my father. Let me tell you something. "

"No it search."

He interrupted the desperate words of read Won with voice off. Natasha you speak with a expensive dark to read Won, who knows remained perplexed by immediate.

"I like No to see you. For."

Only was saying things that No could understand. read Won, that only there was blinked surprised, opened the mouth late.

"Penalty fee. Be who be my father, I'm prepared, So that do it to me know. No there is nothing that you cause problems, and you just need to preach the word. I will never bother my wife." Natasha looked to Lee Won, showing his nervousness. Lee Won waited for him to open his mouth with a feeling of burning. Natasha, that there was doubted several times, he spoke with difficulty.

"He man this dead".

The eyes of read Won se they enlarged in view of the unexpected words. No, was thinking. that something So could pass But it is really? My father No exists ? Natasha noticed with face dark as he beautiful young HE put rigid in doubt. "No is too much say that a person live she's dead?"

He body of Natasha HE hardened in view of the voice peaceful from back, and read Won flicker surprised. A man familiar was behind of the door open. The appearance of a gentleman

worthy with a walking stick in a hand revived of immediate in the memory of read Won. Was a man that I met in a Gallery of art.

"Us we came back to find".

When seeing his face smiling, Lee Won se I raise of his seat. "you this "

"Tea it there would be warned."

Before Lee Won, he opened his mouth. Natasha slowly turned around and faced the man. Lee Won blinked in surprise for a moment. When Lee Won turned to his eyes round, Natasha continuous.

"No you go to render after of all? No tea regret from Suyeon? "

Mikhail went back his look toward read Won in place of reply to the hard words. From he face from Lee Won, who looked at Natasha and Mikhail alternately with a bewildered face, Mikhail squinted the eyes as if I thought about someone whom I missed, said Mikhail.

"So that now are treating of pay by your sins." "below!" Natasha let escape a brief sigh. She stirred nervously his neat hair. read Won, who saw the strain between the two, He intervened without missing a beat rest.

"It I feel, but What happened Petro, by favor sit down" "

"Mister Petro?"

Asked Natasha as Yeah would shoot. While read Won the looked, Natasha continuous. "Have you known to that person? where?" When HE you did the ask, read Won HE remained perplexed and answered. "I saw it in a Gallery of art. Was chatting" "

"Accidentally, you say?"

Natasha turned to look at Mikhail as if he was funny. Lee Won felt his palms become They were wet with tension and turned his gaze to Mikhail. Natasha's reaction was too acute. What happened? What kind of relationship Maybe, maybe that person... ..?! The high voice of Natasha could hear in the ears of read Won, who I look with doubt.

"When HE converted in Petro, Mikhail Petrovich Lomonosov?" Lee Won widened his eyes as if his ears were being opened. Mikhail Petrovich Lomonosov. Lomonosov.

I knew it without even attempt remember it. A name that I have listened many times. A enormous mafia organization that makes everyone tremble. The head of the Lomonosov organization called Lion.

read Won it I look with he face pale. Mikhail Petrovich Lomonosov. Mikhail. Mikhail opened his mouth to Lee Won, who unconsciously swallowed dry saliva. "Now I can meet you."

As the first time that it there was seen, Mikhail extended the arms with a face extremely benevolent

"My son."

read Won was frozen in his place. The eyes blue of Mikhail looking to read Won were humid.

In a black sedan, Lee Won entered through a huge iron gate and inadvertently He frowned at the enormous mansion that came into view. The size of the mansion was enormous. Lee Won felt a sensation similar to the one he once had when he first saw the mansion of Caesar return to the life.

"Have you turned, Lomonosov?"

He man that I expected he nodded. Looked like be member of the organization and his pronunciation was strange. Lee Won soon realized that he was not a pure Rusky. It wasn't over. Between To passersby, there seemed to be only a handful of pure Ruskeys. As proof of this, they launched He cast curious glances at Lee Won, who was walking behind Mikhail, but he didn't look down on them. hate. Further good, to the see them greet each other with a smile, read Won remembered the elderly cause of the quarrel between Sergeev and Lomonosov, of whom I had heard does a lot time.

The struggle by he can, even call War of Mashed potatoes rusky and Russky, also was related with the composition of the members. Unlike Caesar's organization, which is a group Purely Ruskian, Mikhail's organization was open to anyone who wanted to join, regardless of its origin. It was ironic to give the greatest equality of opportunity in the

mafia more illegal, but it was true. When Lee Won witnessed it with his own eyes, he no longer doubted it. Lee Won, who followed Mikhail without saying a word, was escorted to a room on the side. The large mansion, which retains the characteristic antiquity of the old mansion, was comparable to Caesar's in scale, but the atmosphere was completely different. Unlike the mansion of Caesar, which was the pinnacle of splendor without losing a single piece of furniture or interior, the mansion of Mikhail was simple and frugal. Lee Won, who had thought that far, added that although the size of the home was far to be frugal, he added.

The butler, who had pulled out a chair for the guest, disappeared without a sound and eventually After a while he brought tea and cookies. Without saying a word, he placed the tea in front of Mikhail and Lee Won, respectively. Suddenly, Lee Won felt a subtle aroma emanating from every corner of the room. Mansion. The aroma of freshly brewed black tea mixes with the subtle aroma of the house, creating a strange feeling of comfort. Mikhail opened his mouth to Lee Won, who was watching silently. the tea.

"No tea like he tea?"

At Mikhail's friendly voice, Won-eun Lee opened his mouth. "I like it." Mikhail asked with a smile when answered without rodeos.

So i guess that No tea like this car. No I ask that bring my other car ". "HE does."

Before Mikhail called the employee, Lee Won quickly refused and took away the cup of tea. to the mouth. The tea was great. Unlike the sweet aroma of tropical fruits, the taste was moderately bitter and light. After of take a sip of the expensive tea prepared with careful, read Won went back to leave it. Michael said of new.

"You mother used to eat cookies fair after of take a sip of tea".

Chapter 57

Already be that HE felt nostalgic either Yeah there was found a conversation common with read Won, Mikhail still answered with indifference to words by Mikhail.

"See."

The conversation HE short of new and Mikhail I look to read Won with expression of bewilderment. read Won, however, had nothing more to say. No, I have nothing to say. I would rather have acquaintance as a old man understood. When appeared as father, was a mafia, and went simply amazing.

After learning that Mikhail Lomonosov was his father, Lee Won followed him as if he they would have taken out of the nothing. While HE directed to the home of Mikhail, Mikhail No said nothing special. I didn't want to stay silent. I just didn't have anything to say. This time too, Mikhail Opened mouth to Lee Won, who was drinking only black tea without say a word.

"I think that you should have have been very disappointed " Hesitating,

continuous.

"Tea leave to you and to your mother "

Mikhail went back to close the mouth, as Yeah No could to pronounce words. read Won only it I look with a look cold.

"Neither even have that tell me."

It wasn't meant to be a consideration for him. I just didn't like seeing him hesitate and bring up the topic forcefully. At Lee Won's cold voice, Mikhail looked down with a dark. old lion I remembered what Caesar once said. The king of the crowd who roared when he was young was now old, was sick and was losing the energy. By a side, I saddens, but by other side, it cools me because has not yet forgiven him that has done this man.

Is only that I deceived myself me mother and me.

Anyway, Lee Won didn't remember it at all. His father, who disappeared before could walk, it was like nothing in his life. But my mother was different. missed this one man for the rest of his life, he cried for him and died without knowing why he left his side. And to achieve his willpower end, Lee Won ha arrived so far.

However, as soon as he met his father, everything became boring for Lee Won. Now Well, what would you do if you asked about the past? Nothing would change. His mother had already passed away and all that was left to him was duty. The words my mother told me to say to you. Lee Won Opened the mouth for run it.

"I found you."

Lee Won deliberately used the expression "you" instead of "father." Lee Won continued as Mikhail it looked.

"Because there was something that wanted to that my mother transmitted".

After I tell you, I will get up and come back immediately. Lee Won thought so. There is no absolutely none reason for that he HE stay in this home, neither none reason for feel expensive to face this man and continue this uncomfortable atmosphere. Lee Won still opened his mouth in voice low.

"No tea I keep resentment".

Mikhail HE he shuddered. read Won speak with calm.

"Only I have curiosity, why what me did you abandon? But if although everything to me you loved.

read Won said "Is enough."

Michael No said nothing. contained the breathing and wait the following words of read Won. Said read Won.

"You wife still tea love."

By a moment, the eyes blue of Mikhail they trembled and HE they filled of water. He man covered He hurriedly covered his mouth with his hand, but couldn't stop the tears from flowing. Lee Won Lo He looked with an expressionless face. Michael cried silently. Lee Won just looked at his tears, that Tears dripped silently.

Now all it that have that do is finish. Thought read Won. The reason by the that arrive so far and his mission there was finished. He limit of a mother who was alone until he final.

"It I feel."

Mikhail he murmured after of a a while.

"I feel No can protect you."

You should apologize with you mother. To the less read Won thought that. Because was you mother who believed in you up the end and gave all your heart for you.

But now is too much late.

read Won HE remained over there sitting in silence, looking to the man that sobbed while shook their shoulders.

There was past a lot time from that Mikhail, that there was state sobbing continually, barely spilled tears. Mikhail, that still barely raised their eyes reds, I look to read Won.

"Tea hate?"

Michael asked with voice snore Lee Won it I look with a face expressionless and Opened mouth. "It used to be, but now No". Lee Won said indifferently. "There is no emotions". The lips of Mikhail they trembled slightly and read Won HE put of foot. "So I I will go".

"You go to go?!"

Mikhail he exclaimed surprised. read Won looked at him and continuous. You mother ha spoken. That is all it that I have state searching Now that I have compliment with my duty, I will go".

"Come on, wait!"

Mikhail HE I raise hurriedly and grab to Lee Won of the arm. Lee Won frowned he frown, but No HE shook. Mikhail entered in panic and stuttering.

"By that are going? are my only son Means blood. No tea you stayed here with me?

Where to you go? ... ! "

Lee Won said with an expressionless face to Mikhail, who was in a hurry to catch him. "No I have none reason for to be here. Go to go."

"You are my Son!"

Mikhail he exclaimed with urgency.

"Was a reason by the that tea leave, that ages a baby. Neither is it that I wanted to. Now, No are treating of make up for that? "

"Never I asked a reward".

In view of the cold words of read Won, Mikhail he hurried to search something that say.

"But stillno can accept me as father? Us we carry quite good, No? Yeah, talk later

of paint and we drink tea ”.

Mikhail was desperate. But he heart of read Won was cold. "No knew so that ages father".

read Won added in voice low.

"Especially he made of that my father is a mafia".

Mikhail's face turned pale. The man who had been trying so hard clinging to Lee Won just before he was standing there, as if he had forgotten what to say. Lee Won set aside the look with indifference and greeting briefly.

So I will go. Bye bye."

When Lee Won, who greeted him calmly like he would a stranger, turned around, his father caught him again. "Come on, wait a minute."

This time, read Won I look to Mikhail as Yeah out something. Mikhail Opened the mouth and it I look with he face full of grass.

"This good, Yeah it you hate so much, No it forces But only one No can hear a alone stuff?

"

At the serious voice, Lee Won couldn't get rid of it. Mikhail coughed and cleared his voice, then said: "It's my birthday soon. We're having a

birthday party at home, and if you attend, you can return. I don't hugs further ".

Mikhail added before Lee Won frowned. "Wanna receive your congratulations to the less once".

Lee Won looked at him without saying a word. I thought I had to let it go, but my emotions they shook. The mafia despises him, but this man was his father. Blood is a strange thing. A person you didn't even know existed until recently becomes part of your life. In it, Lee Won saw his old and exhausted father before the mafia boss. The man who loved me mother. my father

Lee Won's feelings when looking at him were complicated. I felt compelled to feel the affection, but it wasn't true. The part of life that appeared before him was not easy at all. Rather, Lee Won nodded, feeling the burden of being crushed for him great weight.

Cease wandered highly strung by the office. Passed he time, but his only worry No HE was. read Won disappeared.

Caesar ruffled his hair with nervousness. I was so nervous I couldn't stand it. HE His whereabouts have not been known for several days. It was the last time I saw him in front of the building. apartments that day.

Yeah had known what was going to be So, simply it would have brought I'm sorry, but it's too late. There are only noisy things around, but in this situation, Lee Won disappears. Who the hell is doing this? I thought of the disturbing forces within of the organization and in the that had as enemies, but there were too many opponents.

No, kidnapping or kidnapping was still too early. Above all, for what purpose is simple attract to read Won? But was difficult see that disappeared only. It ha state searching with all his strength, but he is completely gone. Caesar was so worried that it was impossible reason rationally. He gently inhaled the smoke from the cigarette and then raised his head before he sudden sound of some Steps. of none manner.

The door opened suddenly and soon the man I most didn't want to see entered. "Cease, how are you?"

Cease went back the head ignoring he face of Dmitry that I enter

while it greeted warmly. But to Dmitry No you mattered and he sat in
he couch as Yeah was ready for move.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 58

"You say you don't feel well these days? Lyudmila is shaking with fear. Yurich even went to the fortune teller and you "He asked how to please you."

Caesar said nothing. I did not know anything about that. His nerves were all focused on one thing. Dmitry gasped as he saw Caesar walking silently through the office, inhaling the smoke. of a cigarette.

"That lawyer of aspect lewd tea this cheating?"

The Steps of Cease HE they stopped. While I returned to slowly the look, Dmitry he smiled. "It seems to be the answer correct." Cease went back to walk without say a word. Dmitry Opened the mouth, looking to Cease with face Serious, smoking a cigar and walking slowly of an extreme to another of the office.

"Is strange, you. Neither even comes to the club and HE angry when HE treats of that lawyer. By that are doing this of new now? You you gave even one kick?

"Noisy."

By first time, Cease speak. But the voice nervous only did that the guess of Dmitry HE will solidify with certainty. The eyes of Dmitry HE they narrowed.

"Still No you have state with he?"

Cease No said nothing this time. Only it I look with the eyebrows arched. Said Dmitry slowly, as Yeah already I knew it.

"Yeah had state with you, he No could walk So. Has to to have state dead either sick. When you look to that type, be virgin ago a difference ".

Dmitry he added slowly, taking out a cigarette of the pocket of his suit.

"I don't know again. If you look at that face, you must have eaten quite a few out of the back hole." shudder.

A mysterious metallic sound was heard overhead. Dmitry stopped in the same position at who was taking out his cigarette. A cold muzzle hit his head. Caesar's Glock let out a chill of the head of Dmitry.

"Only have a warning".

Hearing Caesar's calm voice, Dmitry raised his hands slightly as if he understood. Cease took he weapon, but the life remained to his around during quite time after of that. This time, Dmitry coat a cigarette of his pocket and HE it put in the mouth. Cease rubbed he cigar old in the ashtray and put it out, looking for a new one. Dmitry, looking at the already full ashtray, pressed the bell and I call Lyudmila.

"Can change it?"

When Dmitry asked with a smile, Lyudmila HE rushed to bring a new ashtray. Dmitry He watched silently as ashes fell from the full ashtray behind her as she walked away. stacked.

"Tea you see quite Serious."

After of that Lyudmila he went away, Dmitry Opened mouth.

"Is a great self discipline be able of tolerate that those things walk forehead to you. Neither even I can pretend ".

-said Dmitry, breathing deeply in he smoke of a cigarette switched on. "Besides, You're not nobody further".

Before Caesar pulled out the Glock again, Dmitry continued. "Is a private life, but can rely in he? rusky either No ". "by supposed." Cease answered easily. Dmitry said: "Well", and squinted the eyes. "Is That is?"

Cease frowned he frown as for say something. Dmitry sigh after of a brief sigh and then he smiled.

"Shall we bet?"

"bet?"

TO the questionable ask of Cease, Dmitry answered. "Is simple. Can choose Yeah either No. The awards They are" "

Dmitry he laughed softly.

"Let's do it for the glory of the winner".

He face of Cease HE went back further suspicious. About he smoke, Dmitry Opened the mouth. "Vote for that one." lawyer who late either early will betray him."

Cease it I look with he frown pucker. But Dmitry HE limited to smile and HE he took he cigarette to the mouth.

You will abandoned, Caesar.

Dmitry thought. His dark green eyes were clouded by the hazy smoke. Yeah I won't do it of that manner.

A few days ago, the people in the mansion were busy moving. It was Mikhail's birthday Lomonosov, he boss of the organization mafia giant. Besides, was still further significant because Mikhail, who had been removed of the front line, return.

The preparations for the birthday party, which had been carefully prepared for After a month or so, they became ferocious enough to burn down the camp. battle the same day. The gang members often went looking for suspicious people, and they even caught a local dog walking, followed him, checked him, and then released him. read Won woke up early to the loud noise and bustling footsteps that began in the tomorrow. When I I raised and Look toward outside, saw people in a hurry busy The chefs of catering They signaled to discuss the menu, and well-dressed men passed deftly with a mountain of trays. Seeing the man dragging the cart covered with a curtain, Lee Won noticed that was a cake.

In half of the tumultuous scene, I saw men that they suspected first glance, shining intensely the eyes and communicating. Of course, were members by Lomonosov.

Lee Won let out a bitter sigh. I don't know if that's good. Furthermore, if Caesar finds out about the Current situation. I still couldn't get over the thought that maybe I had made the decision wrong out of sympathy. But the choice already HE just.

Because I will be back tomorrow

Lee Won thought. It bothered me that I couldn't keep in touch after we broke up like that. Wait that there is not come to see me after of that ?

There should be called?

read Won frowned he frown in view of he thought sudden. What are you going to say?

When I turned my head at the sound of the knock I heard, the maid came in with a large box. "Is the clothes that you go to use today."

The freckled young woman with a soft smile bent her knees as if jokingly and then left the room. room. Lee Won looked at the box with the designer's logo, which he could only see on the big ones. warehouses. I opened the box and found a tuxedo prepared for the party. Lee Won thought for a moment and took out his clothes. Even if you don't have to wear it, the clothes will fit. It must be a product made on special request designed for Lee Won.

During Lee Won's stay at the mansion for only a few days, Mikhail spent lavishly money for his son. As if trying to do everything he had not been able to do before, he bought and bought again. The things could not move Lee Won's heart, but the efforts desperate of Mikhail they made Lee Won broke a bit.

I don't really like the barrage of gifts, but today is Mikhail's birthday. For only a day, read Won He decided Act as a son as he wanted to. read Won coat his tuxedo and it put about the bed, and Opened the box that Mikhail shipment with he tuxedo. read Won, who I look he beautiful clock studded of diamonds, let box in he tuxedo, it was given the turn and headed to the bathroom.

Looked like that I was going to be a day busy.

"Welcome, czar".

He man that it received politely in the entrance you asked permission and examined he body of Cease. It is not unusual to have a metal detector in front of the door of a mansion. As leader of the organization, that always has to have careful with the murders, No could feel relieved of that was one party of birthday.

After a brief investigation, the organization member bowed deeply and Caesar continued on. There were already many people in the hallway. Not only influential figures in the circles politicians and financial, but also their spouses, lovers, either all guy of people that

They didn't know how to define a relationship, I could feel the gaze of intertwined greetings and explore each other. others. By supposed,

The majority of them were bosses of organizations quite big.

Although Cease came only, to slight HE noticed that also brought to his wife either children. Given that No was no one else's birthday, Mikhail Lomonosov, this could be natural. Most people would have been here for the foreseeable future. It is difficult to survive in Russia ignoring the existence by Mikhail Lomonosov.

Caesar also came here for the same reason in a sense. However, in his case, also existed the intention of find out he state Mikhail with their own eyes.

Caesar slowly shook the glass of champagne in his hand with a deep crease in his mouth. forehead. Was rationally doing calculations precise, but their emotions were a disaster. By supposed, there was a reason. Caesar was so anxious that No could sleep good after of What read Won disappeared.

It was the first time he knew his imagination was so rich. Lee Won came to mind all guy and No could bear it. Even in this moment, Caesar barely was repressing he impulse to go out from the living room of parties and wander by streets in seeks by Lee Won.

It you'll find soon. In he worse of the cases, even was thinking in take borrowed he can by Dmitry. By Of course, that was the last option.

While lifted the head with a brief sigh, the daughter of a outstanding political I speak. Cease he turned his words dryly and looked away indifferently. suddenly I had a strange feeling. People were shouting and looking at something. Caesar, who had involuntarily returned the head, stiffened. I hope that this be one fancy

Wearing an elegant classic tuxedo and a gorgeous diamond watch, her voluptuous figure with the hair good hairstyle called the attention of all. He champagne, that held gently with the yolks of the fingers, bubbled endlessly and with each mild inclination, a liquid golden ran by his throat.

Chapter 59

read Won I look to the turkeys real together in groups here and there with eyes indifferent Was the first time that attended to a party as this, but No I surprised neither I surprised. All the people They smiled with their mouths and were busy exploring their opponents with their eyes, degrading them. as if they were jokes and showing your pride with indifference.

Lee Won didn't like the position of these snobs. In my heart, I wanted to return to my place of residence before possible.

Probably be because I'm further acquainted with he liqueur bitter that does my grandmother that with he champagne with a label vintage as this.

A man approached Lee Won, who was thinking indifferently. It was a man named Leph, as he arm right of Mikhail. Looked like be further that happy of be in this position, showing his ardent respect by he which any May I take a look at it like a loyalty excessive.

"young teacher."

Levi, that approached to the crowd, bowed the head briefly.

"Soon there will be a speech of Mr. Lomonosov. No leave you seat, by Yeah perhaps it are searching ".

Lee Won nodded his head without thinking. After checking Lee Won's answer, Lev return by where there was I come. I could feel the looks of the people in all parts. By supposed, must seem strange because there is people no fits here. Lee Won understood to his manner.

Was when went back to carry off he champagne to the mouth with face expressionless.

Suddenly, violently, they grabbed him by the shoulders. In an instant, Lee Won was shocked. and dropped the glass. An elongated glass fell in a parabola, and a golden and transparent liquid swam like a wave and swam through the air with he.

That's when I heard the sound of glass breaking. The people looked at

them with surprise, but read Won No HE gave account. A man contemplative it looked with eyes surprised.

"Cease?"

When he called out her name involuntarily, his face contorted in an instant. Lee Won looked at him. without know he language English. By that this this man here? that ball Seems that the families

gangsters also attended to the party, but were guests the executives? While I was reflecting on the thought, Caesar He spat it out of his mouth.

"That you go to?"

Lee Won blinked in bewilderment at the high-pitched voice. César continued to pressure him with a tone fast.

"What happened! Why are you here?! Do you know how much I found you? I thought I was gone, but what Devils are doing in a place like this?

I was speechless for a moment at the harsh question. Belatedly, he remembered that there was state hidden during days without a alone call of he. Only so read Won understood by that he man forehead to he ran so angry and fluttering.

"Sorry. Have a situation "

It was an urgent situation that he couldn't afford to look around, but it was too much for him to bear. that Cease it would understand. Besides, No I thought that Cease it had state searching So. Together with the blame, the problems in the that No there was thought-out I they came to the mind one after other.

Lee Won is the son of Mikhail Lomonosov. Whether Lee Won admits it or not doesn't change. People say that Cease was threatened of death from a age early. AND Lomonosov, that aspired to save his life. He couldn't even imagine what would happen if his father revealed himself between two organizations opposite. Lee Won hurriedly gathered his thoughts and grabbed Caesar's arm. Was important to get out here first.

"Let's go out and let's talk "

"Are asking by that are here!"

Caesar shook the hand by Lee Won and put on furious.

Besides, that is that? By that are here So? Know that is this place? As Devils you came in! "

In view of the insistent ask of Cease, read Won HE felt insulted. But now No was he moment to discuss. read Won he squeezed his stomach and he said it of new.

"It I will do after. Further good, by that did you come here? Dresses all? nothing evil? Let's go out of a time ".

Lee Won, who was speaking faster than Caesar, grabbed his arm. I thought I was going to go through people such as was, but he moment No It was him appropriate. In that moment, the lights of the aisle They went out and people began to murmur. Moments later, one of the many lights turned on, illuminating the low stage within the hallway. It was Mikhail who appeared shortly after.

The people cheered and applauded. Lee Won had no choice but to applaud Caesar. Caesar too I look he scenery with a face reluctant Mikhail took he microphone and began to greet.

"Thank you to everyone who came to this place while they were busy. I think today will be a birthday further significant "

read Won He decided go out of the aisle by the gap dark When went back to grab he arm of Cease, the voice of Mikhail arrived from suddenly to their ears.

".....To those who have been concerned about my health, I apologize for causing you worry. There is someone to whom would like take advantage today to present it."

In the middle of the crowd, Mikhail walked off the stage. With each step he took, the murmur of the crew decreased gradually in proportion reverse. read Won contained the breathing surprised to the see to Mikhail walking directly toward he. With luck, No is So. The light that it illuminated moved along with Mikhail's steps. When he felt the need to flee for a moment, Mikhail unemployment forehead to read Won.

Immediately, the light HE spilled about read Won and Mikhail. Mikhail, who smiled happily to read Won, who it looked ashamed, of suddenly stretched the arms and it hug. The people buzzed here and there as if they were surprised, and Lee Won stiffened. Mikhail looked

at the people with an arm in his arms.

"I've been hiding it for so long, but I actually had a son. I grew up in another country due to several risks, but I plan to stay here with me in the future ".

that?!

Lee Won was shocked by the unexpected and forgot what to say. The same thing happened with Caesar. As Yeah was still and converted in stone, was hard and still. In half of the noise and the agitation of the people here and there, Mikhail found to Caesar, rigid as a warrior.

"Also was a successor of Sergeyev."

People's eyes moved and I saw Lee Won too. Caesar's face that looked at him in vain and lost the head. Mikhail he continued speaking.

"HE a good competitor for my son to leave of now, czar".

... ... That?

Lee Won doubted his ears for a moment. It was even more surprising than when Mikhail It was presented in an absurd way. Facing Lee Won, who blinked with a puzzled face, Caesar didn't say anything and just looked at him. The same thing happened with Lee Won. While Mikhail smiled widely and clapped with pride to read Won in he shoulder, the two HE they looked and No they said a word.

Damned inspiration.

Grinding his teeth, Lee Won walked down the dark street. The more I thought about it, the more I got angry being used as a fool He felt sorry for himself, whose heart was weakened for the old man's tears. I should have left immediately when I decided. Lee Won spat a language abusive and HE moved violently.

I don't even know how the party ended. Lee Won was taken aback by the sudden outburst of interest and look, and barely achievement go out of the place. Was a luck that we would go out of over there, but remained a repentance.

Ought have given a shot in face.

Lee Won thought and sharpened his teeth. The problem was that suddenly there were too many people around him. around.

Furthermore, people were gathering like cockroaches near Mikhail. In the end, the clenched fist came out in vain. It sounded like he heard a call from behind, but he ignored it. But now I am here, my stomach is boiling.

The steps he walked slowly slowed down a bit. Lee Won walked slowly, immersed in their thoughts. Did you continue thinking implicitly that was father? read Won went back to look at their thoughts. No was only gonna be by his behavior ruthless of Mikhail it that

felt. Knew that he corner empty of his heart was by other reason. I feel that I have converted in an idiot who should sincerely congratulate him. Lee Won let out a small sigh that came out of his own willpower.

Maybe I expected a bit.

Was so when I thought. Someone was stopped below of one streetlight. Not very far. Only there is a I walk to the apartment complex. Whether you like it or not, you must pass this path. If someone decides, can know him here. Like Caesar now.

Lee Won stopped walking and stood there. Caesar turned his head at the sound of footsteps and looked at him. During a while, the two they looked at each other and neither said anything. It was Caesar who spoke first.

"..... What passed?"

read Won felt a strange sensation by the voice low. Which is the reason by the that the anxiety comes accompanied of relief? read Won did a pause and opened the mouth.

"Be it to be, according to I have heard. Mikhail Lomonosov is my father".

By a moment, his face of Caesar darkened. read Won noticed that barely there was repressed his will go up now. -Said Caesar, shaking hands slowly with your gross hand leather gloved.

"From when?"

Was a ask fun. But Lee won't HE river. "Well, from the birth". It sounded as grind of teeth sharp. Caesar squeezed the teeth and I look to read Won, but barely He opened his mouth.

"Tea you approached to my intentionally from he principle?"

read Won frowned he frown in view of the unexpected words. But
Cease No HE stopped and continuous talking.

"No had idea of that was he successor of Lomonosov. You must have
you state laughing of my all he time. it's not?"

"No you jump. You were he first in getting closer to my ".

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 60

I wondered if Caesar's eyes shone brightly at Lee Won's nervous response, and He immediately extended his hand. A strong hand suddenly grabbed him by the neck and, for a moment, read Won distorted his face.

"So put a excuse".

While held he neck of read Won in a hand, Caesar exhaled abruptly. "Say something, for that you can convince me I will believe any stuff ". The hand that held the neck was sincere. It was as menacing as if he were giving Lee his breath. Won immediately giving force. The terrifying look of Cease looking at him was enough for predict.

But despite all the threats and forebodings, he had nothing to say. It was all true. Lee Won was Lomonosov's son and is not the heir, but now that kind of conversation is not it will work.

"No I wanted hide it".

read Won speak in voice low.

"Just no I had the chance of talk. That is all."

Caesar said nothing. All he could do was silently stare at Lee Won under the dim light of the streetlight. Of suddenly, felt force in his hand. He face of Cease HE overshadowed as Yeah was watching Yeah strangle he neck of read Won either just leave it in peace.

While feeling the crisis of life, Lee Won just looked at Caesar and didn't say anything else. Suddenly, Caesar gave strength to his fingertips. When Lee Won's face contorted involuntarily from pain, Caesar HE bit his lip and he pushed it away.

read Won, who suddenly was pushed and unable of concentrate, HE stagger enormously. Caesar looked at him without saying a word. I heard footsteps turning around. When you read Won I raise the head while rubbed he painful neck, Caesar it had already been gone so far.

¡Quadang!

Dmitry, who had been enjoying the fire in front of the fireplace when he heard the sound of the door opening abruptly, went back the head of immediate. TO through of the door of the lounge open, could see to Caesar enters violently.

"Caesar."

It was Dmitry who happily ran out of the room, but that was it. He didn't even come close to Cease. His face while walked in line straight was further scary that never. Even he heart Dmitry's was cold. We've known each other since we were young, but it was the first time that neither We couldn't even talk to him. Even the face of the butler, who ran after him and served him, it was freezing like an icicle

Dmitry looked at the butler contemplatively as if he were about to cry and run with strength, bewildered. It was the first time Caesar shed life from his body in that way. In any case, I have never had such a violent expression of emotion.

That passed?!

Dmitry, who had inadvertently rubbed his arm, moved to Caesar's room with delay.

Saw to the Butler go out in a hurry of the room from far. Dmitry click slightly the language in the butler's back, that there must be had this is a nightmare evening.

The door was ajar. It was evident that the butler couldn't close it earlier and left. Dmitry I look the movements of Cease to through of the gap of the door open. Cease No did nothing. Only was of foot together to the window and looked toward outside. To the see that there was a glass of whiskey directly in your hand, Dmitry opened the door and I enter.

"That happens? He Butler HE put white and HE was ".

Asked in a tone quite Serious in place of his usual tone mocking, but Cease No answered. Only was looking through the window with a smile. "Which this there?"

When Dmitry was about to give one step toward the lance, Caesar opened suddenly mouth.

"That is he dragon?"

Dmitry He stopped before the voice cold and answered.

"I have something that inform. But I don't think this of humor for talk". Dmitry I don't know lost a moment and he joked.

"Where this he lawyer that always have with you? No it saw".

At this moment, Caesar suddenly looked at Dmitry with fearful eyes. If I could kill people with my eyes, I thought that the would kill with ease. Dmitry, surprised, stepped back unwittingly and said:

"okay. go Go."

Dmitry, that even did a gesture with the hand, he left quickly of the room. The expensive of back of Cease was hardened by the gonna when hill the door and HE gave the lap. Without lose he time walking by the hall, Dmitry pressed the button from your phone of immediate.

"Yeah, find it out. What happened today in Party of Lomonosov? okay."

After a while, the news that Dmitry received was surprising. The subordinate, who transmitted the shape situation fast and concise, presented information unexpected.

"that?!"

Dmitry nodded involuntarily. After hanging up the phone, he was confused by a moment. A capable subordinate also briefly provided information about the son of Lomonosov.

"Mikhail named to the lawyer as his successor.

Recently HE there was obtained information of What read Won was carried to Lomonosov. But such time was your son. I thought that It would be betrayal yes I did it good.

I would be very useful

The eyes half-closed by Dmitry They shone eerily.

I slept all night and when I woke up it was morning. Lee Won rubbed his swollen eyes and He got out of bed with difficulty. A bed with a hard mattress was quite familiar, but Today it was very uncomfortable. Has your body already adapted to the softness of the

bed in which you find yourself? you stayed only some days? I tried of analyze the situation by my account, but was only a habit and No had a lot curiosity. Lee Won looked to it far while Was sitting in the bed.

Have to get up...

I thought, but my body didn't move. It wasn't just because of fatigue. The reason was the same as He had trouble sleeping all night. Lee Won sat for a while doing nothing and then he got up with difficulty. I forcibly swallowed the sigh that came from him, but my breath escaped of the mouth. To sigh No is my hobby, but I have state sighing further lately. The reason also was obvious.

Caesar's eyes that had tormented him all night came to life. I looked at him with obvious hatred.

It would have been better Yeah had position a excuse?

Lee Won later regretted it. Although I know that nothing will change. I washed my face, but my mind She is still confused. I saw myself in the mirror. Her face, which was wet and looking at him, It seemed distorted.

intelligent.

To the sound of a light bang, read Won went back the head. After of a moment of pause, the door opened and the grandmother trace the head.

"Ha arrived a guest". "Yeah?"

Without know it, read Won HE put of foot. Was only when saw to the man that appeared after that read Won realized he had expectations that he would never be. Mikhail was there, dressed like an elegant gentleman as she had seen him for the first time. Lee Won looked at him, feeling that his face disappeared suddenly of your smile.

Come here when have issues.

As Mikhail said, the museum was a strangely quiet place. Lee Won didn't say anything for a time, going of paint to paint with Mikhail. He place where HE stopped Mikhail, that walked in silence, it was the place where Rembrandt's painting was. Mikhail, who was looking at the paint, opened the mouth.

"Listen that a lot people HE excites with this job". read Won it continued and I raise the look. Was a photo of a father comforting to his son down on my knees. Mikhail continued talking to read Won, who looked at him.

"Don't you think that the contrast between the brothers, who stare harshly in the darkness, and the father, that receives the light and sorry to his son, is quite striking, No do you think? After of all, when there is light and darkness, there sin and sorry "

It was a significant word. Lee Won fixed his gaze on the picture and said nothing. Mikhail, who I was looking at the painting, opened the mouth.

"You seem be still very angry".

"No is natural what do you drive the things of manner arbitrary?"

Mikhail bowed the head with bitterness in view of the voice abrupt and unnoticed read Won felt grief by inside, but He didn't apologize. Mikhail, that I hadn't spoken for a while time, opened the mouth.

"Had fear of that even you I you will leave."

read Won HE stopped to the hear the voice peaceful. Mikhail continuous talking with voice still off. "Since you keep saying that you are going to come back, it seems that you have gone too far to use a hardline strategy for the rest. It I feel. No I wanted to do trap ".

Seeing the dead old man, Lee Won felt uneasy. Maybe I'm doing this on purpose, knowing that this look I moves When the I thought, my father Opened mouth.

"You also you were coveted."

When Lee Won flicker before the words unexpected, Mikhail continuous.

Chapter 61

"Listen a lot about you. People says that is a very good lawyer. When it I carried in person, He was a better young man than the rumors ".

Mikhail gave a bitter expression. "Wanted to would you follow me..... " "No

I like".

As soon as he refused, Mikhail laughed out loud, as expected. At the sound of a laughing that felt somewhat lonely, Lee Won immediately put on a puzzled expression. Said Mikhail still with a smile.

Tea you seem to you mother. Rejection without piety all it no he liked ".
".

Mikhail did a expression vague as Yeah will search memories to you feel "No HE Yeah You saw news of you mother. When you I confessed my love by first time, she was fed up I even called to Aria so that will accept my love ".
".

But even he pain of that epoch HE ha converted in a memory now. Mikhail I look to read Won with expensive of bitterness.

"Had been Well Yeah tea had seen grow with "Suyeon."

As he said that, there was no regret on Mikhail's face. only the repentance. With that look, read Won HE gave account. He made of that my father the came back to leave in the same situation.

"By that..... "

read Won Opened and hill the mouth. Michael it I look with expensive of bewilderment. read Won immediately denied with the head.

"It's not nothing."

Mikhail, that I look to lee Won, smiled with bitterness and it was his turn he shoulder a pair times. "Think about it, however". To the go out together of the museum, Mikhail recommended a time further.

"The day will come when you will need strength. Then I will lend you

my strength." "No I like it".

read Won also HE denied this time.

"No wanna that he can trample to others".

"For protect it, also you need he can for trample it."

Lee Won saw the light of Caesar and his Mikhail companions in his cold face, which was revealed by a moment. Also was a man that she lived of blood. Lee Won answered with calm to the delusion about what was inhaling a smell to blood.

"I never want that power." "Good."

Mikhail squinted the eyes.

"The things of the world They are unpredictable, son".

It was when he inadvertently frowned at her last words. A small man with Beret walked past from the other end of his field of vision. He is a man with a ordinary appearance everywhere, but strangely, it caught Lee Won's attention. Lee Won He involuntarily fixed his gaze on the man. He approached me with moderate steps that were not neither slow neither rapid. But somehow it seemed be more calculated due to that.

Am hypersensitive ?

While read Won thought in it, of suddenly HE put the hand in he pocket. Of suddenly, all HE felt as in camera slow. He man removed the hand of the coat and he metal that there was in his inside HE illuminated with a light cold to the view. Oh, while he let out a short sigh, whisper he man.

"Muere, Lomonosov".

At the same time, he took his hand out of his pocket and pointed the gun at Lee Won. A cold mouth of metal I enter in the wide vision of read Won, and Mikhail shout something and extended the hand. Bit after, a roaring sound like thunder resounded in my ears.

Taang-.

A terrifying sound tore the eardrums. Lee Won stood there with his

eyes wide open. HE He felt strangely as if the world had stopped. The gray sky plummets towards him, and The ground rises and falls in unison. The air around him rushes forward and compresses your lungs
... ..

When he barely escaped the impact, the man who attacked was already gone. Lee Won was confused and looked around in a hurry. No matter how much I looked at it, it didn't show any sign of being hurt. What happened?! The answer was soon known. The moment he saw the old man half white lying at his feet, read Won shout without knowing it.

" Oh. "

A voice acute forced to go out the prayer. Was confused about as call him, but No had idea of as call him. While he embarrassed read Won HE hardened, Mikhail you held out the hand.

"The wounded place No is So?

Lee Won hurriedly shook his head at the calm voice as usual. "I'm good. No I you say, I will call to an ambulance soon ".

Mikhail smiled gently to read Won, who speak with shame.

"You should be good".

It was there. Mikhail said nothing more. Belatedly, Lee Won found blood stains on his body. At first it was a small spot, but it quickly spread like a flower. As Lee Won hesitated in embarrassment, the bleeding continued creating a small puddle beneath of the body of Mikhail. read Won, that I was watching the scene, he shouted in surprise.

"Who called to a ambulance This is a patient of emergency! Calls a ambulance!"

The people who passed by the urgent cry looked at him in wonder. Lee Won grabbed Mikhail and shout unwittingly.

"I mean to my father ! "

The man sitting humming with headphones plugged in seemed like nothing more than a quiet afternoon tea time. Wearing dark sunglasses, he sat by the window of a cafe and read the newspaper quietly with a cup of coffee express forehead to he, while humming with the mouth

the letter of a song popular. Was when apart the view of the newspaper that was reading and I put hand in the cup of espresso.

Ah!

A slight smile appeared on Dmitry's lips at the faint sound of gunshots. "bingo."

A small bubble appeared in the hanging sap packet. The sap, which had been filled of sap, it was down to 1/3 of the way. Lee Won looked at Mikhail's pale face without saying a word. word. I don't remember how I got to the hospital. My mind panicked and I couldn't think of anything. He was still the same today. Lee Won only looked at the figure of the man who was lying there with his face in white.

While watched only the peaceful room of the hospital, of suddenly listen a bang hurried on in the door and Then a familiar man ran in.

"Mr. Lomonosov!"

He man that HE went back contemplative was Levi, he henchman of Mikhail. When read Won HE I raise From his seat, he ran to the side as if he couldn't see Lee Won. Lev, who looked at his around to see the condition from Mikhail, He directed his arrow towards Lee Won this time.

"As Devils happened this?!"

read Won answered with a expensive bitter

"We left the art museum together and suddenly a man I met for the first time walked in. in a hurry "

"As does anyone dare ! "

When he found out that he was injured while taking cover, Lev seemed to want to touch Lee Won first. Lee Won kept his mouth shut

in embarrassment. At the end of his involuntary gaze, was his father. read Won looked at him. I felt confused.

As soon as the news of Mikhail's injury broke, the hospital was filled with numerous members of the gang Lomonosov. Inside and out of the room of the hospital, No there was none place where No could be seen. In case of other stroke, the members of the gang HE were left awake all the night for protect the room of the Mikhail hospital.

Was pass the midnight when Mikhail HE woke up. read Won, that guarded his room in he hospital, asked as soon as opened the eyes. "Are good?"

Mikhail flicker and HE remained without grasp with he face tired. read Won said hurriedly.

"Is a hospital. You they shot and it they carried immediately ".

While explained, read Won of suddenly HE felt ashamed. Mikhail turned out injured by his blame. Such time this person is trying to catch me with this as an excuse.

Which there was thought-out without want appeared in his face. Mikhail smiled bitterly to read Won. So soon as Lee Won smiled awkwardly, Change of issue.

"I heard a loud noise."

I thought that I was losing he knowledge, but believe that it listen. Lee Won said the TRUE.

"The members of the organization are guarding the surroundings. Such maybe So." While she spoke, Mikhail click language. When read Won let to speak, Mikhail Opened mouth.

"Without nothing..... The people in these days is too much small. No is So?

Lee Won gave them an excuse instead of responding to the words he added as if to take care of the scars together.

"All he world this desperate by protect his around. Entrance and exit strict even when he staff doctor visit..... "

read Won, that was talking, hill the mouth. By that I have that talk

like that? Mikhail, who looked at read Won, what went back to keep silent, opened the mouth.

"No HE Yeah I committed a mistake".

read Won HE stopped in view of the sudden words. Mikhail I look to read Won and continuous talking.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 62

"While is inherited blood, No can get rid of she by complete".
continued a voice peaceful.

"Only wanted to protect you Now I thought that had he can. I trusted in that No would happen nothing even if you had to my side ".

Mikhail intervened, then added self help. "I was arrogant". read Won I look to Mikhail without say a word. HE did a heavy silence. read Won, that No there was saying nothing by a time, simply Opened the mouth, and fair in that moment, HE I'm listening a bang hurried on. Lee Won hurriedly stood up and walked towards the door. The face that saw through of the narrow space was the one of Lev.

"Have something that tell you, tea Did you wake up?"

Lee Won responded to a voice filled with anxiety. "You woke up. Go ahead "

Before he could finish speaking, Lev quickly opened the door. Lee Won, who almost He crashes into the door, retreats in an instant and avoids injury. Lev ran to the bed without looking at his around and HE knelt together to Mikhail.

"Lomonosov, you have recovered the awareness! Fortunately, he. That concerned ! God,

thank you! "

Mikhail looked at Lev, who added a fervent prayer, his face cold.
"Enough, Lev. Is so noisy like wounds of bullet ".

His rough voice was completely different from the weak one he had when dealing with Lee Won. By For the first time, Lee Won seemed to see the reality of his father, who was called a lion. In front of Lee Won, who was looking in silence, Mikhail return to his face original with a lot ease. Suddenly, Lee Won thought. Does your mother even know that face? "Which is the situation current? Who HE commission of lead? Vladimir? "Yes, for now, but "

Lev HE remained without speaks and I look to Lee Won.

"No there is alternative in this moment. Forgive me."

"HE."

Mikhail speak with coldness.

"Have you found to the guilty? between backstage?" "Ah, Yeah." Lev answered with a dark face as Yeah I had just remembered. "That was, by part of Sergeev, something that was invented."

The eyes of Mikhail they shined with coldness and, to the same time, he face of read Won HE hardened.

"Lomonosov received a Shooting?"

After Caesar's sharp voice reported, Yurich responded with a startled surprise. "That is correct. HE says that there was a stroke to the edge of road. HE say what the life No HE go affected, but "

Cease frowned he frown without say a word. Who did that. ?

Had a evil feeling. In the situation current in the that HE this extending he confrontation with Lomonosov, exists a high possibility of that Sergeyev be indicated as he guilty. Was clear that Mikhail definitely No was he guy of person that HE exaggerated But, Unfortunately, he wasn't even sure he was thinking it wasn't Sergeev. Even without the orders of Cease, there is many paintings That move of shape independent. Further well, they were a A group of people that No could stimulate Lomonosov.

... ... who among them

Cease squinted the eyes. Cease Opened the mouth while scanned quickly the faces that there could be guessed like a panorama.

"That happened with him son of Lomonosov?" Yuri answered hurriedly.

"HE says they are always to its side and taking care of them." "Right "

Cease hill the mouth. Yuri it I look and wait their following words. But Cease respite deep he cigar smoke and I do not speak.

- Tea I will leave and I I will go.

Dmitry's words revived in Caesar's mind. The seeds of anxiety that were twisted like snakes they only grew bigger and bigger. Through the hazy smoke, Caesar carved a deep wrinkle on his forehead. It doesn't make sense to end like this. I can't believe that everything out lie from he principle. That kiss, that caress, that touch were all lies? Even those eyes that I were they looking?

"Shall."

After of a a while, Yuri was surprised by the voice of Cease, quickly bowed the head and he left. The door HE closed and Cease, only, support the head with a cigar in a hand. I closed the eyes, but the wrinkles between my forehead No They disappeared. biting he lip, thought. Comes back. Still believe

In the darkness, Lee Won was deep in thought. Lev, a loyal servant who had listened to Mikhail with a serious face, he also left, and he and Mikhail were left alone in the hospital room. Mikhail opened his mouth to Lee Won, who was sitting in the chair. guardians and was thinking deeply.

"No are sleeping?"

At the calm question, Lee Won raised his head. Mikhail was looking at him. "Have something in which think".

When read Won answered, Mikhail it I look with a attitude completely different to when I was dealing with Lev.

"You must be tired, So that came back. A hospital is a place for people sick, No a place for people healthy ”.

His smiling face made him forget that it was a ruthless mafia without blood or tears. My mother probably neither it knew. Mikhail bowed the head as Yeah was embarrassed by the silent look of read Won.

"By that I you look So?"

After to look at it by a a while without say a word, Lee Won Opened mouth. “ I I can not ”.

AND Yeah my father say the TRUE? "No can?" read Won speak in

voice low with Mikhail, who went back to ask.

At that point, my mother would be gone. "No I can bear this guy of life".

The smile He disappeared of the face of Mikhail. read Won still she spoke with voice peaceful.

"By a moment, I I asked for Yeah could do that. But neither can be. I grew up normal and this around is too radical."

"YO."

Mikhail, that there was open the mouth hurriedly, let of talk. Was only after of a time who spoke, barely moving their lips trembling.

"I'm not there I will do all it that Ask me, so stay me side. I need you."

Mikhail grab hurriedly the hand of read Won. read Won I look their hands thin with the bones exposed and I look to Mikhail of new. No there is sensation of heat that rises by inside.

Neither I can't even call him father.

But this man was his father. No matters how much it you reject. "sorry." No I can follow you, No I can betray to Cease. read Won said in a whisper "All my job in Russia this finished. I will go ".

In the end, Lee Won couldn't choose any. The only way left was to let them both go. Mikhail No could talk further in view of the conclusion final that there was made his son. Only it I look with the eyes wide open. Lee Won lowered his gaze. Mikhail was still holding Lee Won's hand. read Won you narrow the hand and said.

" Was a nice to meet you."

Mikhail No said nothing to the grip of hands that HE you gave with a gentle smile. He remorse and Pain permeated the wrinkled corners of his eyes. Mikhail pulled Lee Won's hand and it hug gently. Let escape a deep sigh when hug to his son by first time.

"Yes go."

Mikhail continuous with a voice full of pain.

"No leave me go. But, son, have careful. This is first and he last ".

Mikhail he blurted out he arm that held to read Won and it I look directly. Was he face of a lion that read rare won time saw.

"He day that tea come back to find, No tea I will leave go".

Lee Won saw tears in his father's eyes. Lee Won, who stood silently in front of him, He grabbed her hand that was holding his shoulder. Lee Won, who left him silent, stood up from his seat. Mikhail watched silently as he straightened and bowed his final goodbye. And read Won turned his back on him. The eldest son stood up and walked. Without hesitation, without stopping, without looking back.

After about what it closed the door, Mikhail chased in vain missing from his son.

As darkness began to descend, Caesar looked out the window. It was time to leave work, but I had no intention of returning. As usual, he was just staring at the gloomy gray clouds. Although he had many problems, such as internal conflicts and pressure external, there was only a stuff that bothered further.

By that you don't call ?

Cease I look fixedly he phone, that was simply in silence, with expensive I would be. rattle.

Caesar looked at the man who entered the door out of nowhere with a frown. Dmitry, who had arrived in a hurry, he said while came in in the room.

"To the final goes to be So".

Chapter 63

Of suddenly, as for say something, Cease it I look. Answered Dmitry, taking off he coat slowly.

"I knew I was going to win, but after all, if it is not in kind, it is trivial. If I had known that this would happen, would there be paid a million of rubles?

"Tell me he spot".

Caesar snorted angrily. Even if it weren't for Dmitry, it was complicated enough now. Dmitry opened his mouth and closed his eyes as he rubbed the wrinkles on his forehead with the pads of his hands. the fingers.

"HE goes of Russia, No?"

The hand that HE rubbed the forehead HE stopped. Cease Opened the eyes and it I look. Dmitry squinted the eyes.

"That lawyer, I don't think he'll ever come back to you." Continuous while Cease it looked with firm face.

"Looked like what was going to take a train. For be a son of Lomonosov, No has pretensions ". Dmitry speak slowly and HE sat at the desk.

"Said? He tea will betray and HE gonna ".

Caesar's face froze. Dmitry leaned back and brought his face closer to the silent gaze of Cease. HE approached it enough for touch the lips and Opened the mouth. A smile cynical HE formed around of the eyes half-closed of Dmitry.

Are abandoned, Cease.

The laughter of Dmitry HE mixed behind of the whisper low. By a moment, Cease it set aside violently, you rapture the coat and he ran away.

After Caesar hurriedly left, Dmitry sat there for a while. Returning the

Looking to see where Caesar was sitting, he quickly got up and returned to the desk. HE He sank deeply into a comfortable leather chair, picked up the office phone, and pressed the button. button. After a few beeps, the voice he had been waiting for came out. Dmitry opened his mouth in a professional tone that was completely different at before.

"He czar HE ha gone. Oh, Yeah. by supposed. You I talked of the lawyer and HE escaped of immediate. Is TRUE that Lomonosov and the tsar they are related ".

Dmitry he continued in silence.

"It seems that more time is meaningless. We gave them enough opportunities." Their eyes they shined intensely and he cynicism appeared their lips.

"No need a boss that No know he pride of "Rusky."

There were barely any shadows of people on the train platform. Fortunately, when the figure of the staff that cleaned the platform, only remained read Won. read Won I look to it far with a bag full of small luggage. I came all the way here without even saying goodbye the people that knew.

While thinking about the faces of his neighbors and friends, Lee Won found the shape of the train that was expecting. While looked, a train that was very far ran hurriedly toward my. read Won looked blankly at the train that HE was approaching.

There was no regret. no regrets But again and again, my heart beat so strange.

Now never tea I will be back to see

The reason he leaves without saying anything is probably because he is a coward, a coward, or both.

Ever you have fled So?

Thought read Won. Of all modes, I I will put in contact with you. After of install in a new city, a simple greeting is enough.

just not now "Damn."

Was when spat bad words and HE stirred he hair indiscriminately.

read Won went back the head in view of he sudden sound of Steps. No there was nobody in the peaceful season of train.

Except by Lee Won and That man.

Lee Won looked at Caesar's face, which had not changed much since the last time he saw him, with an expressionless face.

How are you here

That was the only thought that came to mind. In the eyes of Lee Won, who had been looking, he saw him move. The man approaches with large strides and pulls out a gun. to him weapon Squeeze he trigger. read Won it I was watching all slowly as in slow motion.

Taang!

A sensation stinging extended with the powerful shots that resonated in my ears.

... ..Oh... ?

As I looked down, the red color that was like a small drop of water on my shoulder went back gradually further dark and HE extended. Before of that could feel pain, rang he following Shooting. As it was, Lee Won's body flew away. His leg came into view of read Won, rolling evil by he floor. So soon as their thighs soaked of blood they shined In his eyes, Caesar, who was walking with long strides, pointed his gun at him again. Lee Won I look to Caesar and he said with a frown.

" I was trying put me in contact with you ". Cease he smiled.

"when?"

Lee Won had nothing to say. Caesar narrowed his eyes as if he knew. "You made me So".

A whisper low HE extended as a sigh. So soon as HE found with their eyes wet dyed of dark as a darling grey with snow, read Won let of breathe. To the same time, Cease squeezed the trigger.

Taang!

With he last Shooting that fell as a thunder, read Won lost he

knowledge.

A burning pain envelops his entire body. My throat was dry and throbbing. I feel that everything my body this on fire

When Opened the eyes, barely breathing, read Won No HE gave account of where was by a time. He ceiling was spinning, he floor HE balanced and he air was cold. No passed a lot time after of that I returned to close the eyes that I realized of that it was me who had the problem.

"Eh."

Lee Won twisted his brow and bit his lip. I felt a strange sensation in my body. His condition was so bad that it was difficult to figure out where that strange place was. Lee Won, who had involuntarily moved his waist, opened his eyes to an unknown sensation within her body. I felt like something was caressing my intestines. While the foreign object that there was entered below was rubbing gently he inside, he field of vision HE went back further brighter than before, but the feeling of excitement in the body was still there. When you read Won deep breath and flicker without understanding, a voice familiar wine of Above he.

"I woke up."

Caesar opened his mouth with a voice cold enough to freeze his entire body. Was shocking to see him looking down from above, but it was even more shocking to Lee Won that was completely naked. But be naked No was enough. Were one forehead to the other nudes in the bed.

Surprised, Lee Won blinked several times and tried to grasp the current reality. Maybe I am ringing Deal of escape of the reality by a moment, but he pain that felt in all his body it was so real. Then, Lee Won remembered that had shot.

"What is this... ! "

A gasp was heard. Lee Won immediately raised his leg and kicked Caesar. There was a dull sound and something inside my body slid out. Lee Won swallowed the breath unwittingly in view of the sensation of have he stomach empty by a moment. No there was

place to the hesitation. read Won clenched his teeth and HE I raise quickly. To the same time, Cease grabbed him by the ankle by behind and pulled him forward.

"Oooh-!"

A desperate scream erupted from the depths of his throat. A terrible pain spread through his whole body. Lee Won endured the dizzying pain while lying face down, panting. Above of he, Caesar spoke. As of custom, with voice indifferent.

"Is Well be reserved. Could leave you crippled by he rest of you life ".

At that, Lee Won quickly turned around and checked his legs. The thick bandages already They were soaked in blood. It wasn't the only place where it hurt. Even the stomach pierced I it hurt so much that lost he knowledge each time that I was breathing. read Won squeezed the teeth and HE remained breathless, looking at Caesar.

"Know what I am doing now? This is a kidnapping." "iced coffee." Caesar said indifferently. "Tea I will rape."

In an instant, goosebumps appeared on Lee Won's body. Is this man serious? With his eyes wide open, Caesar approached him, who was still stiff. When reflexively tried backing out, Caesar immediately grab the leg injured of read Won and it dragged toward below violently.

I screamed of new in he unbearable pain.

Lee Won gritted his teeth with tears in his eyes, but he had no intention of showing his side. weak even if he died. He could feel Caesar approaching from behind. Lee Won squeezed his hand still intact and turned it towards Caesar. Unfortunately, he failed and was immediately caught on the opposite shoulder. At the same time, Caesar pressed his shoulders tightly onto a thick bandage.

In a instant, read Won lost he knowledge. The first time that experiment a Fainting, neither even knew it that you there was happened. Puckering he frown, track desperately his memory, and their legs HE they leave from below. For moment, Lee Won HE surprised.

Chapter 64

Hopefully out

The frightening imagination was, unfortunately, a reality. Lee Won looked at Caesar's penis, which was tall enough to reach his stomach. Caesar had put it in his stomach until that He recovered knowledge.

"You crazy bastard, what are you doing now? Let it go now, let it go!"
"Caesar made fun of the voice rough of Lee Won.

"Are you asking because you don't know?" "No it HE, No it HE, So that leave this!"

Cease let escape a exclamation cynical "You left me." By a moment, read Won forgot that say. throw to the trash? that who? It was true that I had tried leave it without none contact. But then, what is it? .

The eyes of read Won HE they put red of gonna. "Which is the relationship between you and I?"

Cease HE stopped in view of the acute ask. read Won sharpened their teeth Kicking and Kicking to the man That you put between the crotch.

"Kiss? Caress? You can also do it with a passerby. What do you have to do with me?" let Ha, don't be funny. Was not nothing with you first of all! "

In that moment, a stuff thick and hot that HE raised with force and HE precipitated directly to the room. "Oh GRAM!"

It wasn't because of the pain from where the shot hit him that made him scream. Deeper than that, I felt a crack inside my body. With a pale and tired face, Lee Won barely lowered his gaze, panting by breathe. He pain burning began in he shoulder. While looked toward below from The heavily bandaged shoulder, the bandage wrapped around my stomach appeared before me. view. When he looked down from his abdomen, where he felt a sharp pain every time I was breathing, his came in thigh, which also was wrapped in bandages. and.

A man's body was wedged between his crotch, which was helplessly open. read Won opened a lot the eyes in view of the incredible view. "Which is you relationship?"

Caesar's low voice continued ominously. "Talk about new." As it was, Caesar pushed his waist upwards and a scream erupted from his mouth. Lee Won. The pain spread before my eyes and my breathing became heavy on its own. Caesar He grabbed Lee Won by the waist and pulled Lee Won who was about to run away with his teeth. tight. Lee Won was dragged as he was and was pushed harshly. When Lee Won denied with the head with A shout, Caesar Only I look with a look ruthless

"Without relationship?"

The voice of Cease HE scattered violently. "No am nothing for you?" With a hard accusation, immediately the hit with force. read Won squeezed the teeth and hill the eyes. He realized instinctively. that Caesar would commit suicide. When he opened his eyes again, there was a life terrifying in their eyes.

"Damned bastard of the mafia, No you say crap, and if you like hit him, be quiet and hit". He face of Caesar changed terribly. With the sharp sound of grinding molars, he grabbed the collar of Lee Won. A tendon rose in his large hand and he stopped breathing as he was. Lee Won, who HE was drowning, it grab of the arm and deal of force it, but No it worked. The force in the hand that held he neck HE swollen and the expensive of read Won quickly HE put red. Caesar I look toward below cynically while read Won I was shaking while he field he exhaled. holding on neck, Caesar slapped him on the back. The man's furious genitals pierced the legs open.

"Also it do with the beggars."

The dark gray eyes were tinted black and looked at Lee Won. Meanwhile, his back he continued moving. The sound of squeaking and sticking flesh could be heard in the ears of read Won. read Won HE remained without breath and touched the hand of Cease with all their forces. But Cease

it did not move. Caesar, who had been holding Lee Won's neck, moving his waist and entering and coming out abruptly, spoke between their breaths rough with anger and passion.

"So check it until that die."

At the moment when the cold and dry eyes like dry ice flashed with cold light, his lips HE They found violently. The lack of oxygen and he pain dizzy his mind, but read Won it recognized as his instinct. that this be only he beginning. The fear HE seized of my mind.

"Move ! "

Lee Won expelled Caesar with all his strength. As soon as I turned the top of my body to put my arms on my feet and stood up, I immediately felt my lower back It slipped and my body lost strength. Swallowing his breath like a scream, he collapsed again, and Cease it grab by the waist and shot of he by behind. read Won, who there was been dragged by he He sat up, raised his head in surprise, and Caesar looked at him with an expressionless face. For moment, HE I put the fur of hen. belatedly HE gave account No was that it will separate, but that Cease I had let go.

I can't run away

As Yeah was one warning, a only thought passed by my head. I'll never be able flee, unless that this man come on.

Looking at Lee Won's pale and tired face, Caesar spread his legs wide. Lying down sideways, their legs They were opened as scissors, and he man inserted in he little space that was revealed.

".....Yuck ! "

A scream that could not be tolerated by the violent insertion escaped from his mouth again. read Won belatedly gritted his teeth and grabbed the sheet. My whole body shook and the pain was extended. It seemed like it was getting darker before my eyes. The pain and humiliation They enveloped my entire body at the same time. With Lee Won's legs raised on his thick thighs, Caesar entered and exited quickly. Every time his genitals prodded Inside, Lee Won seemed to faint. He tried to flee, but the wounds wrapped in bandages they betrayed his will.

Caesar grab he shoulder of read Won while fought by backing out. When the wound was crushed From the grip of his big hand, Lee Won let out a terrible scream. Caesar, however, did not let go. Further good, only was pressing about their shoulders every time with more force.

Of suddenly, my shoulders HE they got wet The wound there was burst and the blood soaked the bandages and the sheets. When he

turned his blurred gaze, Lee Won looked over. Caesar's strong hand, soaked in your own blood, pressed the shoulder.

Unable to control the reflection of overflowing tears, he gritted his teeth instead. Was angry, but there was nothing Lee Won could do. It's just open your legs and push them toward down without pulse.

"Are he worse... puppy."

read Won panting and spat bad words. Was maddening until he spot of that was it only that could do. But all it that answered was he cold cynicism of Cease. As Yeah HE would mock of he, read Won stopped screaming while lifted violently hips down.

Even after bleeding, screaming, and cursing, Caesar didn't stop. I just kept coming in and coming out of read Won and poking in their bowels. Caesar only I look all he hate, the gonna, the frustration and he pain that appeared in he face of Lee Won, shaking all his body without doubt it

With a expensive expressionless as a doll.

It seemed to have lost he knowledge by a moment. read Won Opened the eyes with difficulty. He roof was shaking uncontrollably. He became aware of the existence of man moving through on top of him with his body instead of his gaze. The genitals that occupied Lee's interior Won still they were there. Not out nor did it go down.

With their extremities falls, read Won received his gonna and lust accumulated in his body. Lost he knowledge several times, but each time that opened the eyes, he man continued inside of he. Even The passage of time did not feel Lee Won. It may have been hours or days. Everything that They had it was sex endless, sex, sex. read Won thought cynically in its confused mind.

Yeah only the excretion unilateral could be sex.

"... ..Whoo "

Above the two circles, Caesar let out a deep sigh and trembled slightly. To the At the same time, Lee Won's ship's speed was boiling. I don't know how many times it happened inside Lee Won. It felt like my stomach had been filled with someone else's cum. Cease it I look. He face of the man, soggy in sweat, look to read Won. Drops of sweat dripped from his chin and entered Lee Won's mouth. Caesar narrowed his eyes and let out a sigh stimulating when he sweat drip about his

red tongue that appeared to through of their lips open.

Caesar leaned over, and at the same time, a thick penis rushed towards his stomach. When you read Won shuddered, their lips met and Caesar kissed him. After each ejaculation, I He kissed very softly. As if this were not violence, it was a disguise of tenderness. The kiss was so warm when he let go to one fierce beast below. Is how to do the love.

The kiss that had rested on her eyebrows, cheeks, and lips moved to her collarbone, and again move. Lee Won already had a feeling that this was not the end. While leaving the penis rubbing of new the bowels with a feeling of resignation nearby to the resignation, Cease he whispered in her ear.

"Now nobody can say that are virgin".

It was a voice that seemed somewhat satisfied. All she did was look at him with a crooked eyebrow. I felt as if my whole body was paralyzed. I thought pain was something humans never could Get used, but in situations extreme, seems that that No is he case. read Won just leave the stabbing pain in your body with the extremities falls.

Caesar grabbed Iwon by the waist and placed him on top of him. Thanks to this, Lee Won, who was dragged as he lay on his lap, distorted his face and Caesar leaned back into the address opposite. HE threw out toward back with both hands extended, waving his torso as was, looking down. I could see the hard penis going in and out between Lee Won's gaps. Every time he poured his bodily fluids in and out of Lee Won, he foamed and emptied By a moment, Caesar's forehead was distorted and the bottom it expanded.

"I was patient".

Chapter 65

Caesar endured the ejaculation and exhaled between harsh breaths. Lee Won lay down and looked at him. Like it's not even funny. Even though his body was in tatters, he was still exasperated. A cynical cynicism slid through the lips of Cease.

"I thought that some day I Would you take. So what did I wait as a dog ".

I enter and he left of read Won as Yeah was bouncing hitting his waist. Each time that the gap widened and fit, Lee Won distorted his forehead and, on the contrary, his breathing Cease HE toward still further abrupt

"By TRUE, there is no relationship?"

read Won I look to Caesar with expression of fear.

"No be ridiculous... ...! who was wrong !? "

As he gritted his teeth and spoke the words, a hurt ran through Caesar's eyes. "You tried to leave me and flee. Have to pay the price ". Caesar leaned over him. The penis, which had escaped for a while, became entangled with the bottom of the meat, and Lee Won swallowed a moan with his face distorted. Caesar said, caressing their lips swollen with your finger.

"Let's see, who win?"

Caesar licked the lips of Yi Won and it He chewed. Said Cease, removing he lip painfully rubbed.

"Tea I will take care to see Yeah still are alive, even Yeah No I get drunk". AND Caesar was buried again in he body of Lee Won.

"So, czar, No is normal have sex with a czar, So that No you said to my sister and to my that we would share sex with you."

HE they listened complaints near. read Won hill the eyes and I'm listening he sound. While I was looking for to you feel their confused memories, remembered vaguely that was he doctor that there was

seen in the home of Cease.

In that moment, a voice familiar came from above.

"Take care of yourself."

Of suddenly, I felt a pain in my shoulder. When read Won frowned he frown without give account, Caesar hug the body of read Won.

"Pee is good."

Lips warm they landed in the temple parched "No cry, it's good". he No was crying read Won was angry with he and wanted to move he fist, but his body No HE moved. He doctor answered with a look gloomy to the appearance of read Won such as was.

"Please be patient. If you do this, you will die." Cease answered with indifference to the voice of weigh. "This guy is good". In view of the words unexpected, he doctor flicker as embarrassed and then speak hurriedly.

"Ah, of course he is physically strong. Just having won the tsar in this way is a Book Guinness World Records. But still, taking into account that the other person is a being human and Take it easy " Caesar did not respond. He slowly moved the hair out of Lee Won's face. I felt that the doctor bandaged the leg. read Won twisted unwittingly the forehead in view of he pain stinging. Immediately, the lips of Caesar they touched his forehead half-closed

"Then I will leave he medicine, So that make sure of carry it with you No it forget It's a

antibiotic, So that have that take it ".

After the new request, the doctor left the room. I heard footsteps receding and door HE hill of immediate. As Yeah he sound out a sign, read Won Opened the eyes. of none manner.

I was nervous, but my expectations were not wrong. Lee Won was still naked and his body was covered of semen dry and semen newly scattered. Cease it held by behind, but his body was undoubtedly naked. Introduce a person into a room that is lying naked in a bed filled with signs of a adventure.

There was no sensation at the bottom, but the stomach was still full. Lee Won was afraid of find out Yeah this was he semen that Caesar

there was spilled several times or other stuff, by it that No could look towards below.

Even Yeah out for cure wounds, treat to a person that lie So was a great doctor in TRUE sense. Caesar, not realizing that Lee Won had opened his eyes, hugged him tightly for behind. To the same time, my stomach HE stirred. A time further, still was inside of the circle. Lee Won frowned involuntarily, but said nothing. It doesn't matter what I say, no I will listen. I will hit you like a beast again. Feeling Caesar's semen flowing from Down with even a slight movement, Lee Won bit his lip. They had been working all the week, day and night, and this man still was in wait. read Won recorded his determination when felt the heavy part lower of the body of Caesar touching he background. Hill eyes, wondering if it would be a new beginning, but no matter how long he waited, he didn't felt the sensation of throb get in. only stay inside

Clinging to him, Caesar hugged Lee Won from behind and kissed his bare skin. in the head, in the neck, on the shoulders. The repeated kiss felt more than just lust. Lee Won bit his lip. I had no intention of being forgiven for doing something like this. Even if suddenly felt desire to caress your hair, that was a affair completely different.

The lips that touched the wing bone fell, and a sigh suddenly came from me. Caesar pressed silently he lobe of the ear against their lips. read Won HE drink to the force he groan that he left of its mouth. Caesar whispered like a sigh

"The next time really tea I will kill."

read Won No answered to the sad murmur. Simply pretended be asleep and hill the eyes, exhaling evenly. Cease sank the expensive in he shoulder of Iwon. It I felt squeeze the teeth.

Then he murmured with a sigh. "So Do not run away". With a whisper low, Caesar hug gently to read Won. read Won you gave the back and HE bit lip while lying down. Caesar made no further progress in that state. The arm that held the Lee Won's waist was strong, but it was there. Until Lee Won fell asleep again, the arms about your waist They were never released.

The mansion was as wide as the outside and the hallways were also infinitely long. He Guest man made a regular noise as he walked, observing the artworks hanging at regular intervals in the hallway one

by one. He was quite a hospitable owner. He thought man. Yeah are he owner of Lomonosov, No you should have a hobby as this?

That's when I smiled involuntarily. The butler who was in front stopped walking and opened the door of the lounge. After of greet him with a light reverence, when I enter, there was a old man sitting looking at him.

Mikhail Lomonosov. He old lion by Lomonosov.

Was old, but he lion was a lion. To the give account of his acute look toward he, he man HE removed he hat fedora that wore. Mikhail, I was looking for a man, opened the mouth.

"You are a Leonidas." asked in voice low.

"Said that Yeah tea they pay, can solve any stuff?" "Most of they are." Leonid he smiled. With his gentle smile, that nobody can imagine as a killer professional, Mikhail It didn't take him long to take out the issue major.

"There is someone that tea will find".

As sign of those words, he Butler HE approached and let the image about the table. The expression Leonid, when he took the photo involuntarily, soon changed to surprise. Mikhail continued talking.

"Is my son. He disappeared suddenly does a week. Said that tea you were going of this country, but neither neither the plane nor the ship have names. I found the only witness and he said he saw a man who drove to my son in a car ".

The complexion by Mikhail it got dark.

"Has to to have been made by he successor of Sergeyev. Finds to my son of immediate and tea I will give he money that I ask ".

To the see to Leonid take a photo of he, said.

"AND leave that he successor of Sergeyev take charge of it".

Mikhail's voice was full of resentment. Leonid sympathized with the old man's furious roar. lion. He opened the mouth and looked at the image with carelessness.

"This is he son ? "

read Won remained still and I look to the ceiling. They have past ten days from that I they shot and I they carried. He was still lying in bed. The endless sex finally came to an end in eight days. Neither even could imagine how much there would be lasted Yeah read Won No had needy a transfusion of blood of emergency due to excessive bleeding.

But nothing has changed since then. Lee Won was still captured by Caesar, and for now, although Caesar it pushed, No could go out. Because neither even could get up from the bed. read Won He was lying on the new bed, which had barely been moved, and was counting the patterns in he ceiling undone nothing. Even in a confused mind, future alone It was frustrating.

Upon learning this fact, Mikhail will try to kill Caesar. I could end up going to war. Cease also tried kill to Mikhail of time in when. Nobody I would hear tell me that I stopped and he had no right to do so. After all, he was a complete stranger and that's what he wanted desperately. It ended up being the deepest commitment between the two, who had never they wanted involve.

Lee Won sighed in annoyance. Suddenly, I saw snowflakes falling outside the window. Lee Won, that lay still, HE moved when saw the flakes of snow fly as feathers. read Won, that had been looking through the window during a time, HE I raise slowly.

"Yuck."

Chapter 66

Every time I moved, I felt pain all over my body. With his face contorted by pain stinging, barely got up from his seat, staggered and headed towards the door.

“ Oh, it HE. I will go soon ”.

Cease squeezed the wives his dolls and speak with he phone over a shoulder. “Well, around of a hour? Seems that this starting to snow ”

Cease, that spoke and looked by window, let of talk. Saw still man high walking by the window. Caesar said seeing the back of his snow white shirt and nothing underneath. while stepped on the snow and HE walked away.

"No, it will take nails two hours".

There was the sound of crunching, shattering eyes beneath my feet. Lee Won moved slowly and gently sticking out his tongue. The snowflakes hit their tongues and quickly They turned into water and disappeared. His bare feet were bitterly cold in the snow. But read Won No wanted to return. He air cold that you came in by the tip of the nose it seemed clarify the lungs.

Now that I think about it, has passed a time from that I smoked... ..

When I was surprised neither even I gave Account in absolute, I heard footsteps behind from my. When read Won turned his head, Caesar still was over there.

Thought that was treating of escape?

read Won thought and I look his hand. Was with the hands empty. Cease smiled, noticing he meaning of the look. Like will look within the head of read Won.

"Even you No can flee with a body So".

“Did they shoot you? Or are you stabbed to death? Cease HE shrank of shoulders in view of he comment sarcastic.

"The gun will no longer fire. If possible, it's better to have fun." read Won it I look with eyes bitter "Are he only that HE this having fun?" Caesar said shamelessly.

"No is better enjoy of one or other in place of no have both?"

I wanted to throw the snow together, but that was the limit. In this state, he couldn't even walk a hundred meters. Even getting this far, I felt like I was going to fall. Caesar approached him, who quickly HE put pale and respite, HE removed he coat and HE it put. He fur of Cease was a bit big for read Won, but it wasn't bad.

He looked at Lee Won silently and stroked his cheek with his finger. The long bones of his fingers rubbed gently their cheeks, and he warm heat HE remained and then He disappeared. read Won No said nothing.

Caesar, who had been watching him silently, could be seen tilting his head. The lips are They overlapped, but Lee Won did not prevent it. Only his lips felt warm on her cold body. Their Tongues slowly mingled and their lips met. Lee Won was accepting his kiss, but nor hugged his waist, shot of her or caressed his cheek. All it that did Lee Won was leave it in peace. As it used to be when tea they forced to have sex unilateral.

Caesar, who was exchanging saliva by mixing and rubbing his tongue, raised his head. The expression Caesar's face seemed surprised when he saw Lee Won's face, who was looking at him with a expressionless.

"I thought that you were leaving to bite language". He made of that read Won will accept he kiss in silence it seemed difficult of believe. read Won immediately gave strength to their eyes and it I look.

"Can do it that do you want?" "Ahahaha."

Cease finally HE river to laughter As Yeah No could bear it because was very pleasant, read Won only frowned as he watched him smile for a long time as he bowed to the side. waist.

Only I was going to ask

Caesar, who had barely stopped laughing, suddenly grabbed Lee Won by the waist and pulled him closer. Immediately, their bodies tangled and collapsed together. Caesar, who fell in love with Lee Won faced Lee Won, who was lying on his back. Gently caressed the cheek of read Won with your finger and opened the mouth.

"There is a meeting executive".

That's when Lee Won realized that he was wearing the perfect suit. Cease answered, lying down in the snow, looking at Yi Won.

"It will take a a while. Soon will finish."

Lee Won still didn't say anything. Caesar extended his hand towards Lee Won, who was only looking, and pulled his head. Their lips met, but that was it. Lee Won did not respond to the kiss that licked and rubbed his mouth regretfully and lament.

The hand that you caressed the cheek you toured he neck. The hand that there was state caressing he Lee Won's body over the thin shirt lifted his shirt and grabbed his buttocks underneath. In In an instant, Lee Won's entire body hardened. Their lips parted and Caesar and Iwon met. they looked without saying a word.

" I will be back."

said Cease. Lee Won No answered. Cease smiled bitterly as Yeah it knew. In their eyes grey silver, which were somehow wet, Lee Won did not show any emotion until the final.

The club on the outskirts of the city was not far from Caesar's villa. César, who arrived at the club Dmitry to through of the snow that began to accrue, passed to the man that was monitoring strictly his surroundings at the entrance and entered with familiarity. This day, the usual holiday of club, it was very different from the usual noisy interior. In a silence that seemed to hear the fall of the needle in place of the music, Caesar was guided to the room further hidden

When I opened the door and walked past the retired employee, most of the executives were already gathered inside. The executives, who were chatting while sharing drinks, closed their mouths with force and put down the glasses the moment they saw Caesar. In an instant, there was a silence cold and all they looked at Caesar with eyes stunned and strangers.

"Hey, come on, czar".

Dmitry suddenly appeared behind Caesar and lightly patted him on

the shoulder. Looking toward Back, Dmitry he smiled calmly and pointed to Choi Sang-seok.

"Is he seat of the king".

In view of the words of Dmitry, Cease frowned he frown as Yeah say something useless, but HE moved away without say nothing. The Steps Caesar echoed ominously through of the still silence.

"Good, now that we are all together, "Shall we start?"

Dmitry smiled happily and HE sat together to Cease as Yeah I'd like appreciate it. Tuchevev, that was sitting in front of Dmitry and at the same time as the opposite side of Caesar, he looked at Dmitry and smiled slightly.

"Is Well."

The glass in front of the executives was filled with alcohol, and after everyone toasted, it was emptied of immediate. Cease also empty his Cup and the let. Dmitry, that it there was state looking in silence, said, filling your glass with new.

"You seem to be in bad shape these days, but you look good now, don't you?" "not really."

Cease said with indifference and empty his glass of new. Dmitry served quickly the drink and continuous.

"Still So, all he world it said, is Well that tea undid of the lawyers that tea surround. Besides,

said that was he son hidden of Lomonosov?

In view of the words from Dmitry, they spilled words of sympathy here and there. "No I can avoid it, "Lomonosofran".

"No there is harvest of hybrids. Vulgar things that neither they even know he meaning of blood pure."

"Is a cluster of lucyskis and organized, So that all we are ashamed."

Cease Opened suddenly the mouth before he sound of a twitter without lose an opportunity. "Noisy."

In a word, all they closed the mouth. To the see to the executives looking at each other some to others with shame, Dmitry opened the mouth.

"That are doing with me only joking? AND is TRUE." Dmitry smiled significantly.

"AND that lawyer is a bastard".

For moment, the eyes of Cease they shined intensely and they looked to Dmitry. In a instant, a silence frozen fell inside of the room. In he silence of the death, Cease Opened mouth.

"If you come back to say that, tea I will start the language". "by that? Is just one joke."

To the see that Dmitry looked to the others executives as Yeah will search sympathy, Tucheve gave a passed forward as if waiting.

"Of all modes, No are hybrids of a class different to the our. say it that say, that means?

Cease went back to talk abruptly this time. "I said I didn't want to hear it. For."

HE did he silence of new. In the disturbing atmosphere that of suddenly flowed, all the they looked without even raise a drink. Between them, Dmitry Opened the mouth.

"No you have made that before, TRUE? By that of suddenly you changed of attitude when us we allow kidding or curse about Lucyski?

Cease answered with indifference.

"No tea they have taught that make fun of the the rest is a evil behavior, "Dmitry." "Yeah, never I learned it".

Dmitry he narrowed his eyes eyes and said.

"But I've been taught that mixed breeds and lucyskis are trash." "Good good."

CHAPTER 67

"By no talk later a bit about Lucyski? Of all modes, neither they are not even worms ".

"Things that No are great even Yeah the you step Is by they that our Russia No can develop ".

Cease Opened the mouth to the executives that were pouring his discontent and their complaints. "They have their own rules and us have our own rules".

As Yeah will wait that moment, Tucheve he left.

"Which are our rules? You go to bear it? EITHER you bow the head before the Lucisskis? Caesar frowned at the provocative question and another officer hurried out. "What are you saying? the tsar just says that have careful ".

"discretion? Due to that prudence, all our organization this in risk. When come on by the street, the children they make fun of us for being cowards As you go to drive this? "

Tucheve denounced in a furious voice. Disappointed gossip arose all over the place. Caesar, who it there was been watching in silence, opened the mouth.

"So, are saying that this good kill him and press it unconditionally only because is "Lucy?"

"We are not fundamentally different from blood!" Tucheve he moaned.

"Have further careful, czar. Yeah you continue doing things that No are in line with the intentions of the faction Sergeyev of this manner, you will not have further remedy that contact to Sasha! "

The executives they kept the mouth closed and in silence, observing the reaction of Cease. Cease, who looked at him without saying a word word, opened the mouth.

"No is the intention of Sergeyev kill unconditionally and cause a incident? Of all modes, that is what me passed and I said that I'm well,

like this that Leave him alone ".

The officers looked at Caesar in silence. It was when Caesar, who had emptied the glass in front of him immediately left the cup of tea.

"So you say that No, czar".

With a whisper low, Dmitry coat something and HE it held out. Cease No reacted of immediate in view of the situation unexpected. Dmitry whispered.

"bye bye."

A burning pain spread through my stomach. Caesar blinked involuntarily. I could feel that my shirt HE wet quickly. The faces of the crew that it they looked were full of life and fear. I suddenly thought. He said he had a feeling that one day he would end up with all like that.

Caesar looked intensely at the man's face, who did not hesitate in his stomach. my feet were soaked by the blood that sprang up. Unable of do nothing with his knee dubbed, Cease extended his hand. A wet red hand grabbed the man's shoulder. The pure white suit was dyed quickly from red. The man whisper while I smiled for himself.

"Tea it said, do any stuff by money". Oh, it was. Thought Cease.

I committed a error to trust you.

Caesar's eyes clouded over and a grimace crept across his lips. It is ironic that the story repeat and that you are in the same situation that he owner of the name. Cease you held out the hand. bowed his head and closed his eyes. Cold lips met and Dmitry's eyes widened with surprise. Caesar moistened the lips and he smiled.

"Dmitry, even you".

y y

Finally, Cease hill the eyes, sighing as A whisper mixed with laughter.

Lee Won woke up feeling the pain as if his entire body was being cut. Some time tea you have left asleep? read Won HE stagger and HE sat. The rain that there was state falling down Now it turned into snow and began to rain heavily. Lee Won looked blankly at the eyes full of

tears.

Of suddenly, I thought that I would yield. No I can leave it go either put up with To the No can do this either that, read Won now this tired and annoying. Yeah you come back to escape this time, I you will shoot in he heart. Lee Won thought vaguely. It was a moment when I suddenly got goosebumps. before a dream that was so realistic.

The sound of a car engine was heard outside the window. It seemed that Caesar had returned. read Won frowned he frown unwittingly. No wanted to stay in the bed So, as Yeah it was expecting. Could have I escaped, but No it did. After of rationalize So, wanted to show him that No you had fear. read Won squeezed the teeth and achievement get up of the bed, limping and getting dressed

It took me quite a while to get out. Lee Won, who couldn't find his own clothes, found the clothes Caesar and put it on. The wide pants were fastened with a belt, but the feet barefoot they had nothing to wear except slippers. Lee Won, who had no choice but to put on the slippers and slowly dragged the feet and HE support against the wall, HE stopped of suddenly when heard a voice unknown since outside of the front door.

It was not the voice of a single person. It was when Lee Won stopped walking and listened silently to the strange Russian that seemed to be mixed with dialects. Suddenly a snow storm came in with the sound of a door creaking.

"Hey, here have, lawyer".

He raised his head in surprise for a moment, and Dmitry was standing behind the door major broken, looking at him. In a situation unexpected, read Won I look to the intruders sudden with eyes surprised. Dmitry continued talking with a smile in his face.

"By what do you have that expensive? Is A disappointment "

Dmitry looked over all of Lee Won's body. He looked at the clothes that didn't fit his size, and then went back to look the expensive by Lee Won as if there was nothing past.

"Someone was expecting?"

When he face of read Won HE distorted, Dmitry HE river in silence.

read

Won HE cooled and he exhaled. "What's happening? Caesar now has been. Tea I will call further late and tea I will see by separate ".

"Further late?"

Dmitry repeated Lee Won's words. When he had a feeling of something bad, he made a sign of suddenly. As sign, the men they crossed the door major with their shoes and They began to search the interior of the house without hesitation. For a moment, Lee Won couldn't imagine How to react in view of the situation sudden

Dmitry, who dared to take a step forward among the reckless without missing a moment, He immediately reached out, covered his mouth, and pressed it against the wall. A moan momentary was swallowed by hand of Dmitry, and read Won frowned. the frown

That demons are doing?!

I look to Dmitry with eyes scared. Dmitry he mocked, covering up mouth. "As smells the blood of your lover?"

Belatedly, Lee Won felt a strange smell of blood vibrating from the tip of his nose. The Dmitry's hand, which was dyed red, covered Lee Won's mouth. Dmitry smiled at Lee Won, who blinked hopeful.

"He czar No comes". Dmitry whispered. "for always." read Won Opened a lot the eyes and respite deep. That is this sound ? Dmitry sigh satisfied by the reaction of Lee Won to the only look at it, lost in his total disbelief.

"That face further charming".

Dmitry laughed quietly, as if he didn't know what to do. "Wanna cut your hair So and put it in a vase".

I was horrified by the creepy laughter. With him, Dmitry bowed his head. When your lips They were about to touch, Lee Won realized. That this man despises himself. Dmitry smiled as he pursed his lips carelessly. With eyes fixed on his face and Tight lips, Lee Won could clearly read disgust. Just like him who was looking at him, read Won did not close the eyes. Only Look with the themselves emotions.

read Won, who deliberately Opened the lips for distract him, immediately kicked his shin so soon as his language HE tangle. Kick barefoot in the shin of a man with boots No

It was a terrible threat, but it was not ineffective either. Surprised, Dmitry was distracted by a moment and left. Without wasting any time, Lee Won ran straight into the room. Dmitry whistle briefly from back.

"Yeah, come on, flees. Soon it I will do pieces ".

His laughter echoed from behind. Lee Won, who hastily closed the door behind him and locked the door. bolt, I look hurriedly to his around. Between in the room for pass he time of some way, but the intention was one. Lee Won limped and pushed the furniture to block the door. No was reasonable flee in his state current. Besides, all They had weapons. read Won was absolutely on disadvantage.

He temporarily closed the door and shuffled toward the window. A large window was connected directly to the outside. Lee Won quickly took out Caesar's coat and put it on, He opened the window and flew away. The two-story window scared him, but fortunately, the snow the covered was a cushion.

HE I'm listening a bang in the door from above. read Won HE moved quickly without lose he time. The snow was still falling and had already piled up to the knees. I was not in good shape, but his feet felt like he was going to die in the snow. But you have to go as far as possible possible. There would be been the death of a dog Yeah I would step on it So.

Lee Won took a deep breath and moved his body with all his strength. The harsh breath spreads through the air, causing the falling snow to disappear from the air. Lee Won, who got tired quickly, stopped their feet and respite deep, when suddenly HE I'm listening a Shooting from back. Suddenly, A sharp pain crossed his cheek and Lee Won turned around in surprise. Dmitry stood there with his gun pointed at him. The men who followed him pointed their guns at Lee Won, and read Won moved quickly.

Another shot was heard and this time a bullet passed through his arm. Lee Won bowed as much as could and path and path in the snow for escape of some manner. He sound of the singing of Dmitry behind him it seemed to come directly from his ear. "Rabbit in the snow ~ Catch the rabbit and skin it ~"

Chapter 68

Ahahaha, he laughed. Lee Won gritted his teeth and continued walking. The sound of footsteps was heard stepping strong toward back and stepping the snow. Bit to bit, my breathing HE was suffocating and I felt that my legs were going to break. No, it wasn't just the legs. My whole body was throbbing and I It hurt. limit

Thought read Won. You go to die here as a prey pathetic as this?

While thought that, a little hole I enter suddenly in his field of vision.

He sound of some eyes screaming arrive fair forehead to my. read Won contained the breathing and HE knocked down mouth below. The snow that continued piling up erased quickly their footprints. I thought that the Steps of the pursuers were approaching, and then I heard a man shout in Russian mixed with a dialect raw. After, the men they exchanged loudly, then HE stopped and they looked to your surroundings.

Lee Won covered his mouth with his hand for fear of hearing his own breathing. Through the Through the low hole you could see the men's feet. Soon after, the foot that had been walking With long strides he stopped nearby and stayed there for a while. He hummed after a brief whistle.

"He rabbit this in the burrow of the rabbit ~".

Lee Won thought his heart stopped for a moment. While holding my breath and straining his body, the other men reported that the search was pointless in loud tones. raw said Dmitry, who followed humming the song.

"No I can. Let's go back."

Saw that the men HE they came back as Yeah were expecting. The feet of Dmitry HE they stopped. He Lee Won's heart was beating violently as if coming out of his mouth. Dmitry whispered quietly about read Won, who was containing the breathing.

"The next time, I will have that take it off."

read Won let of breathe and Dmitry HE gave the lap. He sound of the snow falling down low their feet HE slowly faded away. The scattered snow piled up on the hollow footprints, and soon after, their footprints They disappeared completely.

By the time I decided I could barely rest, the sun was already slowly setting. Lee Won barely I swim inside before of that the snow will block completely the entrance to the cave. No there was none feeling of popularity to his around. read Won respite deep and HE moved slowly. When He was released the tension, the pain revived throughout my body and I felt that was going to die.

"Ah!"

In an instant, his knees bent and he sat up. Both hands, reflexively touching the ground, They suddenly came into view. Shortly after, the face of the man lying in the white snow it looked he came back to the life.

No I'm arriving. ?

The words by Dmitry resonated in his mind. I thought What could it be. No it did you say clearly? Comes back, wait.

Obviously it said.

The look tearful that it looked was revived in the memory of read Won. The warm fingers that they fluttered his hair, the lips gently tight and the voice low that you He said that the would look

That is exactly it that passed this tomorrow.

Lee Won couldn't believe it. Above all, isn't that what Dmitry said? I already knew I hated him. could to have lied for torment to read Won. Yeah, I'm sure of that it will do ! read Won

thought and deal of get up of new. But of immediate, his knee HE broke again and buried his face in the snow. cold...

Lee Won was lying on the ground while breathing. Dmitry can come back. It felt like knew where he was hiding and pretended not to know, but he couldn't. Because he always wanted to kill Lee Won.

Have that get up.

Caesar's face with his coat over his shoulder came back to her mind.

While blinking without grasp, someone was reflected in my vision blurred. Dmitry He had returned, but I was alone.

Ah!

read Won was convinced. Seems that Cease ha turned. A smile trace slowly to their lips. So yes, that was a lie.

"¿Sr. Lee Won?"

A voice gentle came from above. I could feel a finger Gentile rubbing my cheek between the awareness distant. Of suddenly, my eyes They got hot.

All my body HE put hot. No could contain the breathing. read Won coughed and shook his chest with a harsh breath. To the Same time, an old hand and thin squeezed her hand.

"Are really good? HE will get better. ? "

Other man responded to the anxious voice by Mikhail.

"Yes, it's just hypothermia and a cold. My stamina is extremely low, so maybe it's That's why my fever is rising. Don't worry. If it is not transmitted to pneumonia, soon upgrade to ".

Mikhail No could disguise his face concerned in view of the explanation detailed and I look to read Won. read Won was lying in bed, listening to everything people said. Lev informed Mikhail, who I don't know rose from his seat.

"Mr. Lomonosov, this has to to have been of the side of Sergeyev." With voice very tensely, she continued.

"Was highly strung when appeared of suddenly a successor. Without embargo, No I can forgive you by do something like this. They have to show themselves ". "I I also want do that".

Said Mikhail with he frown pucker. "No there is a successor of that now?" That?

The eyebrows of read Won HE They frowned. Curiously, only he sound of the words HE could hear clearly, in a state where his mind

had not returned. Mikhail continued speaking without notice your condition. "It has become difficult to hold ourselves accountable. The second in command, Tutsev, blames the tsar for everything, saying that No knows He czar this really dead, by it that the shape of know the TRUE

No this very far. Until that my son HE wake up and I it say ".

Mikhail added concerned, but read Won No it I'm listening. In the head of read Won, who was excited by a fever high, alone there was a fact floating around.

The tsar is dead. Cease has died !

-I will be back.

The look watery about Yeah same revived. In a instant, his eyes they put black and read Won went back to lose consciousness.

When I opened my eyes again, there was no one around. Lee Won closed his eyes blankly and He blinked tired eyes. I felt like my whole body was sinking into the ground. I felt like this, some day. Belatedly, Lee Won remembered. Yes, when I took the medicine at César's house. Their eyes They were opened of immediately before the memory that there was remembered inadvertently.

Cease.

He hurriedly stood up, but severe dizziness immediately spread, and Lee Won made a bow through clenched teeth. A soft hand reached out to him and wrapped it around from his shoulder.

"Of none manner, tea are moving so of suddenly."

A friendly voice passed through my throbbing mind. It was a familiar voice. Lee Won, who raised his Head in a cold sweat, he saw an incredible face in front of him and opened his eyes in surprise. I'm ringing. ?

" Leonid?

As had doubts, nodded with head with a smile friendly to the remember he name.

"Yeah, tea you agree of my".

No is natural? Almost I die by blame of this man. Reviving he past,

read Won immediately squeezed the cuffs. I thought that Yeah us we returned to find, tea would kill to sticks, but in so good opportunity, my condition is the worse.

In place of launch a fist hurried on, read Won saved resentment. Barely found the reason, raised the first ask that came to the mind.

"By what are you here? Here, such time "

Leonid quickly turned around and brought water from a water glass at the sound of a hoarse voice. When Lee Won, who hesitated because of the water handed to him, emptied the water in one go, Leonid simply opened the mouth.

"You father, Mikhail Lomonosov, is he customer of this job". Leonid smiled and he added.

"I surprised. You were he successor of Lomonosov ".

"He job of the organization No It has nothing that see with me".

read Won wanted shout with force, but his voice was evil rested Leonid said when HE put highly strung of new because her body was not coming out with the hers.

"Of all modes, is a relationship, To return to to see you So. I thought that I would like return to to see you ". With a brilliant smile in its face, Lee Won barely HE calm and asked.

"That passed? how... How I by contrast?" "He Mr. Lomonosov I charge".

Leonid answered with kindness.

"Was a witness that saw that tea they carried to harrows. Look me around for see Yeah there was land of the side of Sergeyev. I thought that It would in he place more remote, but was as I expected. Yeah you will arrive a little late, tea they would have frozen ".

In view of their words, as Yeah will wait a Thanks, Lee Won came back to do a ask. "You, the last time ? "

In view of the questionable ask of read Won, Leonid quickly denied with the head.

Chapter 69

"No, in that moment, was a application of Sergeyev. Was he man of the opposition, No he heir.

Now that it I think, also did something quite absurd this time ". With the latest words, Lee Won I was nervous. With luck, that No is he case. It was ringing That No would have been real. Never ever !

"No is nice think in kill to the successor and take possession of the organization? In how much to the mafia, although time change, what they think has not changed. Oh excuse me."

Leonid quickly he added a sorry and he smiled. But read Won No HE river. Only remained a word In his mind. "Is the heir dead?"

Knew that you trembled the voice, but No could control it. TO read Won, who barely asked, Leonid answered with indifference.

"Seems to have a chaos inside of the organization. Of made, the part of Lomonosov also said that was the successor by Sergeev who it kidnapping, and was an atmosphere of war a time.

Wanted to return to see us some day, but unfortunately No happened ". Leonid smiled briefly and he added.

"Already be that go to the war either No, be a moment of choice for you".

Lee Won didn't say anything. He just kept his mouth shut. Leonid, who added feelings personal, I look to Lee Won. "It would be something good for Lomonosov."

Lee Won didn't say anything. He stared blankly and lost his mind. Leonid looked at him with a strange reaction. read Won HE remained sitting with a expression in white, as Yeah HE had went crazy, and didn't even move. Leonid was puzzled and scratched his head. What the hell is that reaction?

"So to tell you to Lomonosov that consciousness he's back "

When he naturally turned around and left the room, Lee Won suddenly grabbed his hand. arm. Leonid it I look, surprised by it unexpected. Was a force powerful that was incredibly different from his rough face and the appearance of a sick man. Leonid flicker and opened the mouth with much kindness.

"Yeah, that this going? Any stuff that do you need?"

He asked the question fully demonstrating his friendly nature, but Lee Won did not answer. easily. He swallowed dry saliva after shaking his eyes a few times with surprised eyes. wide open. With the sound of swallowing saliva and dripping saliva, the collar of his neck shook. violently.

"Is Is that true?"

With a voice weak and trembling, read Won Opened the mouth.

"Cease, Tsar dead? Is that really?"

Leonid nodded embarrassed in view of the repeated questions of read Won.

"Yes, it has been reported in the newspapers for several days that the body has been identified by nago Sergeev. Besides, I even had a funeral yesterday ".

The blood completely disappeared from Lee Won's face. Leonid continued, bewildered by the unexpected reaction.

"Anyway, it's over, so you don't have to worry about it anymore. On Sergeev's side, It looks like there will be a power struggle among executives for a while. The power ends up being a fight of dogs dirty ".

Leonid shrugged and turned around, leaving a light wave. Lee Won didn't catch it this time. The sound of the door quietly closing echoed in my ears. Soon it was done silence and read Won HE he was left alone.

dead

With the words of Leonid, the laughter of Dmitry revived.

That such he smell of the blood of you lover?

The voice of Cease, while it hug and whisper, it seemed go out of his ear.

HE late a bit. Soon will finish The last view that saw full their eyes.

I will be back.

That was the last time. that it's over for always No it could believe of the all. read Won denied with the head unconsciously. But it only that continued coming to the mind was the last appearance of Cease.

... ... ¿Oh?

Of suddenly, read Won HE he took the hand to the expensive. They fell tears unexpected. While looked fixedly his fingers wet, their eyes HE clouded with new.

In that time.

Thought read Won.

Ought have caught.

After suffering from a high fever for several days, Lee Won barely recovered. The tears sprouted of the commissures of the eyes wrinkled by Mikhail before the words of the doctor of That I was glad it didn't turn into pneumonia. Lee Won thanked the doctor, but said nothing. I was always thinking about something. He barely spoke, but he worked tirelessly, reading newspapers and browsing Internet in your time free.

The better I got, the more time I had to work. Mikhail, who couldn't see him, was reproaching, but Lee Won said that was good, but nothing change.

That demons are doing?

To the final, when it started to to camp in he study all he day, Mikhail and even the members of the organization they started to wander around the study with curiosity.

That same day, Lee Won HE I raise so soon as term of have breakfast and HE He directed to the study. Leonid, who looked at him back, he asked to Mikhail, who was sitting in the top.

"That demons are doing?"

"I neither. By TRUE, that Devils are doing? The search HE term does a lot time, but tea stay in the client's house ".

That guy of annoyance is this ?, Mikhail asked. But Leonid smiled slightly and answered.

"I want the teacher to improve. You saved your life, but shouldn't it be worth that much? " "Read Won this good".

"Is that So? He doctor It was different ".

In he face smiling of Leonid, Mikhail No said nothing. Leonid smiled in view of the look disgusted of Mikhail.

"No tea worry. Never you I will say to read Won that you gave money to the doctor telling him that I have that hold it during one month further ".

Leonid low the voice as Yeah was counting a secret.

"He doctor was Well acting. They say that have that wait a month further, but I thought that was TRUE ".

Leonid HE put of foot and greeting to Mikhail, that continued in silence. So I I will rise. The pancakes are really good ".

Greeting to the maid that was passing and he left of the restaurant with passed light. To the meet only, Mikhail I look he pancake with expression of dissatisfaction and then he pushed the plate away.

intelligent.

After a brief pause followed by a light knock, Leonid opened the door. The window of the hall of study was open of pair in pair, by it that I enter a wind cold. read Won was sitting on the floor, looking at the documents, blowing into the wind with his whole body. Leonid snapped his language for their inside and HE approached he willingly.

"How long have you felt better? ...Are you arrogant or arrogant?"
"Leonid He leaned, closed the window big and locked

"Is difficult save him, but is difficult Yeah go dead".

read Won answered with indifference to the comment aggregate as a joke. "No tea worry. I was just trying to ventilate ".

Leonid it I look with expression of bewilderment while she spoke shortly and stood out the documents.

"That demons are doing? All They had curiosity ". read Won said casually.

"Is only a simple survey financial".

When Leonid I look he document, read Won immediately you gave the lap and it I look. "It's been a while time. Have some job?" It sounded sarcastic, but No there was emotion in the expression of read Won. Leonid answered with a smile.

"If they are vacation. By TRUE, Lomonosov-san is the benefactor of your son and this providing all kind of mod cons ".

"I see."

read Won No answered in absolute. Without embargo, Leonid could see that read Won was hiding his inconvenience. While enjoyed that guy of reaction in his heart, HE removed he shichimi and asked.

"Why are you working so hard? Tell me, who knows if I could be of any help? "Ah."

Lee Won looked at him as if he remembered too late. Look, I forget of something. Come closer."

Leonid was perplexed to see him waving his fingers and bowed. In the next moment, a A closed fist slammed into Leonid's face head-on. Lee Won said to Leonid, who didn't even he couldn't even scream and HE was flying, as if felt relieved.

"Is the last debt".

Leonid, that he woke up late, he protested.

"It's a debt, didn't this also save Lee Won-san?" "Had valid the sorrow. No I've paid my debt ".

After speaking calmly, as Lee Won looked at the document, Leonid put a absurd expression. But shortly after seeing him concentrating on paperwork again, Leonid I raise and HE approached to he as if I didn't have further remedy that leave.

Chapter 70

"So let me tell you that the debt this settled. That is this?" read Won looked at him.

"Is quite persistent".

"It's just a virtue that you must have as sniper".

Leonid, who spoke quite modestly, looked at Lee Won with anticipation. It was like I was waiting be able to say something this time. Unexpectedly, Lee Won smiled happily. Lee Won jumped towards Leonid, who had been arrested in view of the sudden reaction, and He went to the door.

"by favor."

Leonid saw him open the door willingly and signaled for him to leave, so he decided step back. It was time to sigh and move on. I heard the sound of a car engine car Approaching to the home. Leonid No lost he time and immediately HE gave the lap.

"Seems that ha arrived a guest. WHO?"

Lee Won frowned and walked towards the window at his act of wasting time while used to smoke. I saw that Lee Won, who had been looking down indifferently, stopped. Leonid was surprised by the unexpected reaction. He looked out the window, thinking about what was happening. passing, and he immediately understood why. visitors have arrived. However, unlike others visitors, the reaction of read Won was sensitive.

Suddenly, Lee Won turned around. Before he could catch him, Lee Won left the study. Leonid was embarrassed and confirmed to the visitor. The door of the sedan black HE Opened and a man tall came out from inside.

Dmitry Sergeyev.

Leonid frowned at the arrogant figure of the man with a neatly trimmed waist. stretched.

In view of the sudden visitor, the Mansion HE shuddered by an instant. Was incredible that Dmitry, a powerful member of the organization Sergeyev, would come only to know to Lomonosov. In half of

the members of the gang that were immediately attentive and alert, Dmitry path boldly towards The front of Mikhail.

"I glad of that have good health, Lomonosov."

With a smile on his face, Mikhail responded with a smile on his face as well. "You still say things that You don't like them, Dmitry." Dmitry smiled briefly in place of deny it. Soon coat his business. "As can see, Sergeyev is very confused in this moment". Dmitry smiled while she spoke.

"If Lomonosov-san lends his strength, I think it will be very helpful in stabilizing the organization." "below!"

Exclamations of exclamation exploded of here and of there, as Yeah out absurd. Some even they drew a circle together to his head for indicate that were crazy Doing case omission of the reactions of who it they surrounded, Dmitry returned his look toward Mikhail, waiting a answer. Mikhail remained silent for moment with a face expressionless.

"When making a proposal like this, is it not correct to offer harsh conditions from this side?" "Clear that I have. I am "

Dmitry, that Opened the mouth as Yeah I will wait, permanent the look in he man high that appeared of suddenly behind Mikhail. When their eyes met, Lee Won looked at him with a cold gaze. But Dmitry don't you mattered, and everything that did was smile and greet him.

"There will never be any defeat on the part of Lomonosov. How about you? Think about it." "Read Won-ah."

Mikhail HE went back and I look to his son. All the eyes they came back toward read Won to the time and Mikhail He opened his mouth.

"You came up with an offer like this, what do you want me to do?" read Won responded with a expensive cold.

"Am a stranger, So that my opinion No help to".

"Still wanna hear it. So, as advice you, as lawyer, to a customer that received such an offer? "

In response to the affectionate question, Lee Won wrinkled a crease on the bridge of his nose and then he shrugged shoulders.

"You I will advise that treat of negotiate simply saying that be beneficial is a technique of snore".

Mikhail laughed. The members of the organization, who were noticing, burst out laughing. here and there, and soon the hall HE converted in a sea of laughter The unique that No HE they laughed were read Won and Dmitry. After of one wave of laugh, Dmitry opened the mouth.

"Seems that No I you believe, the second person of the organization Sergeyev."

His gaze was directed at Mikhail, but the question was directed at Lee Won. Lee Won no rejection the challenge.

"If you ask the first person for a solo session, it is a courtesy that the first person come closer to you. Even when visit the country, he president is received by he president ".

Of made, Mikhail smiled warmly. The reaction was that his son No could bear it because was so beautiful of one to ten. Dmitry, who looked to read Won, he smiled. The eyes No they smile in absolute.

"So that's good. If you don't believe me, you can't. Negotiate with the number one on our side." In that moment, HE they listened Steps silent from he aisle. A to a, the people gathered They turned their heads to the regular sound of shoes. Lee Won also looked away with indifference and stopped like the others. His eyes grew bigger and bigger, and then were made further and further big.

The people were speechless. The people gathered in the sunlight-filled living room stared a place, but nobody Opened the mouth. He man that I enter by he long aisle was of foot in half of the living room, receiving the attention of the people.

" Is it."

Someone he murmured blankly as a nuisance. A man of blond

platinum dazzling In the sunlight he stood in front of them, dressed in an all-black suit. While everyone were in silence, Cease detour the look toward a side. When their eyes HE They found, the vision Lee Won, who had lost his mind and hardened, made his eyes sway. by an instant. Both they thought it same to same time.

because are here

In an instant, Lee Won shouted in a high-pitched voice without realizing it. "Can talk to the tsar moment?"

They all looked at him at the same time. After exhaling impulsively, Lee Won hurriedly searched for a reason and he added.

"As my lawyer, I have some tips for you before of negotiate". "Read Won-ah, I ?!"

Mikhail asked as Yeah was sad, but read Won No answered. In change, immediately extended the hand and grabbed Caesar from the arm while walked by the hall with he harness.

Lee Won, who barely found an empty room while avoiding the eyes of the members of the gang, immediately pushed to Caesar toward she. So soon as were alone, Cease HE went back hurriedly to him. "That passed, because are here?"

"Bite your molars with force".

In place of reply, read Won speak in voice low. When Caesar HE stopped, read Won squeezed the cuffs and He slapped him hard.

The sound of fists clenched and clenched in an authentic manner resonated loudly. Cease, who staggered momentarily, frowned. But again, there was no opportunity to talk. It was because Lee Won immediately grabbed the Caesar's face and gave him a kiss.

Caesar did not immediately respond to the unexpected situation. Even while his eyes were fine open and stiff, Lee Won kissed and touched her lips one after another to check the temperature of her body.

God.

read Won almost finds bye by first time. Of TRUE, I'm alive !

Cease, that No could reply neither by a moment to the kiss that

continued caressing their lips, barely breathing, shot of he toward back. As Yeah feared lose to Caesar, read Won it hug with all

their forces. No matters how many times it kiss and it checked, No He disappeared. Of made, his reality it's front to he.

" son of a whore."

By a moment, Cease did a pause. Lee Won sharpened the teeth and it I look. "You are cheating."

"Have a mouth very rough."

Cease frowned he frown and he pointed, but all it who responded was a abusive language. "Be quiet. Neither even have a hundred mouths for say, bastard ".

This time No was chance of apologize either put excuses. Their lips HE overlapped of new and he kiss continuous. The lips that had been kissed gently HE tangled quickly. A tongue that opened the lips mercilessly ran inside and took over the mouth. Caesar sucked the lips that had turned to bite without pain. A language gentle HE slipped of return to their lips open, caressing his tongue and rubbing the bumps, tickling the inside. Even when Caesar's gaze looked at him with deep sighs and longing, Lee Won left him alone. A weak and trembling finger touched his cheek. Lee Won closed his eyes and Caesar put his lips to his cheek. The hand behind of his head caressed gently the part later of his neck, while The other grabbed her by the waist and brought her closer. When the body carelessly dragged stuck to her, Lee Won had a feeling of it what would happen to continuation.

Caesar grabbed his buttocks over Lee Won's pants. He let a few escape sighs deep while HE rubbed the buttocks with their big hands. Clearly could feel the swelling in front of Caesar. Lee Won twisted his hand behind Caesar's waist and also grab by the buttocks. So soon as he forehead strongly heated touched to Cease, his breathing HE went back agitated He face of Lee Won HE reflection in the eyes grey dark. whisper sweetly.

"Can break me he neck Yeah only I enjoy of you this time".

Caesar laughed, but his hand immediately grabbed Lee Won's pants. leaving the hand Dragging himself down in just his boxers, Caesar slapped his lips and sat down. knocked down There was a loud crash and they fell together on the living room carpet. Lee Won, who He immediately turned around and took the lead, grabbed Caesar's pants

and took his hand.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 71

He was already erect enough. Gently pulling his bitten lips, Lee Won laughed. in silence. Caesar I raise the waist and read Won HE removed the pants of immediate. So soon as Lee Won approached him again, was heard a sound rough from outside the door.

"Teacher, are good? young teacher!"

The quick knock on the door was the voice of a member of the organization. When Lee Won stopped, Caesar turned around and took first place without missing the opportunity. The lips of Caesar landed on Yi Won's shoulder and immediately shook, leaving a mark. Someone was still screaming outside. Lee Won exclaimed urgently at the surge of emotion and impatience.

"This good, heh!"

In that moment, Caesar bit he shoulder of read Won with force, and read Won shout reflexively.

"young teacher! By favor wait, I will open the door now same ". read Won, who despaired, shout with all their forces.

"Because it's done! No because nobody tea will forgive Yeah you come in! "

He motion of rattle of the mango HE stopped. After of look fixedly the door by a a while, Lee Won barely breathed a sigh of relief. Meanwhile, Caesar pulled up Lee Won's shirt and he rubbed his lips with the wound bullet that you remained in his firm abdomen.

"That are doing? That happens Yeah I do they catch?"

Caesar lay down to laugh when read Won eliminated he sound and it hit. "No I "It matters."

"This is the enemy camp. Don't say such dangerous things." Caesar got up and looked at the eyes of Yi Won.

"Yeah I die hugging you, I will go straight to the darling".

read Won distorted his face, but Caesar it I look as possessed and let escape a sigh of happiness.

“ My tiger.”

Lee Won, who had frowned at what he was saying, suddenly looked down and checked his body. Under the open shirt, a thick, bandaged abdomen appeared. It was real. Due to the size of the wound, Lee Won realized that he was in a very bad condition. dangerous. He extended his palms and gently caressed her skin, and Caesar responded warmly. immediate. He grabbed Lee Won's buttocks and rubbed them, finding a tight space between them. As if hesitating, Lee Won whispered in a soft voice to the finger rubbing the wrinkled area as if seduce

"Excuse me before of that".

Suddenly, Caesar's movements stopped. His penis was very swollen. Lee Won He smiled as he placed his penis under her butt, which was struggling to enter Lee Won. immediately.

"I ask sorry, I I was wrong."

Below, Cease, that was very excited and No could open the mouth, HE bowed, it grab of the hair and pulled he.

"Yeah No you pray, No you will have sex".

He face of Cease was distorted until he spot of that never could return to see him. read Won began to count internally. So, how long can span?

Counting to five, Caesar opened his mouth. “ Apologize, I will ". No was the shape that wanted to read Won, but it did. This man would know it that was asking by apologies? Although thought that never it would know, read Won allowed it.

"Now put it on."

To the same time, Cease it knocked down and immediately HE pushed toward the camera. He penis HE He slipped due to a act too much hurried on. Cease change his position with a unusual curse. Opened the legs of read Won, that they rested about his shoulder, and HE pushed toward he space exposed. read Won arching the eyebrows in view of the insertion pushed without piety without release it enough, but No it rejection. Further good, extended the hand and grab he shoulder of Caesar and HE bowed for help you in his insertion.

"... .. Uh... ! "

When Caesar finally entered, a deep moan escaped Lee Won's mouth. a sweat cold ran down his back. After just passing the thickest part, a long stem pushed toward inside. read Won felt a pressure extreme and you gave force to the hand that grab he shoulder of Caesar.

" say "ah."

Cease respite deep. A mild smile appeared in his face while looked to read Won again. Was only further late that read Won it was given realize that it was an advert.

He penis, that HE there was sunken, wanted go out, and then went back to get in immediately. read Won, who He received it with the upper part of his body raised and his legs wide open, without realizing it. low the look and it I look. He penis red, injected in blood and thick that came in and went out by inside. His face turned red in an instant, and at the same time his penis became tight. Lee Won was embarrassed, but now he couldn't hide it. With his head tilted, Lee Won looked at the penis. entering and exiting her with an unknown sensation. Caesar, who filled the inside of the circle and HE He withdrew, noticed her gaze.

"That are doing?"

Answered to it that asked with breaths rough "I'm seeing." The expensive of Caesar HE put red, but read Won No HE gave account. Is awesome.

read Won was amazed. I thought that was he limit, but he penis of Cease HE swollen still further. which hell it's the length I suddenly wanted to know how much he was filling my insides. Curiously, he stepped back and pushed his penis in, and Caesar roared like a beast and pulled violently at Lee Won. At the same time, the genitals were deeply buried and read Won unfortunately missed the opportunity.

While it looked, his body, that only there was been shaken by he without sense, began to take he rhythm naturally. He sucks Caesar when he enters and releases him when he leaves. After some repetitions, the body is moved by itself only.

"Ha, oh, hot, ha."

Every time his body swayed, a harsh voice came out of his mouth as if it would break. It wasn't just Lee Won. Caesar was also making a

sound. From the mouth, from the bite, the sound continued. In a frenzy, Lee Won shook his butt as Caesar moved. Caesar's remembered face turned even redder. When Caesar moved quickly, he became more fast, and when it decreased, it also decreased.

"Yuck "

From the inside of the throat of Cease, he left a shout sharp. Shot of the leg of read Won between his arms and looked Lee Won in the eyes. Abyss-black eyes looked at him. "Oh," he sighed. Caesar. To the same time, their lips HE They found, and read Won, who HE went up to the lap of Cease, He violently shook his back and rubbed his buttocks. Between the intense breaths that I spit as he moaned like crazy, the accumulated body fluids gushing out like a long fountain. "No knew that you were going to be a gentleman."

As in state of shock, said Cease. read Won it I look. Cease still was inside of he. He thickness and the size are not different from the previous ones. It was the same one that had been hardened. I was at spot of ask when I would die, but Caesar bowed the head and rubbed the lips against he body sweaty Lee Won. As he caressed Lee Won's cheek with his lips, Lee Won left escape a sigh. Caesar bit the ear and opened the mouth.

"Was a construction site of theater, No it did you know?" read Won, that there was closed the eyes and felt the temperature of his body, of suddenly Opened the eyes. " theater?"

"okay."

This time, Caesar frowned he frown to read Won, who it I look without say a word. "Obviously to Dmitry "

"Dmitry said that you were dead".

In view of the words of Lee Won, The expression Caesar HE hardened. "So, Did you know until now? I'm dead?"

"okay."

read Won he nodded. Caesar looked to Iwon, as if had forgotten what say. Belatedly, read Won thought that something was strange.

"No did you know that was here?"

In view of the ask of read Won, Caesar nodded with a face disgusted.

"okay."

"So, Why are you here?"

When HE you presented a suspicion apparently obvious, Cease intervened and answered. "Because we need the army of Lomonosov."

"This you in he army?"

When you read Won came back to ask, Caesar said. "Yeah want get rid of the traitors, No can wear to the of inside. Is difficult Yeah the things HE filter ".

"Are alive?"

"and."

Cease went back the head and I look to Yi Won. "All it will be removed". Only this man can say something So with a smile so bright. read Won sigh without say nothing further.

As you got involved with a man So? Also is the better mafia between the mafias.

Even if you regret it, it's too late. Lee Won folded his heart and raised his head. The light of the sunset that came in by the window it broke and HE crashed against he lounge. Of suddenly, read Won squinted the eyes. The remains of the light bright you clouded the view. The last rays of the sun dyed of red he hair silver of Cease, and a image residual of light waved gently from his back.

" Huh."

Again, from below, Cease began to move. read Won I look his clock, but HE surrendered bit after. "Not long."

Chapter 72

As I remembered and talked about him for the past few days without getting tired of it, Caesar sighed. regretful. But that It doesn't mean I quit. read Won sigh and moaned while moving slowly only his waist and HE rubbed he stomach light and heavily. When Unconsciously raising his knees and spreading his legs, Caesar put his body on top of Lee. Won and started to hit your waist oh really.

"Ah ah ah ah."

Every time he heard a creak from below, Lee Won couldn't stand the moan that came out. from his mouth and let out a constant moan. The second case came quickly. While trembled with a breath suffocating, Cease continuous giving slaps in the back, pouring it in he.

Footsteps were heard and the people waiting in the room turned their heads at the same time. At the time When they saw the two of them walking side by side, they all seemed tense. What happened? Their faces were expressionless as if nothing had happened, but the tsar's tie was askew and he hair of read Won was stretched.

No I know if it I hit. Look, you face remember a lot to that.

The members of the organization HE they looked and they waited anxious it what would they say the two. "Yeah, how have you state? Are the conditions suitable?

"Yeah?"

In view of the ask friendly of Mikhail, read Won flicker of new like saying it that wanted to say. He recovered the sense late and nodded to all hurry. "Yeah, believe that Lomonosov will be satisfied". read Won looked to Caesar and he added.

"Maybe."

Caesar smiled as Yeah No HE worry and then speak with Mikhail. "Lomonosov, can speak a a while?"

While Caesar and Mikhail HE they directed to a hall of conferences separated alone, read Won and Dmitry They sat opposite each other in another room. Dmitry took out a cigarette with a relaxed expression on his face. HE it he took to the mouth and drink he smoke with a groan. Dmitry smiled happily while was facing to read Won with the table in it half.

"You you hit strong?"

Deliberately pulls out the language during a lot time. read Won answered without face. "No, I you will catch of new."

Given that, Dmitry HE threw out to laugh

"Such. Just she lived, but really looked like that I was going to die ". Dmitry

smiled at read Won, who didn't say nothing.

"Yeah had been sincere, No tea you would have left with neither a piece of bone. Thank you by can live

a bit further ”.

"Believe yes."

Dmitry HE stopped in view of the unexpected voice of his willpower of talk and I look to read Won. asked with a expressionless face.

"Listen that this plan is a construction site by Dmitry and Caesar."

"Yeah, for catch to the opposition".

The voice by Dmitry she was haughty, as Yeah he I would have chosen one to my, No to you. read Won added with a expensive cold.

"But they said that was completely messy". “ that?" To the hear the voice of Dmitry, who quickly HE put of foot, read Won continuous talking with indifference.

"Of all modes, he effort seems have made, So that No I'll talk further of the past. but." read Won deliberately added a space between them.

"In he future, you will have that be a bit further meticulous at the time of decorate you job. No goes to be it same here ”.

Dmitry just snorted briefly, as if exasperated. However, at the time who heard the following words of Lee Won, the smile He disappeared from his face.

You have a lot of hidden wealth, Mr. Dmitry. Do you have funds and real estate that you formed during your mandate as KGB, hidden assets in Switzerland and Germany, and lands in France and Japan? " Read Won narrowed his eyes the eyes.

"Even they say that he club secret that direct this organizing drugs illegal and prostitution". "by so much?"

Dmitry I look to read Won in silence. Was as that would you do Yeah it you knew read Won Opened the mouth with much formality, excluding emotions.

"You have no idea why I've stayed here since that day?" Dmitry laughed between teeth.

"Because are a coward". "Incorrect."

read Won continuous talking with voice frank

"Because had all it that needed here. Data about money illegal, investigation of background of the people necessary and evidence ".

The smile of Dmitry He disappeared. Lee added. Won.

"For reference, there are data about the age that had Dmitry when he started wear diapers." While the expression by Dmitry was hardening, he face by Lee Won I smiled little little by little.

"I thought that had betrayed to Cease, So that you prepared you own revenge, but the I will leave of side by now. Even Yeah No I would have done my job correctly, there would be worked up hard ".

Lee Won opened his mouth at the person who didn't say anything. "But the next time, I would be better work without mistakes". Dmitry smiled with malice in view of the words that he added, as Yeah out comprehensive. The eyes No They smile at all.

"I you will kill some day".

read Won answered gently. "Soon you will a beggar".

Dmitry, with he face rigid, HE I raise of a leap of his seat. After of go out of the lounge with passed violent, other person I enter in the

living room.

"By that you worked so hard?"

To the see to Leonid whistle briefly, read Won he pointed with a face expressionless. "Isn't it rude to eavesdrop on someone else's conversation?"

"Hear to hidden is he instinct of a sniper. Am a genius."

Leonid smiled happily when read Won it I look as Yeah was annoying.

Of all modes, OK the grief stay with the eyes of Lomonosov-san. Besides, No I you disappoint I Like very much." "I glad that beech enjoyed."

Leonid HE river in voice high in view of the obvious reaction of that was saying something that No you liked in absolute, and HE reclined in the backup from the sofa where I was sitting Lee Won.

"sleep."

Leonid took something out of his pocket and handed it to her. Lee Won was taken aback and accepted it. It was one card of personal visit printed in bread of gold in it pearl paper further fine.

For read Won, who was looking the card of presentation without say a word, Leonid he pointed with pride the phone number cell phone written in the part later.

"You are the first to give this number. Anytime, anywhere, if I need anything, call me ".

When you read Won I raise the head, added with trust. "Go to will kill any".

read Won, who I look the back of Leonid after of smile happily, thought with he frown pucker.

By what's up so many people to me around that is so eager for kill to others?

The snow, which had not stopped for a while, stopped for a moment. Thanks to this, the planes canceled they continued operating busily in he darling. The gang members that had been waiting at the airport

from the beginning, they were impatient as they checked the time of stretching regardless of the looks of people.

"Ah!"

TO the call of someone, all they came back the look toward a place to the time, and a group of men rushed towards forward.

"Sasha, have you state?"

Sasha Opened the mouth with a face expressionless toward Yuri, who there was inclined the head shyly.

"That this going here, all?"

All they looked at each other and they responded to the voice almost without ups and downs, as a sound mechanic. "I, that is it that was waiting

to pick you up."

Sasha the I look with a look cold, that score and HE tense in view of the indescribable sensation of intimidation.

"Is brilliant."

Leaving a short word, he continued forward with enthusiasm. A man in an elegant suit, Carefully combed over his silver-gray hair, he had a black patch over one eye. A man with a coat on one arm and long strides, and a multitude of black suits chasing him, showed curiosity and fear and could not set aside the eyes of he.

After getting into the sedan where Sasha was waiting, the members of the organization who bowed the head to the unison they ran toward he car behind of they. Bit after, he sedan in he that Sasha there was game it continued, Following by a line of cars black of size medium. Sitting with the legs crusades and buried in the part rear of the sedan, Yurihi I look nervously the expensive side by Sasha.

"Hey, Sasha. I'm sure about what it you listened when did you come, but "

"by "so."

Sasha reclined in it seat with the eyes closed and he continued speaking.

Chapter 73

"Given that he successor this dead, No means this that want keep you to you same as the second person?"

Yuri seemed highly strung and it I look to the eyes. In reality, Sasha. Many words inside of the organization There are many rumors about what

Tutsev murdered the czar. But as. "

"by "so."

interrupting the words stutterers of Yurich, Sasha Opened the mouth. "Died?"

"Yeah?"

Said while continued closing the eyes to Yuri, who was surprised. "I asked if the tsar was dead".

"Oh No. Well, nobody saw he body HE says that was retired for avoid a investigation police, but as you know, No is difficult get rid of body "

Hesitant, Sasha No said nothing. Yuri it I look and HE surprised to the see a mild smile in their lips. "You are bothering."

"Sa, Sasha?"

Yuri I enter in panic and went back to call him by his name, but Sasha No said nothing further.

"this good. I will be waiting for you."

Tuchev hung up the phone and HE returned to the executives what did you expect. Tuchevev them opened his mouth, that clearly They were nervous.

"Let's say Sasha is back. Now Yurihi is escorting him from the airport." officers HE They looked. Tuchevev continuous speaking with voice

annoyed.

"I have arrived until here and never I will be able return. Of some manner must achieve our willpower ".

Tuchev, that there was spoken with force, immediately softened his tone and speak.

"By supposed, No I will forget the grace to the companions that they shared the willpower".

A color of gonna appeared in the faces of the executives that were very nervous Tuchev thought with satisfaction in his heart. Is like everything would have finished

I have already prepared a list of executives and members of the organization who do not give up. Today in The moment Sasha recognizes Tuchev as his successor, there will be a great purge. And will become the second under the command of Sergeev. in The.

Tuchev He smiled with a dark face.

When the boss, who had retired from the front line, returned, the company executives organization were shocked. He successor was removed, by it that only remained to name a new successor. everyone thought yes.

The meeting from today It will be a place to nominate still new successor. The executives they came in mass to the Offices of the organization in dazzling sedans. The executives that had state present during a lot time and the that they finished of ascend to the rows HE gathered and they exchanged greetings. All were powerful supporters of Tuchev. After of look around of the room a time, Tuchev smiled with a smile of conversion.

Is perfect. All was how was it planned.

None of them were on his side. Tuchev was convinced. With this number, even Sasha would succumb to the pressure.

"So, by that does not come "Dmitry?"

y y

An executive who was waiting for the meeting to start with a cocktail in the spacious meeting room lectures he said as if he had suddenly

remembered it. The other officer shook his head and answered.

"No it I have seen all. Leave it alone. Yeah someone that No be a executive HE involves, only ruin the atmosphere."

"It is. I'm not sure what will happen if I go against Sasha's conscience." Given those words, all they shuddered and They agreed.

"Sasha still has many followers in the organization. You will have that cope with that ". Someone further was of agreement with someone who was very highly strung.

"No can ignore the own skills by Sasha. No are you who believe to the tsar? "In reality, no I want to come back to see you for he the rest of my life".

In view of the honest confession of someone, all HE confused with a expensive pale TO difference of when organized his work, to Tucheve you irritated the shy executives.

"Now, by that all HE are removing the line? No there is lap back now. Are all in he same boat! "

The executives immediately they went down the line in view of the Screams. Tucheve squeezed the teeth in secret and HE put to think.

Sasha. He current boss of Sergeyev.

Yeah No it recognize, all the positions inside of the organization they will be in vain. For have success in the organization, HE requires inevitably his approval !

Was so when take a decision strong. A member of the organization that guarded he abroad HE rushed to get in with a contemplative face.

"Sasha just of go out of the car".

All the executives looked at each other at the same time. Finally, before them, Alexander Sergeyev appeared. All the executives that had state gossiping until now they kept the mouth closed. Sasha He walked past them and headed straight to his seat. Only the sound of his footsteps echoed in the spacious room of meetings that was in silence.

He inside was in silence. The executives that were sitting over there HE they looked, but nobody speak. Sasha, who was sitting on the top

seat in the heavy silence, kept her mouth closed and looked as if he had something to say. But no one spoke first. Sasha, who had been expecting patiently, opened the mouth.

"There is a lot space empty".

That was the first thing Sasha said after showing up in years. The executives looked at each other quickly to the face and spoke in low voices. As he watched them tremblingly, Tuchevev opened the mouth.

"There are some executives who have fought because they don't feel well. The content of the meeting HE send to by separate. Although tea said that Sasha there was I come Even the executives are

So, it that hinders a lot the management of a organization ".

Tutchev seized the opportunity. How did Sasha find out that the officers who did not come were followers of Caesar and I don't know they communicated with him to purpose?

One of the executives, who had only exchanged autographs with Tuchevev's comments, who had a smile of conversion inside and a face full of worry, coughed clumsily and opened the mouth.

"Hey, Sasha. In fact, the organization is currently in crisis due to events unpleasant. Therefore, it is necessary to quickly select a successor " Like will wait for your cautious words, began to spill words here and there. "Ha been very difficult for us. No from that Sasha let the organization. Yeah No HE goes to meet, choose a successor."

"Just maintaining an organization is no longer the limit." "By that are you silent? No can hear us? I are ignoring?"

An angry voice slowly came out, but Sasha still didn't say anything. All it took was a look around with a horribly cold face. The executives, who had been chatting for a while, they were exhausted by the continued lack of response. When the complaints had decreased, Sasha speak for first time.

"by "so."

With a voice as sharp as a sword, he continued. "Who wants to be his successor?"

Given those words, all they exchanged looks hastily and Tuchevev put

on of foot. "With the will of everyone, I intend assume that position. Please, allow it ".

With a confident face, Tucheve declared. The executives were very nervous and were waiting for the decision to applaud or criticize. Everyone was looking at Sasha's mouth, but he opened his mouth while looked to Tucheve.

"It would be good."

Everyone looked at each other in bewilderment while everyone was amazed at the unexpected and cold answer. Sasha spoke with voice cold.

"Anyway, the organization is a world of power, and executives who don't attend are They consider abstentions, and if you are the most influential among the current executives, that's fine. If it was stolen by force, of course I should have it. I approve of Tucheve as his successor." happiness and the happiness HE they mixed in the faces of the officers. The faces of the executives that were being dragged by yamuya hardened with shame, and those who were in the Tucheve's position they cheered. Among them, the most satisfied was Tucheve. With joy in their fleshy cheeks, shook the hand of their followers.

Now the organization is mine. Rotten in hell, naughty boy. In that moment he was he king of the world.

"Yeah a man strong HE converts in king, that am I". All HE surprised by he sound sudden and they looked a place. HE Opened the door of the hall of conferences and a man entered. The moment the bright platinum blonde appeared, the atmosphere of the conference room changed. Shortly after, the sound of breathing followed choking and remorse, and the members of the organization began to roar here and there. One of Sasha's eyes lit up with a secret light and a pleasant smile crept in. by their lips.

He What opened the door was he heir that believed dead. He that has name of Emperor, Caesar.

He czar, that HE looked like exactly to Sasha when was young, HE remained looking at them. Return with a coat over his neat suit as before.

In a instant, the hall of conferences remained in silence. The stimulating atmosphere of the past HE had gone. Was confused and I couldn't find nothing that say.

Chapter 74

"Uh, as ?! "

Tuchev, that HE went back contemplative in half of the confusion, stuttering. In he moment in that Their eyes met, Caesar smiled coldly. In an instant, the atmosphere in the room conferences froze. In front of the officers who were looking at them with pale faces, Caesar took out his chair and sat down. Officers saw him holding his breath. Caesar slowly supported a arm on the armrest of the chair and Opened the mouth.

"Now, shall we start the meeting again?" Cease I look to the officers a time.

"Today's agenda was to change to the successor?"

The executives HE swallowed he breath in view of he silent whisper. Without nobody that it would support, Tuchev had to save yourself in addition. HE I raise hurriedly and insisted.

"There is something clever about this. Otherwise, how could the dead appear here? " Cease Opened the mouth with voice indifferent before the tumultuous movement here and there.

"Do you know what the first thing I learned when I was educated as a successor?" A slight cynicism slipped in the lips of Cease.

"Is only for make sure of that he enemy this completely without breath". In a moment, all he world was hectic. The executives that they sympathized with Tuchev quickly they became contemplative and They did not know what to do.

"Dmitry us cheated ! "

TO the words from someone, everyone they joined quickly and they murmured as one only.

Czar, No it we know! Absolutely innocent! "

Dmitry I know invention he same! Something that I will never know! In reality!" "Dmitry was not present today. Must catch to Dmitry! " Are

rats !

Tutchev sharpened the teeth in view of the appearance of the executives that quickly it betrayed and they entered in panic. guys useless. Yeah you do this, you will have than destroy them to all.

"Forward!"

Tutchev suddenly stood up and shouted. At the same time, the walls opened here and there, and around of a dozen gang members armed them they pointed with their weapons to the time. To the see to the executives startled watching and without know to do, Tutchev felt a bit better.

"Now, No there is nothing that can do. I tried of arrange the things peaceably, but I finished here

... .. "

He took a gun out of his pocket. Executives here and there tried to move at the same time, but to the same time, he sound of the weapons of the members to the open the forced to return to put the hands in the arms.

"Now that this ha happened, No matters Yeah do you live either you die." Tutchev looked at Caesar and he smiled palely.

quite Well Here kill to all and I do post of the organization. All the things annoying they disappear. I I will undo of all the disturbing of this place !

First, the cannons they pointed to Sasha and Cease. "Whose want get rid first?"

Tutchev asked happily. Elected to one of the rich that it they looked directly. Yeah, to Sasha you would love to. let's leave to Cease for he final. Surely I'll look terrified that face arrogant.

Thinking So, Tutchev immediately pointed out with his weapon to Sasha. There was a loud bang and a loud screech. The safety device was released, and in the suffocating silence, only Tutchev's gun was making a sound towards Sasha. Tutchev smiled with mischief.

Goodbye, Sasha. You've worked hard all this time. I will kill you the Sergeev way." While As contemplative executives watched, Tutchev pointed a gun at the center of his forehead. Only squeeze he trigger

With the moment that there was state expecting so much, Tucheve HE enraged so much not even could breathe properly.

Taang-.

HE I'm listening a strong noise, and No only the executives, but also the gang members that they pointed HE they put rigid and the They looked. No were left scars in Sasha. No was a alone drop of

blood. When everyone turned their heads in wonder, they looked. Dozens of snipers they point directly to the room conferences from the ceiling of the building in front.

Some of the surprised members of the band them they pointed with their weapons, No to the officers. However, before they could even try, the members of the organization fell bleeding with the sound of broken windows here and there, and Tucheve saw it right before his eyes. The death of the unit of elite that there was servant so expensive.

But the nightmare didn't end there. As he hesitated in shame, the men who entered through the door opened fire at random. The gang members who were threatening them fell to their knees in an instant, and the statute changed immediately. The executives were shouting here and there, lying on their backs. backs or they were shot while They were trying to flee.

After a round of sniping, there was silence in the conference room. Lying behind of the army of snipers and gang members of Lomonosov to their back, Caesar speak.

"All the traitors they will be executed to the manner of Sergeyev."

At the same time, horrible gunshots rang out, and executives here and there screamed and bled and they fell to the floor. The executives, that they got escape of the bullet, they shouted of surprise and HE they put under the desk. The shooting stopped only after the poured bullets made hives in all the bodies of the traitors.

Caesar looked at the expressionless face of Tutsev, who had fallen at his feet and was bleeding profusely. César, who removed the Glock from his arms, fired one last shot in the head while he was sitting in the chair, and Tucheve, who jumped with a dull sound, left of move.

Sasha was sitting still, looking at him, still. When they ceased the shots and he smoke decreased, went back the head towards a side to see to his son ripe. Sasha narrowed her eyes. a eye.

"Did everything go according to your script?" Cease answered to the voice peaceful.

"You must put New wine in wineskins new".

"The new organization have a new executive that means?" A happy smile appeared in the lips by Sasha.

"I will have that wait and see what type by Sergeev you will create."

With those words, Sasha stood up from her seat. He opened his mouth as he looked at his son, who was still sitting in its seat. "No there will be need of a coronation."

Sasha threw a coat over one arm and ran past Caesar when he hit the ground. soaked in blood. All he did was tap his son on the shoulder as he passed. but that was enough.

That day, there was a small but big generational change within Sergeev. In the process, the Most of the executives of the Sergeev organization turned into corpses, and the numbers empty HE they completed the same way to day following.

The news about he term with some little ones obituaries in a corner of the newspaper local.

After the news that Sergeev's succession had been safely completed, each organization was busy sending wreaths and gifts. The boxes were piled up on the office and already No there was place to put them, by what they were scattered by all he aisle.

To the hear the news from Lev, Mikhail drank tea without say a word and put on to think. Sure that you did it

Of suddenly remembered he past.

He day that came to Lomonosov of between the dead, Cease did a offer amazing. "You need the army of Lomonosov?"

In view of the suspicious ask of Mikhail, Cease nodded briefly.

"Now that we have identified to the traitors, all it that is left over is he punishment". Mikhail it looked with a smile cold in the lips and asked. "Then what will I benefit from?" Cease squinted the eyes.

"Is something priceless in it world. Of course, the value of the product is it enough Well ".

"What is that?"

To Mikhail, who asked him repeatedly, Caesar presented the documents he had brought. Caesar said while Mikhail looked inside with he frown. "All is property of Berdyaev."

Mikhail let the papers and it only that had that do was look to the lap of the corner. There was a pinch of absurd on his face.

"A deal by return it that I did you remove? Do you believe that I will accept a offer so scandalous? " "By supposed that I think that you will do it".

"by that?"

Caesar smiled relaxedly. "Is he his son's work. The expression of Mikhail change. Cease continuous their words while looked he about gentle. "HE they have filled all the documents and we are expecting he failed of the court. The results are out of all doubt ".

Caesar added that he intervened deliberately. "By supposed that we passed by he process legal".

Mikhail, that was looking at the documents in silence, he murmured. "Read Won did this ? "

Cease said to his face doubtful but bright.

"I do not intend to maintain friendly relations with this agreement as an opportunity. Not even I'm making that offer. However, this cooperative relationship is a complete contract, and all will finish with this one time." Michael she asked, looking at him with eyes fine.

"Want say that I can send you a sniper of new?"

Cease answered quickly to the ask that was clearly in his mind. "Alright, me too I will send it".

While HE laughed by absurd, Mikhail already knew which there was chosen one.

Crazy guy.

Levi I look sincerely his face quietly smiling. Mikhail, that was lost in their thoughts while HE wore the tea to the mouth, he murmured for Yeah same.

"Change generational".

There was a smile relaxed in his face. "I should think about it."

"Mister Lomonosov?"

Levi, that was surprised, called without know it, but Mikhail No said nothing further.

A light spring breeze blew from afar. It is not easy to enjoy a spring almost snapshot in a city of Buk-gu, where winters are particularly long and the short springs. While people from all over the world went out, took off their clothes and sunbathed, Lee Won ran busily by street to big strides. late.

He stayed without breath and ran street below. Is as a train useless. Only HE spoils when are so busy. Also let a back section.

Lee Won, who chose to run instead of waiting for the next train, checked the time while running. okay. Can gonna 10 meters by second. Damned be-!

Desperate by math useless, Lee Won ran as a crazy. A gentle breeze spring blew gently to his around. In he landscape of buildings that they passed quickly, of suddenly met a man right now went out of the car.

UPS.

I quickly hit the brakes for a moment, but it was too late. Lee Won crawled forward with both arms and collapsed. That's all! While he imagined himself hitting his face directly against the road, suddenly his body jumped and someone wrapped their arms about his waist.

"Oh."

The man who exclaimed jokingly let out a laugh above his head. After

With a sigh of relief, Lee Won looked up and the waiting man was looking at him. The platinum blonde glowing in the spring sunlight is especially stunning. When you read Won, that still No HE there was recovered of the impact of the shock, it I look, Caesar smiled gently.

"Always I you throw with all you body".

Lee Won responded indifferently as usual. "Why always are in my way".

Cease HE threw out to laugh. The gang members that they expected HE they startled, but to he No you mattered and asked.

"Where to you go? Wanna wish you ". "Oh so." As if everything had gone well, Lee Won placed the file folder in Caesar's hand. Caesar looked down in puzzlement, and Lee Won said quickly, checking the time. Take it to number 34 on the way. It's my client and I'm leaving tomorrow at 3 pm, so read all the documentation by then. then!"

"Wait a moment!"

Caesar called quickly, but read Won ya there was fled far.

He had made a reservation for a restaurant and, with his mind blank, César reflected on the past. Must be my own misunderstood the one who has a feeling of *déjà vu*.

knowing that this never was he case, Cease HE set aside bitterly of the reality. When I gave the lap, I heard ringing he phone. The lips Caesar they twitched when checked he number.

"That happens?"

read Won, that still I was breathing with voice gentle, said from he other side. "Are the 7 in spot this evening, I have one hour more either less". Cease smiled in silence.

"Ah, I'm wishing that I arrived".

Cease you gave a brief kiss by phone. It only that return was the sound of a call that HE short.

When between to the car with a smile, listen dream he phone of new. This time, was a name that No was very welcome. Dmitry
..... no, he is good."

He smiled briefly while fixed his look in he trace of read Won, who

HE there was dissipated. "A traveling pornographer ha jumped off to my arms".

Cease smiled and he added.

"Is really charming".

From he other side of the receiver, rang a shout indecipherable either a curse, and the laughter of Cease HE mixed pleasantly with he.

<End of roses and champagne>

roses and champagne 2

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 75

Roses and champagne Inside World

When I was kidnapped by first time and barely I returned with life, said my father.

- I will have to teach you how to survive for your account.

Muttering to himself, he looked at me. A single silver-gray eye, in contrast to the one covered with he patch, me looked with coldness.

Without even shouting, the woman backed away. The courage to jump and kill the mafia boss with his naked body was imaginary, but the sense of reality was zero. I won't even regret it now. Caesar continued his work with an expressionless face and a glowing Glock. Despite From its mechanical movement in and out, the woman only trembled helplessly. After of ejaculate, soggy in the blood of the women, he left as Yeah nothing. Cease in coat, still holding up the Glock in his hand, he left of the room and the crew that I expected He stopped.

"For "Dmitry."

When Caesar opened his mouth, the men immediately became alert. To the members of the gang who were waiting for the next word with rigid faces, spoke to them in a voice that was not different to the usual. "Tell me that tea you will go soon".

Behind him, as he passed, the gang members ran into the room and heard the hustle and bustle of cleaning. Suddenly, his hair fell over his forehead. Caesar got upset and moved his Glock with hand. The dried blood on her shiny platinum blonde hair made her hair became heavy and went back to fall about his forehead. I leave just this time.

Need give me a shower.

Thinking with indifference, Cease continued walking.

The high sopranos of boys who had not undergone their metamorphosis sounded softly. A man sitting only in the part rear of a great church I listened in silence a anthem in Latin. The poor voices that they sang that HE faded by the spaces empty of the magnificent church, far to arrive to the darling, they seemed incapable to go through the walls of church as is due.

"Mr. Lomonosov."

Lev sat in the back seat and called him. Mikhail, who was the most trusted entourage, bowed his head. head and you whisper to Mikhail, who was sitting there without blinking.

"HE just he time, you have that go away "

He spoke his words carefully, but Michael didn't respond. When he hesitated and tried to talk about new, opened the mouth.

"Wait that you voice have further force the next time that come."

Lev, who had blinked without knowing what it meant, soon realized: "Oh. Belatedly, tried to fight with Mikhail, but he was already leaving the chapel behind the choir that was rehearsing he coral. Lev he felt embarrassed and it he hurriedly continued.

When I left of the building old and wet, the light of the sun crossed my eyes by a moment. Levi, that HE protected the eyes with the hands in place of wear glasses of sun, went back the head toward he car that I waited and then HE stopped.

Around the solid stone steps, not only the Lomonosov members, but also men from other organizations were lined up. An unsettling tension overlaid the Unique reverent and solemn church atmosphere. Lev stopped following Mikhail who had left of walking and saw a man high climb the stairs further there of he.

Carefully delivered platinum blonde hair, bright silver-gray eyes reminiscent of the clear winter sky, the man who never seemed to have retreated from the opponent in front of him, no, he did.

A beautiful fur coat draped over her shoulders was long enough to cover her height. However, the coat made to avoid the cold wave in Buk-gu created the illusion that all of his body was Covered blood.

Caesar Alexandrovich Sergeyev.

Levi, that flicker hurriedly, remembered his face the first time that it saw. Cease when was much younger than he is now. It was those eyes that didn't change back then and now. How is it possible for such a small child to have eyes like that? When our gazes meet They found by first time, the spine vertebral by Lev He cooled for moment.

Still was he same today. Lev HE stopped by a moment when saw to That man. probably all they will do it.

Expensive beautiful but bloody and creepy.

No was difficult overlap he face youth of the man that squeezed he trigger of glock toward the head of the opponent without even a smile momentary.

Ought have killed so.

Remembering his regret, Lev controlled the movement with his eyes in case of any circumstances. unforeseen. Meanwhile, the regular sound of footsteps climbing the stone stairs came with coldness to my ears.

Caesar walked towards Mikhail, looking straight ahead. The lion, although old but not yet brave, I look with coldness. The distance between the two men, that HE they looked without none guy of inconvenience, was getting closer gradually until reaching finally in the themselves stairs.

Caesar stopped a couple of steps away and looked directly at Mikhail. Mikhail also looked at him. eyes without saying a word. The two looked at each other without saying a word. The gang members put their hands in he pocket inside of the suit either in the waist and HE they prepared for take out their weapons in how much they saw something suspicious.

There is no chance of anything unpleasant happening in front of the holy church, and I hoped that not happen, but we have to be prepared just in case. Caesar, who had been silent Until then, he opened his mouth first in the midst of dozens of pairs of eyes that were watching the two men containing the breathing.

"No knew that you were to this church".

Said Mikhail with calm in view of the voice indifferent.

"Tea you go to find in a place that really No tea appropriate."

Cease answered with a face still expressionless.

"The faith is important, especially for some". Mikhail HE He laughed briefly.

"Sasha lost a eye here". "AHA."

Caesar uttered a short exclamation at him, who secretly uttered threatening words, which they seemed remember the past.

"Certainly, bombing is much more masculine than trying to not supervise and kill someone during sex."

Mikhail frowned, but Caesar turned around without waiting for a response. Immediately, the gang members they took out their weapons and the they followed. Mikhail, that went back the head of their movements coordinated, warned to Levi, that there was been behind of he, in voice low.

"No tea efforts too much, only HE treats of create awareness".

Lev paused and apologized, saying yes with a bewildered look. If Caesar has a problem, Dmitry HE moves of immediate. Nicknamed 'Dog crazy of the czar', his silence meant that he plan there was failed. Thank you, already knew he result. Still So, donated a great amount of money by if anything, and I look around of the church with the heart wild.

Neither I can believe in God.

Lev thought and quickly continued to Mikhail. When the gang Opened quickly the door of the car and stepped back, Mikhail HE slipped inside of the car. The door HE hill and bit after HE or me he sound of the engine starting Mikhail, that was deeply buried in he seat rear of the sedan black covered with a thick glass to proof of bullets by all sides, half closed the eyes.

Ought have you killed when tea kidnapped by first time.

I lost my first and last chance. Perhaps Mikhail will regret it until his death. After Barely escaping, he became a monster. Now it is impossible with the stereotypical way of negligently killing someone during sex. Mikhail remembered Sasha, who was the father of Caesar and who made it so. The eyebrow furrowed on its own. How did you make your own bloodline So?

The real monster could be that man. No, that man is a monster. To kill your own son by your account. There must be been so beautiful that was a waste of see.

Soon after, when he thought of his own son, whom he had no choice but to throw away, his heart beat hard.

Still So, my son will grow usually.

That was the least comforting thing for him. You will probably never see him again in your life, but Instead, his only blood will live independently of this filthy life. You wouldn't even cross with such a monster.

He was very lucky. It was even more so when I remembered the cold silver-gray eyes I had just met. know. Is absurd that my son faces a monster So. It denied roundly.

Sasha married only to obtain an heir. So how could he be so harsh and ruthless? Mikhail already there was resigned to pass he tissue to his own blood, but of suddenly felt curiosity.

Will that man, Caesar, Sasha's only son, marry and have children like his father? by supposed.

Without doubt it a second, Mikhail he nodded. Is a man further cold and mechanic that that Sasha. Was inconceivable that a Cease So knead to someone like did with his life.

Yeah exists such opponent.

Mikhail denied with the head and you asked to the envy. After of draw the image in his mind by Wait a moment, he frowned.

That is creepy. Yeah my son out a daughter, you there would be saying that would flee to the confines of the land and HE hide behind the scenes Just because there was a man So.

Taking a breathing deep in he smoke, he added, relieved by inside. I am glad that that beech given birth to a son.

After a brief meeting with the priest and making a donation, Caesar left the church. Yuri, that always I followed him, also he followed it hurriedly this time.

"Czar, It is said that what, today arrive a large amount of donations to the church "

Caesar looked at the face of Sasha's ardent follower and an entourage who had joined the party. organization on the recommendation of Dmitry. He always does what he asks perfectly, but his flaw is that he is a little arrogant. Anyway, if you do your job well, that's it. Of Anyway, they are just consumables. Once again, it was obvious what he was trying to report after of Hastily pursue him.

"There must be been."

When he stopped talking without even having to listen to the report that he was from Mikhail's side, Yuri HE embarrassed and HE blush. No HE knows Yeah Mikhail came to this church for provoke it either Yeah only I was passing through. But it was clear that he had not heard of of that. In any case, your intentions were clearly communicated. He will not give up and this will continue to happen in the future. Be disrupted during he sex is annoying, but No HE can avoid. Of all modes, was thinking in it that No could solve today, thinking that I will have that do it the next time. Was of Dmitry. So soon as I answered the telephone, a voice family arose from other side.

"What happened? How dare you try to kill yourself in bed? Do you have a big liver? Do you have a small brain? "

There was a double meaning in the smile and the question. Caesar opened his mouth, but Dmitry spoke first.

"So, let's put a camera of surveillance in you room. Yeah happens something, have that run of immediate, but what is this, after of see him or listen to it? "

The reason he regrets it is that he misses the scene in which Caesar kills his partner while having sex. As far as Caesar knew, Dmitry's only hobby was stalk him. It was nice to see how sad he must have been when he heard the report. During 24 hours, Dmitry only observed the signals from the microchip implanted in Caesar's body, but It was impossible to know all the details. For example, Caesar's condition did not change if he was sleeping or having relationships sexual all the evening.

Chapter 76

From the day he first experienced ejaculation, Caesar learned not to reach the limit. ecstasy under any circumstances. Even when he ejaculates, he does not feel the climax. It's just excretion. The moment further helpless of a man is when ejaculate either after. AND in that moment you die. But for Cease, never existed "the moment". Always was looking his penis stand up and ejaculate like a stranger. Dmitry repented and offered several times to install a camera, but Caesar he refused. They let him go to the provincial office, but he had no intention of allowing it any longer. Once Furthermore, Caesar spoke with an expressionless face as he spoke into one ear of Dmitry about how useful it is was the camera of surveillance.

"Still So, had something what to say to the regard".

I was going to tell him to prepare a girl for sex that I didn't finish properly, but I was. Of course Dmitry was imagining something completely different. I heard the sound of a rapid breathing, but it didn't matter. Because Caesar's demands are clear. Of course, the installation of a surveillance camera, which Dmitry wanted so much, was not included in the requirements.

"... ..No, go straight there. It will take a while. "

He continued talking and walked away. Yuri tried to chase her, but she raised her hand to stop her. Yuri quickly retreated and ordered the other gang members to follow as well. their instructions. While so much, Cease continuous the call with big strides. While so much, Dmitry continuous talking about it. What are they the cameras of surveillance. While so much, Cease found a cigarette and HE put the hand in the pocket.

Was a mistake lose the attention by a moment. A time in his life, Cease was alert. AND in that moment destiny flew to their arms.

As soon as he saw the dark-haired man running towards him, Caesar stopped with his cell phone in hand. For a brief moment, Caesar thought it was the end. He thought of a knife that went through his stomach or a bullet that went through his heart, but he soon realized account of that the hands of the man. No. They had nothing. Then, in

view of he sex opposite, extended the hand and grabbed the man by the waist.

"this."

He left a whisper, as a sigh. He man, that almost HE there was fallen of the nothing, barely HE put in the arm of Caesar for avoid being expelled.

"sorry."

The man who barely held his breath raised his head. Caesar looked at the man in his arms. With black hair, it was too much to say that he was completely Asian. Mixed race, I thought vaguely. Messy hair that doesn't match neat features is probably the influence of the crazy sprint. However, what caught the most attention were the open lips. inadvertently. "Where are injured?"

When asked in voice low with the look fixed in the lips, he man answered hurriedly as if I had regained consciousness belatedly

"Oh that Alright."

Cease it let only, leaving it hurriedly.

It took and it do?

No was so difficult. Immediately it I dragged to the alley that HE reflected to the final of his look and it Drove directly, and all term. He man was quite high. No was so slim as he of a women. Still So, he feeling that remained in his arm already there was insulted to Cease. After of a brief smile, he man went back to talk. "It I feel by the drawbacks caused."

"are welcome."

Caesar, who had already taken off his clothes and eaten them to the bottom, looked at the man without hesitate. If you cancel your appointment for rape to a man, Dmitry HE will be madly angry.

No I know if I can leave you see him.

Of course, in the end, it would be satisfying to kill this man horribly. As if it felt Uncomfortable at the lingering gaze, the man immediately picked up the greeting and served him. "It I will do then."

"by one moment."

As he was about to turn around, he turned his head towards Caesar's voice. Caesar opened his mouth, imagining her body naked to through of her coat thick and cheap.

"What about you such Yeah you carry glasses of sun?"

The man blinked, bewildered. It was clear that he did not understand the English language, but César did not he dared to explain. The man, who seemed to have already been raped with his eyes by thousands of people, smiled vaguely, then HE gave the lap with indifference and threw out to run by the road.

"... .."

Hearing the words that came through the phone, César regretted it again. Ah, Dmitry. Ha been a accident by a time.
..... No, No is nothing special "

He smiled briefly while fixing his look after chase the trace of the man that there was missing suddenly. "Saw a "walking pornography."

<Rose and Champagne Inside World completed >

roses and vines

"No see you later up within of a month".

The knife that was cutting the steak suddenly stopped. Caesar raised his head after a few moments of silence. Lee Won kept his gaze on his plate and pretended not to know, but his look acute toward he made him it would hurt a bit the fur.

The sound of knives and forks on the floor was particularly loud in the quiet room. dining room. Slowly lowering his hands and crossing his long fingers on his thighs, Caesar support the back in the chair and speak.

"Tell me by that a month".

Swallowing saliva, doing a sound without know it and swallowing saliva dry, read Won HE put he steak in the mouth and swallowed it quickly. "Have a request, it is urgent".

Before Caesar opened his mouth, he quickly added. "I I also have a job." Cease No said nothing. read Won deliberately did a crunch and short he steak with force. Cease speak of new. "Because one month?"

Was stubborn. read Won was very aware of that never I was going to function only with a discussion abrupt in the pattern expected, explained the words that there was prepared.

"Is a case complicated. There is that investigate the surroundings, get prepared in case of that is a judgment and meet evidence for convince to the other part of that No Oh to judgment so much as be possible

... .. "

Caesar only asked a word about the words of read Won. "by therefore," A calm voice followed. "By what a month?"

"Because I have a lot work "

No I can.

Thought read Won. TO this rhythm, the conversation simply HE will repeat as Yeah will turn for always. TO less that I arrived to a direct conclusion.

Wait, this is a conversation?

He suddenly frowned, but finally he couldn't take it anymore and stopped cutting. When the Intentional screeches disappeared, a terrifying silence passed between them. With a cold look that seemed to pierce even the thick skin of a hippopotamus, Lee Won's skin, which was too much slim in comparison with the of a hippo, No had talent. read Won squeezed the cuffs and wanted shout.

I can't live because I'm afraid of dying in bed because of you, you're in heat with me! only look at you the expensive!

But honestly, I couldn't say that your resistance was terrifying and out of control. read Won, That drink the words until the tip of the tongue with wine, Opened the mouth.

"Yeah tea you strive all the evening, No tea carry until a month". "by so much?"

"Twenty days ? "

The oppressive sensation of digging into the skin intensified. "Full moon "

"... .. "

To the final, Lee Won, unable of bear it, HE gave up.

"This good, it I will finish in ten days. Ten days either less, neither I can't even die ".

To the get up the head and look directly to Cease, a mild smile appeared in the lips of Cease, there was not said one word until then.

"great."

As for confirm, added Cease. "Ten days."

For Caesar, who Opened the eyes half-closed while recited in voice low, read Won drink he came, but he didn't say anything further.

By what do you think What did I lie?

Lee Won looked at the documents and thought angrily. It wasn't a lie that it was for work. Even if he lied anyway, if you do a background check you will know everything so it's worse than not to do such deceptive things. It is also true that it takes time. Just a month was a bit exaggerated. Yes, that is the case, right is obvious?

"I, Sir?"

Lee Won woke up with a careful voice. In front of him was an older woman of short stature, looking at him with expensive of worry. read Won revised hurriedly he final of the paperwork, it put in an envelope and HE He returned it.

"Yes, this is all over. It wasn't everything I expected, but I found about 80%. Hopefully I could have find them to everyone, I'm sorry."

Upon Lee Won's apology, the client accepted the document with a face full of emotion. "No, almost I lose all the fortune of my husband, but that is this? I gave by defeated because No I could do everything but it was thank you to the arduous job of the teacher. thank you."

After of give the thank you a after other, he customer HE bowed of new and let the office and the home of Lee Won amazed. Wow, Lee

Won sighed and closed the door. Scratching his head with a frown pucker, returned the head with indifference.

His face in the mirror was so messy that he couldn't break it anymore. I haven't washed my hair during several days and No I I have shaved off. Their eyes were red and injected in blood and his fur was a disaster because only there was asleep of 30 minutes to a hour to the day. Was a disaster. read Won He stroked his rough chin with a blank face. It was the first time they chased me now for finish a job. Naturally, was further complicated of it usual. Already I see, today are some days.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 77

read Won, who there was turned the head by a moment, thinking Yeah wash up and sleep either simply sleep, let of look he calendar with a circle particularly red. The circles

and asterisks that indicate danger are clearly his. that is that read Won, who bowed the head with the frown on the forehead, woke up to himself time.

UPS.

At the same time, Caesar's cold voice revived. ten days.

Without know it, read Won low the head and sniffed all his body, sniffing Ten days they can pass so fast. Ought to have called by a month.

But in that moment, that No was he case in absolute. I thought that Yeah pushed during a month in that state, could be dragged to some place of Siberia. By it less, could to have state locked in the basement. As the bad memories revived, Lee Won frowned and ruffled his hair. hair.

... ... Still So, ha past a time from That in we saw, So that I will have that wash myself.

While walked toward he bathroom, went back to twist the eyebrow. No I'm particularly concerned by that or anything like that. It's been a while since I last saw anyone, but it's good manners to know each other cleanly. Am I a little dirty now? You shouldn't treat people with a dirty rudeness. To the less shave, No wash the expensive, No wash the hair

.

While continued repeating it as a excuse, of suddenly HE gave account. Damn, actually never I it matters.

Deliberate and violently HE removed the clothes and HE was to the bathroom, spinning the handle of the shower with all their strength, but that was enough.

Hit.

A drop of cold water dripped down his furry head. Lee Won raised his head with wide eyes. open. But that was all the water in the shower. At the same time, a terrifying reality struck the mind of read Won.

He bathroom it is frozen.

I ran hurriedly with only my coat in my body, but he bathroom public already was full. read Won had no choice but to line up behind the residents of the apartment complex, who they were standing in groups Similar to he. No one was dressed appropriately. I was hanging around and calculating how long it would take, when of suddenly I felt a sensation of popularity behind of my.

"Mr. read Won".

When he looked back at the familiar voice, Nikolai was standing there, not unlike him, and smiling.

"Ah, hello."

After of a brief greeting, Nikolay continuous. "After of all, you house is frozen".

"Is he destination of the community".

Nikolai laughed out loud at Lee Won's response. It was the same for both with a coat hanging over his naked body, but Lee Won, who was barefoot and in slippers, was a little better. Without slippers, moving my toes clinging to the cold, bare ground, Nikolay HE coló by men's bathroom door good closed.

"Bastards, what are they washing up during so much time?"

Nikolay said in voice high as for hear. Was quite shameful be stopped forehead to a bathroom shared in he that fit five people to the time, expecting that someone came out first. I have been expecting a while, stomping like a bee, but someone Opened the mouth.

"This good Yeah No I wash myself by a day?"

Men nodded in agreement everywhere. "A pair days Alright".

"Have a week".

"When you wash yourself, the cells dead of the fur of you body HE

detach and do more cold".

"No I have to nobody that I take care of all modes, so, that I Washed all the days?" "Even Yeah there is someone who be careful, you can't see it if you turn off the lights".

It was a time when Nikolai and Lee Won also leaned slightly towards the opinion public that rationalized and nodded with the head. Of suddenly, listen he sound of a car that HE stopped forehead to the building. When he gentle noise of the engine decreased, the men that they spoke in row they stopped talking at the same time time. of no way.

By a moment, read Won went back the head in view of a feeling ominous. They passed some seconds of silence. The men began to talk again, but Lee Won's gaze did not move away. of the door. Hopefully No be it

"Read Won, by that are doing this?"

As if noticing something strange, Nikolai asked. That was then. The door of the house was opened communal and a man entered. A tall, blonde-haired man with a long fur coat over the shoulders, dressed a suit dark to stripes.

From shoes italians facts to hand facts by charge, until a suit perfectly equipped with the best, a beautiful diamond watch on her wrist and, finally, her hair was so perfect. However, it wasn't her stylish outfit that surprised Lee Won. He held in a hand a enormous bouquet of roses red that they did that their arms they seemed heavy and Sun Perignon in the other.

Oh.

Lee Won let out a silent scream with his mouth wide open and stiffened as he was. It wasn't the only thing that had hardened. The half-naked men who were standing in a row HE they looked some to others by a moment and They blinked. He man that I enter with a mild smile also HE stopped there.

He faced the men who focused their eyes on him with faces that disappeared in a flash. instant. What appeared in his sight was the appearance of men in thick coats doing row. Most of her legs were bare, with socks or slippers on her feet, and occasionally From time to time their feet rolled as they advanced secretly. The only thing he was wearing was a Pijama fine.

And at the end of the line, the moment he found Lee Won, who was not that different, standing over there, a pink fell from his hand.

dump.

A loud sound echoed in the hallway and silence fell again. All kinds of men, naked and dressed only in coats, they focused their attention, but César's gaze was fixed in one person. There was nothing at all on Lee Won's legs. Except for the sneakers worn out. He neat man with a suit to stripes and a fur of colors about the shoulders barely Opened the mouth while I still know hardened.

"Now that are doing?"

TO the syllables that They left a to a, as Yeah were torn off to the force of the depths of the neck, read Won responded with a face dislike.

"He bathroom this frozen, expecting for wash up". "that?" So soon as Caesar did a pause, Nikolay I look to read Won and to he alternatively, and put a hand on the shoulder of Yi Won.

"Mr Lee Won, I see that is a customer, but I says that wait from above?"

To the same time, the eyes of Cease HE they came back cold Before of that read Won could stop it, Caesar took a step forward and grabbed Nikolai from the doll.

"you."

In a low voice, Caesar opened his mouth. "TO who tea you dare to tap now?"

In a instant, the expensive of Nikolay HE put white. You they trembled the hands, that HE had turned so white as his complexion. With only look at it, HE felt as Yeah HE would transmit a pain vertiginous.

Panicking, Lee Won rushed to grab Caesar's arm. "What are you doing, can't you let him go right now?" "Wait, I will ask you further late".

Cease still I look to Nikolai and whisper in voice low. "slowly." The fur of hen ran by the back of read Won. I forget. That this man is a wolf hidden between the dogs. Nikolay Opened the mouth for shout, but all it that he left was he sound

of heavy breathing. Seeing the pain in front of his eyes turn white, Lee Won smiled and he exclaimed.

"Yeah No loose that hand now same, tea You will regret it."

Caesar's gaze slowly moved towards Lee Won. Lee Won said, looking into her cold eyes. grey silver.

"Leave it alone now, before of that I repent."

The power slowly released from Caesar's hand at the words of displeasure spoken. Nikolay HE drink a shout silent, grabbing their hands naked to the time. A time that read Won, who had overcome the crisis, breathed a sigh of relief in his heart, Caesar immediately went back the head.

At the end of his gaze was a bouquet of roses that he had dropped. Lee Won's face turned white when she saw Caesar bow his back with a large step. Are you really trying to give it to me? The moment the bouquet of roses touched Caesar's fingertips, he warned read Won.

"Yeah I it you give, I will die".

Caesar paused and, after a moment, raised his back. Lee Won, who looked away of the bouquet of flowers that there was in he floor, squeezed the teeth in secret. I will have that correct it. Before that you regret it, but you are already regretting it. What I decided to do is accept the hatred of that man.

While grinded the teeth, the door HE Opened and a cluster of men he left in a hurry. "Ah, that is brilliant".

"As was of wait, he water hot is the better". "We carry a while writing? Sorry."

Between the men that They left and they entered to chat, read Won also greeting and deal of mingle. "for moment."

Caesar, who suddenly extended the hand and grab he shoulder by Lee Won, opened mouth. "Now, to where you go?"

Lee Won responded indifferently. "Said that he bathroom was frozen".

Caesar's face hardened even more. "Are you washing up? here?" read Won frowned he frown as Yeah had something evil. In that moment,

Nikolay Opened He hurriedly closed the bathroom door behind him and, at the same time, Caesar looked through the door wide open. Seeing several naked men taking off their coats and chatting with their bodies nudes at Discover.

To Caesar, who had stiffened from shock, Lee Won nodded indifferently. "by supposed."

In he moment following, Caesar grab to read Won of the arm and escaped of the building.

When woke up, already was in he sedan of Cease. Lee Won I look the street familiar in a hurry fast with a face embarrassed. As you bring to the people? By a moment was furious, but soon he calmed down. Now, No I had no intention to put together a scandal and lead to a dog rude.

No I can return to something as this of all modes. While it looked, their feet barefoot, only footwear with slippers, appeared to the view.

Giving up was easy when I saw it with my own eyes. say Ah. read Won sigh and quickly I agree the reality. Of suddenly, Sun Perignon, that wore Cease, came into view. Lee Won thought indifferently at the ruinous old champagne gossip. placed casually in the basket.

No I left that.

Quickly advance it that would happen to continuation with a expensive I would be. No was nothing particularly difficult. Is like the course was already decided.

Today, it I will take to a restaurant either something that definitely will come out of their eyes, it I will eat and then it I will attack.

In view of the simple answer, read Won frowned he frown.

Chapter 78

No is fun because is a pattern similar.

I have gone out and stepped out, but by supposed was with a women, and it was my first time with a man. No I know that do with the men.

Lee Won fell into a dilemma. Maybe I should have thought about it a little more then. But in that moment, there was no time to think back. It was the first time I knew I had a side so impulsive.

However, the truth is that he was also attracted to this man in his heart. Lee Won admitted reluctantly that made belatedly While concealed and I forgot all he evil that this man there was made.

Still So...

Lee Won, who was worried, thought of the biggest problem that he had not been able to think of in that moment. Maybe this was he heart of the relationship. As Devils No tea you get tired No matters how many days passes?

The more I thought about it, the more blood seemed to come out of my body. Every time I had sex sexual with Caesar, read Won felt that I was going to die. Was the first time that tried with a man, so I had no idea what sex between men was like. I don't know if other men usually have relations how are you doing.

No that this evil. I considered average. Exists some difference between men and men? this is a monster without a doubt.

Lee Won deliberately ignored Caesar and fell into deep thought. Does this guy always did you have sex that way? How the hell have other people had sex with this bastard until now? My God, I have to suffer the fear of dying like a sergeant in bed. After all, ten days was too short, I should have taken it to a month! I'm sure they will come to my home as soon as I have ten days !

While I was looking out the window with deep anguish, the car suddenly entered a street familiar.

Oh.

He course No was it that I expected. By supposed, I would be absurd say that read Won gonna to a restaurant with the ignorance of read Won, but neither was it that I expected that was evil of this manner.

Following the vision contemplative of read Won, I enter the Mansion of Caesar.

"Welcome, he bathroom HE ha prepared with anticipation according to the instructions".

The butler gave direct guidance on when he received the call, and the butler said with sanity. read Won, who was grabbed by Cease by his arm and dragged to the Mansion without the butler's guide, ran behind of Caesar, who walked to big strides.

Caesar, who was used to walking down the long hallway of the big house, opened a door and immediately saw a large bathroom in sight. When Caesar dragged him inside, he immediately saw a bathtub full of water steaming hot, such as He said Butler.

"Call me in any moment Yeah you need something".

The butler, who had run after him, greeted him and then left. Without hesitation, Caesar took the coat to Lee Won's body. It was a hand with no respect or kindness at all. He took off the clothes like he was really bored. Suddenly, Lee Won stood naked, wearing just old sneakers. Caesar's face hardened when he saw Lee Won, who came down without clothes inside, thinking that HE I was going to wash soon.

"Did you go down So?"

The low voice sounded terribly threatening. The atmosphere seemed to take hold of his neck. immediately, but Lee Won had a different idea. When he remembered the fact that he had been dragged until here, left escape a deep sigh.

"I thought that I I was going wash soon".

Desperate, the eyebrows of Cease HE moved briefly. "TO from now on, if it happens something so come to my house".

It was a quiet voice, but it was close to an order. In the future, I thought that a member of the gang for monitor Yeah he bathroom was frozen forehead to the home shared could be sent, but read Won

pretended not to hear.

Still, I liked the bathroom. It doesn't matter how long it takes to adapt to the reality you have ahead, it is natural that it is better to take a quiet bath alone in a large and clean bathroom than clean up after of get hit For people in a bathroom shared.

A time that HE removed he coat, read Won shot their sneakers dusty and HE gave a shower fast. After of shave and wash myself he hair that there was state made with cakes of rice during some days, my mind seemed to be renewed. Lee Won, who was about to get into the bathtub before cool down again, HE stopped when saw to Caesar taking off the clothes of manner insignificant. "That, you too?" Caesar looked at him.

"No Does it matter? wash up good with others men ".

That words I must deny first ?, said read Won after of thinking by a moment. "There is only one, and there is many bathrooms here, right?"

When HE you asked, as Yeah would ask by that No could wash up to the come until here, Cease HE removed the last clothes interior and he replied softly.

"Because this is he bathroom in he what do I want wash myself".

Seeing Caesar sitting on the other side of the bathtub first, waking up to sleep, Lee Won HE saw obliged to swallow the curse and I enter. No HE by that have that bathe in he same bathroom with two men Adults sitting in the same bathtub.

While put my feet in he water hot while held my dissatisfaction, HE I put the fur chicken at the same time. When the warm water enveloped his body, the tension in his body He seemed to get better in a short time. Lee Won closed his eyes and dove deep into the bathtub.

say ah...

A comforting sigh came out. While stretching his body as he was, he slipped through the gentle current, and their knuckles firm they grabbed their ankles without squeeze. When read Won did a pause, Caesar's large hand gently caressed the spot he held. In the warm water, Lee Won squinted forehead and opened the eyes while caressed gently your skin.

"That are doing?"

TO extent that the drowsiness HE was altering bit to bit, the voice of read Won HE went back acute by Yes, alone. Caesar still spoke with voice relaxed.

"Tea I'm playing".

In the voice low, by a moment, he forehead HE met firmly. read Won HE annoying by his reaction reflective and spat with more hardness of the usual.

"Who want tap, leave it go". "No?"

read Won distorted his face while pressed his thumb against he gap in the part of back of his knee.

"Because No I like now". "then,"

Cease squinted the eyes. "When is Well?"

His voice was dangerously low. read Won I look to Caesar with a look involuntary. The expression of Caesar was not so different from the usual one. However, Lee Won could feel his feelings uncomfortable with more sensitivity that never.

"I respect your work." Cease speak in voice low. "So I waited ten days. No phone calls or even peeking so you can concentrate in his job. But, that was it first that saw after of to have supported the death for ten days?"

A smile appeared in the lips of Cease. The eyes No they smile in absolute. "Tell me."

read Won it I look and felt shaking chills in the back. "Said that was because he bathroom was frozen".

I don't know why I feel like I'm making excuses even when I'm telling the truth. Probably It was because of those silver gray eyes looking at him like an interrogation. Lee Won felt uncomfortable, but the gonna of Caesar also was reckless of deny. Of all modes, Yeah good was TRUE that he

was to post of the case, also was TRUE that deliberately it avoided, by it that was ambiguous claim His innocence.

"No I could meet you because it was inevitable " Oh, by that I have

what to apologize?

read Won continuous talking to weigh of that felt a sensation of astonishment. "No there will be such thing in it future". Now, as if to soften his tone, he added, and Caesar looked at him without saying a word. After Pausing around her knees for a while, his hands roamed over her thighs. Lee Won together reflexively his forehead for tap their powerful muscles, but not it avoided.

"then."

The hand of Cease HE raised secretly toward above. Finally, moving slowly the hand That stopped in front to the crotch, Caesar whispered.

"Can ask one? There was something that wanted to do before ".

By a moment, the eyes by Lee Won, that were to spot of chill out, HE they clarified. Caesar put a soft smile on Lee Won's face, revealing his embarrassment for a moment. Lee suffered Won HE gave account further late, but already was too much late. Anticipating that this would happen in first Instead, Caesar set a trap. How many times have you stumbled and stumbled again? Lee Won felt resentful, but now No could say that No. Caesar He added another word.

"They have past ten days".

I forgot it, this guy is a mafia. The intimidation is a true specialty.

In the end, Lee Won distorted his red face without making a sound. The hand that had been caressing the good care muscles of the thigh HE interposed between the crotch and grab the part lead. For a moment, Lee Won closed his eyes with a short sigh. The hot water of the bathtub swayed with a slight movement and ran down his body. The wave that used to relax the body comfortably became a gentle touch and passed over sensitive areas of the body. He Caesar's face who was looking at him appeared in Lee Won's eyes, which had widened. the hairs. Without set aside the eyes of Iwon, the hand of Cease continuous caressing slowly his penis. Slowly, he forehead HE squeezed with force. read Won, that HE there was state tilting

deeply in the bathtub, went back to close the eyes and low a leg for leave space for that the hand of Caesar will play his forehead further easily.

The penis, which had sunk heavily, hardened in Caesar's hand. Caesar controlled the strength and weakness of his hands, pulling them

tightly and then kneading repeatedly with smoothness. The face of read Won turned red and he breath came out of the field.

"Remove you force".

At Caesar's low order, Lee Won opened his blurred vision and stretched his entire body. The fine water HE stirred and a body strong and muscular floated toward the surface. Cease I look to Yi Won thrown in he water. Lee Won closed again the eyes and Caesar buried the face between the legs.

"Oh "

A deep sigh broke out spontaneously. Lee Won barely managed to avoid the fact that he almost He falls into the water again due to the force of his body. Caesar's hand stretched over his limp body, and a hand caressing his tight abdomen grabbed him by the narrow waist and brought him closer. At the same time, the penis in his mouth was swallowed deeply, and Lee Won did not He could bear it and bowed his head. With it, strength in the shoulders and the head submerged in the water.

After barely holding his breath, Lee Won opened his eyes in the water. The air that he exhaled It turned into bubbles and rose drop by drop. The hand that firmly holds the waist lowers and grab the buttocks. HE immerse the head in he water and HE eat the part lower of the body. read Won saw as Caesar buried his face between their legs open floating about the surface of the water. Each time that moves the lips with sensitivity and suck, their genitals inside and out of the mouth HE inflame and appear and disappear repeatedly. My back trembled of emotion and the force I enter in my buttocks.

Caesar grabbed the naturally tense muscles. As if to confirm, with his fingers rubbing the soft opening between his hard hips, Lee Won couldn't hold his breath any longer and HE He stood up, extending his hand.

"below,"

Chapter 79

The choked breath suddenly burst out and Lee Won surfaced. At the same time, he spat he penis that there was bitten Cease, it grab by the waist and shot of he. Without can avoid it, he inside it opened of immediate, and read Won hug to Caesar deeply in his body.

“ Yuck.”

A harsh moan erupted from inside his throat. Unable to straighten the distorted brow, Yi Won-bun, who was holding Caesar's shoulder tightly, exhaled. My butt was so heavy that I felt as if my bowels they left to fall. Ha ha ha, Caesar waited while taking deep breaths one after another. After Lee Won HE got used to by a time, Caesar subject his waist with a arm and grab he edge of the bathtub with the other.

When Caesar remembered the body, the connected body came to mind. It was difficult to maintain balance within the body. Lee Won lay down in the water and looked at his lower body. A penis rigid was visible between wide crotch.

So soon as it saw with their own eyes, HE remained amazed and No he knew that do. Was the first time I had such an embarrassing experience. Lee Won hurriedly tried to escape, but Caesar immediately grabbed him and stopped him. At the same time, Lee Won, who had lost his composure and was about to sink, he was lifted by Caesar from below and made to return to get up.

Caesar, who buried himself between Yi Won's crotch, wouldn't know it, but it was very embarrassing. lie on the surface of the water and see your own thing coming out of the water with an erection. Was an indescribable shame to see it clearly with your own eyes while you were caught by another person.

Unable to do anything with a red face in an unexpected situation, Lee Won hurried He grabbed the edge of the bathtub and barely managed to balance himself. Floating in the water, Caesar moved slowly.

At first it was calm and smooth. As if to give Lee Won time to accept, Caesar moved slowly. Lee Won kept his eyebrows together and tried to forget about his situation. The genitals heavy HE they moved slowly toward inside and toward outside from below, the hands

powerful

holding up he forehead and rubbing them during a lot time, only could feel the sensations and never imagine them.

But I had already seen it. Every time Caesar went in and out, every time he scanned his penis, he could see him in view of their eyes. As tea would you see reflected in their eyes right now?

"Ah"

At this moment, his eyes turned white and his waist became stronger. At the same time, Squeezing the spot where he bit, Caesar paused. After that, I heard Caesar breathe deeply.

"Do further."

With a low whisper, Caesar moved his waist again. The weight of getting in and out became even more heavy. He penis, that HE there was swollen several times, increase his volume in he inside and to the same time swept and pushed towards outside the areas deep and sensitive.

The water in the bathtub roared as Caesar took a deep breath. and moved his body violently. Shaking back and forth in the current, Lee Won gave strength to the hand holding the edge of the bathtub. A skeleton strong HE put of foot in he back of the hand, that was slipping constantly. Caesar noticed as read Won I fought, HE moved and HE left carry by their movements, without missing a single moment. An unbearable chorus erupted from his mouth with each furious wave. "Uh, ha , "

He sound of the water hitting he floor and he groan of read Won resonated by all he bathroom. The tip of the penis wet was stained with fluent bodily. The hand of Cease, that shot of the body loose from Lee Won, moved down and grabbed his leg. Lee Won raised both legs like his hand you indicated and the wrapped around the waist of Caesar.

As soon as he withdrew it, Lee Won let out a harsh moan like a scream. The same time, Caesar's movement to hit the waist sped up and Lee Won simply failed.

After of that, No could continue he rhythm. Cease HE crashed against he harness and hit the meat. He water splashed and HE overflowed in all addresses. Deal of chase him, but soon HE you just he time.

Lee Won gave up such a fast and intense movement, leaving him alone and focusing on his own pleasure.

The fast action of Cease helped to read Won. read Won hill the eyes and fell in the friction of the firm abdomen rubbing the front to all hurry.

"Uh, heh, ha, ah, ha"

As I wrapped my waist tighter and dangled, I felt a tingling sensation as if my scrotum was about to explode. Without missing the moment, Lee Won managed to get the timing right. Continuous rubbing against he Caesar's stomach shaking the hips while it moved.

How much further strong rubbed and rubbed, further HE swollen and HE injected in blood he penis of read Won, and the same thing happened with penis of other man that held.

To the final of humidity, he liquid bodily cloudy HE accumulated and, after of a time, began to flow down. Some mixed with the bath water, others bounced off the body and the semen HE spread by all parts. read Won hug he shoulder of Caesar with force and let escape a groan and a shout without doubt it The voice of Cease, that exhaled his rough breath, also resounded violently in the entire bathroom.

"Oh ! "

A painful moan came out as if pressing on the vocal cords, and Lee Won suddenly stopped move. The body fluid that Lee Won spilled between the two was crushed. Shortly after, it same HE overflowed from inside.

The water in the bathtub, which was full, was now less than half full. Lee Won rested his head on he shoulder of Caesar with he face blushing He breath of Cease, so rough as he yours, you arrives to the ear. The feeling of lethargy after ejaculation usually clears the mind, but there are exceptions. After of a moment of fog, read Won HE gave account of the subject strange that it was still there hardened inside of he. To the same time, I heard a voice in my ear.

"It major is to leave of now, but Yeah you are already tired, you will have issues".

Cease whisper while you toward tickle in he lobe of the ear to Yi Won. Gasps intermingled with steam of water and hitting with coldness my ears. By a moment, a chill creepy he rose up and Man Lee Won tried

to get away from him again, but to no avail. Immediately, Caesar stood up while holding Lee Won's waist. When Lee Won, who hugged him for reflection on the shoulder and he hung it up, he opened it wide the eyes, Caesar moved without hesitation.

of none manner?!

read Won, who HE rushed to spin the head, I look other door in the address in the that Caesar I was going in line straight while I held it. The bedroom It was clear.

"That are doing? Wanna say get it out!"

Lee Won exhaled harshly and tried to crouch down. But Caesar immediately lowered his hand. He held her waist and grabbed Yi Won's leg, stopping her. Every time Caesar took a step rude, read Won looked like to get mad with his penis getting into deeply and going back. Was really amazing. You obviously feel bad, but why do you have an erection? The part lower of the body of a man this separated of his brain, but thought that his penis was different. although never can be The huff by Lee Won-eun was intense in a situation that was rationally understandable but emotionally unacceptable. I heard Caesar open the door behind me, and then, as Lee Won expected, the view of the bedroom appeared in my sight. For To be precise, it was like taking a step back and hugging her to confirm that it was a bedroom. Caesar laid down to Lee Won in the bed. He face of the man, that there was taken the part superior without a lot effort, HE went back with so much coldness like habit.

"then,"

In a low voice he opened his mouth. "Shall we start of new?"

The expensive of read Won was distorted and Caesar HE covered the mouth with a kiss for to protest.

... ... he darling is yellow

Lee Won blinked blankly. is that sunset? I saw the sunrise and I don't remember what happened after that, so it's probably sunset. Lee Won struggled to get rid of the terrifying imagination of that could be other sunrise. With a brief sigh, Cease whisper to their backs. "I I woke up."

In an instant, blood seemed to pour out of his body. I thought I had barely escaped the killer in series, but when I opened the eyes, I felt like was right in front to my.

"Wait, No further".

Unknowingly, he gave a strong shot, but his throat was hoarse and Lee Won coughed harshly in his throat. dry vocal cords. Caesar, who clicked his tongue briefly, brought him water. Was only after of that read Won drank a cup full of water cold that the cough decreased. Cease, that you removed the cup to Lee Won, he felt himself lying on the bed again. Behind Lee Won, who unknowingly I was nervous, Caesar pulled he and I hug him.

"No tea worry, No it I will do further".

The weapon that reached the bottom was still hardened, and I couldn't believe it when I said that. But Caesar, as he said, did not make any sexual gestures and only maintained duality. It was soon done evident the reason. Caesar said with a sigh.

"Because are further weak of it that you look like." " that?"

It was the first time I heard such a strange sound. Have you ever heard of a man that he is so weak that his self-esteem is being defrauded in this way? Lee Won, who was proud of himself as a complete bone, he looked at Caesar without any absurdity. However, he Caesar's face that appeared at the view was extremely serious.

" As is what do you think So? "

When read Won, who HE took a time for think in the word "think" in place of "misunderstood", asked, Caesar said with a serious face.

"Women, is common that the women HE faint during the relations sexual, but you is a man".

Is common that the women HE faint? read Won did a pause, but soon went back to ask.

"by it so much?"

"No am a woman, but faint during the sex is weak".

This seems be he sound of a slap in the cheek. How many times ha left of Talk to me this guy? If so, you do not have the dignity of a lawyer

who lives by words. Lee Won thought and with sarcasm.

"I'm a man, you never thought I would faint?" "Never I fainted during he sex".

Rather, Caesar, who smiled bitterly as if regretting Lee Won's protest, caressed gently his cheek. But, far of comfort to read Won, the tantrums they grew up. By that No do you believe What are you queer? Am abnormal? I I have Stay without energy? Is really So?

"You've never had state with other man?"

Lee Won gritted his teeth and asked. Caesar pressed Lee Won's chin to release his force and said. "I am not gay." I would like be gay No knew that was so angry by be he first man. Yeah you were gay, No you would have seen to many guys fight because of you? If that were the case, I could have put aside such nonsense and reflect: "I'm sorry, I did this without cease".

But reality was far from being a reflection. Because it's my fault ?! Lee Won was upset and he stopped talking. Ignoring Lee Won's feelings, Caesar hugged him from behind and squeezed him. with force. To the same time, a pain indescribable you did it hurt terribly and the eyes of read Won they shined

Still, it was because his pride and mood had been seriously hurt that he was struggling by avoid that his awareness HE would fade away. That Devils you passed to this guy?

By that the endurance is the same of principle to end, even Yeah dawn?

No, never saw he final. By that Devils No there is end? By that always you do this during days and days with a intensity so tremendous? As it do still a bit further weak? Have that be strong?

In that moment, the blood He disappeared of the face of read Won. So, and if you die?

Chapter 80

Caesar whisper behind of read Won, who barely kept he knowledge with the teeth tight without saying a word due to the countless anguish.

"Tea I will give a coach, So that train yourself."

The eyes of read Won HE they enlarged in view of he sound sudden. I could feel to Cease smiling bitterly to my backs.

"So can span a bit further".

For that I have that go over there?

Lee Won, who turned pale, opened his mouth. No be patient and do it with another person.

So soon as those words they arrived to the tip of his language, Cease speak.

"No you worry, No I'm treating with nobody further than you Because I can bear it ". The following words They were terrifying.

"Not yet."

Caesar kiss he shoulder naked of read Won, that paled of shaking chills. very, very kindly. Without saying anything, Lee Won slowly closed his eyes, which had turned black again. Sun nascent was coloring the darling shiny.

<The end of the pink and the vid>

pink and wolf

Foreword

ha ha.

Lee Won crouched down and squeezed his breathing, which was rapidly worsening. I blinked at the deep darkness where I couldn't see an inch in front of me. He was sure Now more beyond that darkness is the man. Like a tiger hiding in the jungle, he waits for his prey breathe with shining eyes. The most perfect moment. When that time comes, everything will be over.

Despite the sub-zero weather, Lee Won felt cold sweat running down his back. His pulse beat madly at his temples and his stomach churned with excitement. Either of the two is intended to lose. By supposed, Lee Won never thought it would be he loser.

It wasn't easy to stay tense all the time. He was able to withstand constant fatigue and stress, but he couldn't stop the momentary distractions. Suddenly, he realized that his vision was It was cloudy and he blinked hurriedly. The focus was clear, but the concentration was disperses.

In that moment, all remained decided. To the final of the field of vision, together with the shade that passed Like a vision, a dull, rumbling sound hit my ears. An eerie chill felt in the part later of his head, and to the same time, the voice absurdly gentle based in he baritone descended to through of the air creepy.

"Are dead now".

Cease said with he weapon pointing behind of his head. In a calm tone and indifferent completely different to the usual. Without doubt it, squeezed he trigger and a Shooting scary resounded in the silence of the forest. At that moment, the days that passed before Lee Won's eyes passed so slowly that was absurd.

As passed this? He beginning No it was really so Well.

I thought, but unfortunately it was too late. Regardless of your will, your body collapse and time That had stopped in a moment passed quickly. bang bang!

Lee Won, who had been asleep for a long time upon hearing a loud knock on the door, turned around. He woke up surprised. I opened my eyes, but I didn't wake up. He lay back with blank eyelids beating the eyelids, he murmured a bit in view of he noise that I'm listening one after another and HE He directed toward the door.

"Yeah, who "

When I opened the door with a yawn, a man familiar was stopped outside. Cease.

Before even to pronounce his name, Caesar sniffed to read Won and HE it put in he shoulder. Oh.

read Won still put the eyes in white and It was collected by Caesar and he left of the building. "... ..Oh... .. " A sedan familiar I expected outside. Cease it let of good degree in he seat rear and HE amount behind of the.

Oh.

I blinked once further, the door HE hill and he car started.

Was after of to have driven a time in he car that I arrived until TRUE spot. He face reflected in the very tanned window was a sight. Lee Won was surprised to see himself himself sitting in the sedan with a stupid face, wearing wrinkled pajamas and with his hair stretched toward back.

"That is this?"

Caesar speak casually as Yeah the reaction late of read Won No out nothing. "The shower this frost".

"where?" Cease it I look.

"You bathroom".

" okay?"

read Won said without think.

"He bathroom shared goes to blow of new".

Cease immediately He launched a look terrifying. read Won, that there was turned the head pretending not knowing, he said oh and looked at him.

"But as it did you know? The shower of my bathroom was frost ".

Was Cease who went back the head this time. this child. When read Won distorted his forehead, a splendid mansion appeared the view in the distance.

"Welcome."

He Butler, that I greeting politely, I held out the clothes that there was prepared. When go that It is equipped with all these things, it is as if it has been waiting for this day to come. Such time No be only my bathroom the fact that the shower this frozen.

Lee Won, who raised the conspiracy theory in his heart, changed his clothes and went outside. aisle.

"Where this Cease?"

When I asked a maid what was passing, she took me directly to a room on the side. of the aisle.

"thank you."

read Won, who detour the look of the back of she that there was missing by complete, touched slightly and opened the door.

"Understand "

To the call to Cease, found to Cease sitting in a chair forehead to a cupboard that you arrived to the waist and looking the cupboard.

"That are doing?"

In view of the ask of Lee Won, Caesar extended the hand, it grab by the waist and it approached further.

"I'm appreciating the collection".

When I returned the head, the feathers fountain pens of all the designs HE they showed a to a with elegance, as a museum. Lee Won I look towards below without saying a word and Opened mouth.

"No I knew you were collecting are things "

This man had several noble hobbies, not like the mafia. Lee Won felt like seeing a new side of he each time that this was happening. Cease smiled briefly and continuous.

"This is a edition Montblanc Limited. Is My first collection and memory that I had many issues for find her ".

Pointing to one and chasing a word, he put on a name tag made of gold in front of the elegantly displayed fountain pens. When I took my

eyes off the label detailed he year of production of the feather fountain pen, he designer and he meaning of the product, said Caesar, pointing to another stuff.

"It was made by a craftsman. Unfortunately, he is not in the world now, so it is a most valuable product. It was made of ivory and the ink is only designed to be manufactured especially ".

His voice was full of affection as he continued to explain one by one. Yeah tea like that, it's worth it worth collecting.

"So is, read Won", answered with severity. Cease continued talking.

"This is a series, but this limited to a each year. HE they must meet a total of 14 for complete it ".

I looked where he was pointing and one was empty. Caesar said as if he had noticed that the look of read Won was fixed.

"Ha past a time, but I have filled a collection". "Without embargo?" Caesar squinted the eyes and you gave a strange smile to read Won, who you asked to read Won without thinking much about it.

"A lawyer it put in a chair and HE broke".

read Won kept the mouth closed. Cease it was looking. read Won, who went back the look slightly, responded with a space between they.

"Because there are many other things." Cease Opened the mouth with a smile.

"Wanna receive it as gift of wedding some day".

In an instant, my back shivered. I could barely bear the words "Why me?" They arrived to the tip of my language.

That is this Maybe propose? So suddenly?!

He wanted to think he wasn't talking about himself, but Caesar's gaze went to Lee. Won without a single wave of movement. Lee Won was stunned for a moment by the reality of that nothing would change even Yeah separated the look. Is absurd that I is stepped out a proposal of the nothing, but besides of buy a fountain pen of collection of edition limited. When HE combined the word marriage and the word gift, he knew for the first time that it was something so scary.

This this mafia unscrupulous treating of obtain the back of a lawyer poor? read Won, that had been watching by a moment, soon it understood.

In Serious, this evil wait shame of a bastard that Shooting and it dragged and even it raped While thought in it past, his face HE contracted from immediate.

It happens, but until where this treating of go out this bastard shameless?

Caesar continued talking to Lee Won, who was silently closing his mouth in thoughts. complicated.

"There is another way to order, so ask Lyudmila, and they have your name engraved on the inside the case, but I prefer the one with simple initials. If special orders are difficult, there's also a form of buy them in a auction ".

Neither even I you say as save him kindly.

Was difficult figure out to that part wanted to appeal, Yeah wanted to give it to him as gift either get marry with he, but it was difficult it's late agree with him no matter what.

Chapter 81

When are you going to catch me and make sure I don't talk crazy or nonsense again? By supposed, now No It was him moment. As it will drive Yeah accidentally touch and Cease HE gives The return of new? It was absolutely the rule return to have a hole in boat.

As you got involved with a guy so problematic? read Won sigh by inside and Opened the mouth with indifference. "But when you eat? Not even could have breakfast and I they carried to harrows ".

When read Won change of issue, Caesar it I look. I pretended No know that I gave a advancement, but No believe that I return it to say It's not so ignorant of a man.

But in change, is a stubborn man

Fortunately, Caesar fulfilled with the intentions by Yi Won. "I told to the butler who will prepare Want lower?

"okay."

Before talking about a fountain pen or marriage again, Lee Won quickly left from the room first. Caesar still said nothing, even though he was aware of the intentions of read Won. Answered to the conversation with a smile all he time, and read Won ate comfortably and soon forgot to that.

When he got up from his seat after dinner, Caesar suddenly stood behind him. Until so, read Won No had none doubt because he atmosphere always there was been gentle. I thought that I had something to do, but I was wrong. Immediately, Caesar grabbed him by the arm and led to the room.

"That, already? in a morning as this?

When read Won, that I was bewildered, shout without know it, Caesar smiled and asked. "There is some the reason why can't be breakfast?" Before even thinking about what to say, their lips overlapped and the writing immediately went down. read Won HE felt ashamed and picked up the words that you they came to the mind hurriedly. "No wait one minute. I have not eaten in less of a time

..... "So,

you should do exercise".

Cease speak with naturalness, with a face that No HE differentiated of the the rest. He sex endless or skillfully persuading people to get what they want in the end will not It was different than usual. But why do I feel so different today? I felt embarrassed, but when I came to my senses, I was dragged back, lying on the bed with my legs open.

By that have so much hurry?

read Won HE gave account of suddenly. Maybe this this hot ?

"Ah!"

A groan he left unwittingly and read Won contorted his face by reflection. Without previous warning, Caesar had bitten Lee Won's genitals. With every movement of the obscene lips of Caesar, there was a harsh sucking sound between his crotch. The soft genitals became firm gradually.

" Eww, "

Lee Won groaned, twisting one eye. Still, his gaze couldn't move away from the well-groomed face. that still was between his crotch. No was queer disparage to Cease, that was further high that he. When saw the crown of my head, the eyelashes long that they fell forehead to my and the traits delicate that were tilted downwards, my breathing quickly became harsh. After a moment of hesitation, a hand reached for Caesar's head. A soft blonde, white silver, HE screwed between his fingers while the caressed gently.

" Whoa ".

Lee Won bowed his head, letting out a sigh that flowed naturally. I had no idea that Cease you would suck he penis. Never before you you have sucked he penis to nobody, this guy. Was the first time who received a service oral of other man, but read Won I was excited.

Without even trying to hold back, she let him go, enjoying the growing lust. The genitals of Cease HE swollen densely in the mouth of Cease and HE put of foot with firmness. The idea of have his penis in the Mouth of Caesar made him ejaculate.

My fingers that had state playing with my hair HE they made further powerful. When inadvertently pressed his head, Caesar opened his throat and deeply swallowed Caesar's penis. read Won.

"pretty... .. GRAM "

Lee Won involuntarily gritted his teeth and let out a thick moan. Caesar grabbed the thigh trembling and pressed it down. Caesar, who inadvertently lowered his head between the wide crotch and he swallowed the penis until the root, He started sucking it directly.

I felt tingling all the way to the tips of my toes due to the tremendous pressure and stimulation. read Won moaned without doubt it and shook his body. From he inside of their buttocks until His stomach, his bodily fluids were boiling. I liked it so much that I felt like I was going to faint

Fair when was ready to ejaculate, suddenly, he finger Caesar I enter. He hole lower, that there was state panting frantically in view of the sudden intrusion, HE stopped momentarily. The ejaculation that was at spot to go out too He stopped.

Lee Won looked down with blurry eyes. Still, Caesar was biting his. But that was it. There were no more intense caresses like before. Instead, he gently pulled her lips toward back and caressed gently the firm pillar with his tongue.

The subtle banter that followed the intense emotion made Lee Won sad. The feeling of ejaculation stepped back and went up until he final, and he semen fair before of the ejaculation hesitated and low. Looked like that HE I was going to die of hunger, but Cease continued chattering and does not seem have he impulse for suck strong as before. Unbearable, Lee Won, who broke he mattress with force with he fist, raised the top of his body and it looked with eyes terrifying.

"That are doing in this moment? You are taking he hair?!"

Caesar shook his head. Her stomach rumbled when she saw his incredibly beautiful face. on his penis soaked in saliva. "this."

Caesar sighed humbly. Unknowingly, he had squeezed the fingers that widened the inside. Suddenly, his fingers stretched into several. Lee Won's face lit up with excitement and shame. The lips of Caesar rose slightly when he saw that.

"I hurts No ejaculate".

He smiled as Yeah No had nothing that see with he. When was to spot of annoy, of suddenly Cease folded the fingers. He finger that I enter after of to put deeply in he narrow hole crossed he spot further weak of read Won. To the same time, read Won HE remained asleep and HE drink he breath. The penis, which was about to lose energy and fall, immediately stood up. The liquid of Cooper drip about the saliva still bright when the tip HE wet in a instant. Cease I look toward below like he appreciated it and spoke with voice peaceful.

"No are so patient as I".

In contrast to the calm voice, the thick fingers still rubbed Lee's depths. Won without rest. Lee Won straightened his knees, but his heels kept slipping and he rubbed his heels. bed sheets one after other.

The penis, which had been erected to the limit, stood up until it touched the navel and trembled. No matters how much wait, Caesar No touched neither licked the genitals of read Won. Only rubbed stubbornly he inside. Was exhausting to follow losing things forehead to my eyes.

" Hey, that screw it! "

To the final, read Won even provoked the delusion of that his brain was numb and spit bad words. Quickly low the hand and was to spot of grab it forehead to he, but of suddenly Cease he removed his finger. Caesar's wet hands could be seen in Lee Won's eyes, which had gone dark. arrested. Above the muffled cry, Caesar smiled slightly.

"Do you believe that You know as feel?"

What kind of nonsense, I thought, but I couldn't speak. It was because the moment he saw that the Caesar's genitals were raised, his mouth was open and he was left speechless. An erect penis with blood in the head did that all the wishes of Lee Won would disappear to the time.

"When you held on "

Barely speaking, Caesar grabbed the inside of Lee Won's knee and pushed his buttocks toward above.

"-Yuck,"

With a choked groan, Lee Won folded in half. Caesar said, rubbing significantly the pillars of his penis in its wet and dirty bottom hole.

"Yeah, go on eating shichimi".

I I asked for Yeah he penis resplendent HE sneaked by he hole and of suddenly I showed up inside. This time, neither even made a sound. He just took a deep breath. with the mouth good open.

The penis, which had been stabbed at once, as if it had been pierced from above, stepped back and went back to nail in he. read Won HE gave account in he background of their bones of it kind which were the fingers rubbing the inside. The inexorable insertion continued, completely different to the delicate caress From the past.

Cease, that pushed violently his penis until the root, rubbed the part lower as was. He hair dark of the body rubbed gently the fur gentle and secret that it surrounded Each time that it toward, he hole opened and HE moved. "Ha ha," Cease let escape a sigh.

"Look, read Won".

He deliberately pushed Lee Won's legs to the limit, trying to show the bottom hole of Han Sako licking his penis.

"You like me a lot".

Although he couldn't observe as explicitly as Caesar, Lee Won could also see and feel clearly Caesar's pulse racing madly inside his body and his genitals clenched in his hole lower. Even he thick hair pubic of his hair blond was soggy with the fluids corporal and the gel Lee Won.

At this moment, Lee Won's penis became tight and he squeezed his butt. "Ah, "ha, ah"

The moans mixed violently and Caesar began to move his hips violently. Every time a thick penis came in and out, Lee Won shook his buttocks and sucked it in. Drops Sweat splashed and bodily fluids ran out. I could taste the salty taste in my mouth open, but I cant say if it was sweat or semen.

Cease change his motion of below toward above. Each time that he penis, that HE I raise as a snake, stabbed his stomach and stepped back, Lee Won even felt fear of that he weapon heavy could get out of his stomach.

Suddenly, Caesar grabbed Lee Won's arm and sat him down. With the bottom connected, Lee Won fell onto Caesar's body as if flying. At the same time, the bottom of the legs was deeply engaged.

"Ah!"

From deep within the vocal cords, Lee Won moaned like a scream and his entire body trembled. At the same time, he squeezed his butt, and Caesar also ejaculated with a loud moan. read Won gasped as he felt his stomach grow hot. I was resting my forehead in he shoulder of Cease without grasp, when of suddenly removed he to the. Before of give account, Lee Won collapsed on the bed. No time to feel the afterglow after ejaculation, Caesar took out his penis.

His penis still was erect. In he moment in that the eyes of read Won HE they opened, saw to Caesar wrapped around his penis. And Caesar skillfully scanned his genitals and spit out the semen remaining in the body of read Won without hesitation.

"that , "

Lee Won quickly closed his mouth the moment the semen entered his mouth. When I I woke up late, my face and body were covered in cum. To Lee Won, who blinked Embarrassed, Caesar put his lips together without hesitation. Silenced by the skillful kiss, César climbed up quickly to her body.

His lips fell off, but his tongue continued to lick Lee Won's mouth. Unintentionally, Lee Won He moved his neck and swallowed Caesar's saliva that flowed into his mouth. He felt Caesar's smile when their lips HE they came back to find. Naturally, his hand grab he thigh of read Won and he opened it.

"It are doing of new? Wait, rest a a while , "

Neither even I they gave the chance of take me a rest after of the ejaculation. read Won He hurriedly stretched out his hand to stop him. Caesar grabbed him by the arm and laid him down. Caesar whisper behind of Lee Won, who suddenly fell on his face.

"We came back this time?"

AND Cease I enter in he hole still wet of the binary, without even have time for think further On it.

Chapter 82

"Ah"

read Won shout reflexively, but to Cease No you mattered and it pushed deeply. Oh, a sigh of satisfaction passed by ear of read Won.

"Yeah, No matters how many times it make, never I tired of do it". As if to prove that statement, Caesar pressed his body against the top of the two circles without a single space, and moved only the penis to caress the bottom. Lee Won He seriously contorted his forehead and got into trouble. She didn't sleep with other men, because so he couldn't tell if he had a particularly good relationship with Caesar or if he unexpectedly was a brain. By supposed, neither had the intention of try it deliberately and waste my only meaningless life. In change, read Won I speak in voice low.

"Handsome to that tea like he sex".

Why don't you do it with me? Those words were swallowed by the sensation of biting the auricular pavilion. Caesar moved his ears painlessly and lowered himself slowly. The feeling of caressing the hole intertwined with just a penis really drove people crazy. In the end, Lee Won closed eyes and moaned, voluntarily clenching and unclenching the bottom according to his movements.

Wow, Caesar sighed in her ear. The kisses continued on the back of the neck and on the shoulder. Meanwhile, the bottom is still moving at the same speed. Lee Won was impatient, so he lowered his head. hand, grab the buttocks Caesar and it approached further. Caesar's low laugh resounded in their ears.

"Ah!"

Of suddenly, Cease HE crashed violently. HE I'm listening he sound of the meat crashing, and read Won he swallowed his breath. Caesar put his arm under Lee Won's armpit, hugged him tightly and He began to move his waist seriously. The sound of meat colliding with each other was heard without no reason due to the violent movement. Lee Won voluntarily shook his waist and shouted. I could feel that HE wet below. No HE who it did. read Won HE rubbed the genitals in the bed and bit as they went in and out. Caesar let out a deep moan and

ejaculated new. As he ejaculated, he continued to move in and out of Lee Won. The semen that dripped flowed outside the hole, mixing with the semen newly spilled, creating a white foam.

This time, Caesar grabbed a leg and the I raised by behind of read Won, who was exhausted. This time lying down on side, the two HE They looked. His face of Cease, smiling at him, looked like he of a God of death. Caesar nonchalantly lifted Yi Won's legs, placed them around his waist and pushed them down again. He rubbed the flowing semen and, with a squeak, the penis still stretched it entered Lee Won's stomach. This time, Lee Won, who was about to tell him let him rest for a while, was interrupted by Caesar with other kiss. AND started to move.

starts he sex. again from the principle.

... ... I'm alive now same?

Lee Won blinked blankly. I don't even know if I'm breathing. Caesar's entire body, including the stomach, was literally pickled in Caesar's semen, and was trapped in the bed during one day, two days, maybe a month.

Sex with César was always intense, but especially this time. Of course, Lee Won knew which was the reason. In summary, Cease was angry. Because read Won No answered properly to your proposal.

His marriage is a nuisance.

His marriage between people of the same sex is now legal in quite a few countries. Yeah it wish, can go to any place where wish get married.

But for that have that get married? Until that I I was deliberately to other country.

Caesar was very attractive, but read Won was satisfied with his life current. No there is nothing of bad in living like this. Not all couples get married even if they are heterosexual. Furthermore, they both had too many things that do also of be of the same sex.

Above all, living with the mafia that does not know when the tap will be turned on and will do what was, was absolutely scary. But never I had the intention of get angry by say it in voice high. While I was breathing deeply without say a word, Cease, who it hug by behind,

you whisper to the ear.

"Woke up?"

If I say it, I think I'll attack again, so Lee Won remained silent. Caesar rubbed slowly the semen he had poured onto Lee Won's body a while ago, as if was safe. As yes a beast was marking his territory.

"He seat always this empty, Lee Won".

In voice low, Cease was sucked gently he lobe of ear. "Some day you will fill it."

Lee Won shuddered, but did not respond. This time, although he expressed his intention more clarity, the reaction by Lee Won was the same. I closed the eyes to purpose and I pretended be asleep of new, but Cease, no said nothing by a moment, Suddenly interposed by behind.

" ¡Palette!"

Amazed, drink unwittingly he breath and hardened, and Cease speak with naturalness. "Hey, I I woke up How many times further you go to do this? " Not once, but how many times?! After contemplation, Caesar climbed to the top of Lee Won and he sex began of new. As Yeah will wait a feather fountain pen that No arrive, continuous non stop.

Go to die soon.

Lee Won thought as he sat at the table with a blank face. Four days had passed from that barely HE I raise of the bed. read Won No could believe that only they would have past 4 days. Believe that they have past 40 days. Yeah No had checked the date, No it there would be believed. Without embargo, It was clear that the date recorded on the cell phone and television was clearly 4 days.

Once caught, it is not the first time that the sweet water and bitter water side disappear and just left the peel. But every time I thought the same in it same place.

I'm sure that I will die soon

TO weigh of the smell of a delicious steak forehead to he, read Won No had nothing of appetite. Had been better Yeah had accepted his strong attractive. Without embargo, as read Won, who neither even

can die by the sound of a bite, pretend not to know was his limit. As a result, term So.

When it was the last time that it was like this?

read Won flicker without grasp and counted the date. In other occasions, this is the moment in that I'm resting in my room or knowing my father.

This time the cycle is too much fast.

Every time I met Caesar, I felt like I had lost 10kg. He had a muscular build with little fat, but it seemed like I was losing muscle because I had no fat to lose. It really was like dying every time. I couldn't even taste the rich taste of the huge steak. Further good, I was even afraid of it that was going to do next of eat this.

"That happens?"

Lee Won raised his head at the sudden voice. Caesar, who was wearing only a robe over his body naked, he was pouring coffee directly into Lee Won's cup and looking at him. Maybe due to his hair messy, his face smiling he saw different to the usual. Leave of attempt brush the hair that fell from my clean forehead. I literally don't want to lift a finger. It felt like a miracle that was breathing and I live now same.

Almost I die some times by blame of this man.

While I was reflecting deeply, Caesar slightly ruined the head of read Won and kiss the palanquin. Sitting in front of the table, Lee Won watched him silently as he poured coffee into his cup.

"Slightly roast, because tea like bit cooked".

The smile on his face as he cut the thick meat that was dripping with blood surely I would remember the worse sandwich that read Won never there was made. Always had a chef in his mansion it served the best dishes, but this was an exception. Lee Won was furious. I do not know what has to good to serve a feast with the soul of a person.

The steak, which Caesar had grilled without the chef's hand, had a rich aroma that caused stomach pain. It was well known that Caesar was good at cooking, and it was not uncommon to laugh of his failure in this way. However, Lee Won was deeply sarcastic and just looked at the innocent steak.

Anyway, while I'm here, I always eat well. It doesn't compare to eating a sandwich rancid in home alone for satisfy his hunger. Is because I have been abused several times further that that.

Is this it that means eat good and eat it? Lost in their thoughts, read Won tried to drink coffee, but the hand that held the cup trembled and He stopped.

As HE went back my situation So?

With a sore, burning groin, he sat with his crotch as wide as he could manage, thinking. I sat with a thick cushion on my buttocks, but that was also a problem. The background is not closed, so the feeling of something flowing continued. Of course, Lee Won knew what it was. I just didn't want to check it.

It was obvious why it was more intense than usual. Anyway, it looks like they are still looking, but a time that have finished of eat, they will try do it of new. Spin he horse and resistance were also limited. Feeling the crisis of his life, Lee Won quickly denied with the head. Something has to be done. Anyway, this guy is basically friendly, except for sex extreme.

... ... Are friendly?

Lee Won, who had been skeptical for a while, soon concluded that it was. At least for me, It's okay to be kind. It is inconceivable that this man would cook himself like this and take it to the bedroom without see him with their own eyes.

While not touches your character, this good. Lee Won opened his mouth, thinking inwardly. "Would you like it go out?" Caesar, who was cutting the steak and putting it in his mouth, paused and looked at Lee Won. read Won deal of get up the cup of coffee with their hands trembling, avoiding his look, and continued pretending as if there was nothing been so long as it were possible.

"Ha past a lot time, but No is as be in the bed? Already be a movie either a performance. The exhibition is very good. Tea did you like ballet?

I swallowed the words that it would be nice to be anywhere where I couldn't see the bed, and I pretended be indifferent so much as could. Damned be, this made of something, So that is difficult get in in he issue of a cup of tea as this.

"movie?"

"okay."

In view of the voice peaceful of Caesar, read Won quickly was of agreement.

"Listen that there was a edition special of a man made of iron, that such that?" "Also are fan of the films of Hollywood?" It was a strangely cynical reaction. Lee Won responded involuntarily. "No, because I like the actors principals".

The hand that was cutting up he knife HE stopped of suddenly and Cease I raise the head. The smile that he had just put on before turned into his expressionless face, and Lee Won turned around hurriedly.

"Since I am good at acting, my personal life is clean and I have a good eye for selecting works. All the films that appear are good, and the actress of the series also is a beauty "

The more I talked, the more I felt like I was digging a grave. Lee Won, who was searching something that say in panic, extended the butter that called his attention fair to time.

"ruler."

Caesar blinked without saying a word, and Lee Won took the bread with his other hand and placed it on his dish.

"No is So? Already be a movie either a performance that you want see".

When asked while barely cut the meat with a heavy knife of silver, Caesar left he bread that read won left in two.

"There is some actor that you like?"

No there is shape of that No know that are treating of change of issue, but never was a manner to ignore it. read Won it looked with the low look

"No there is something that also tea like?" "Good."

Chapter 83

Scooping out butter with a butter knife and applying it to the soft meat of the bread, he said Cease slowly.

"No am very demanding with the couples sexual".

I didn't even ask why the word "sexual partner" came up right away. For that man, no there would be another person than the dichotomy of having sex or killing someone. Rather, Lee Won was more interested in the other side.

"No tea it matters to do nothing?"

So, by that No it you do with me? Thinking slowly, Cease continuous. "He that you choose is Dmitriage. No I matters none hole while can put it in ".

Lee Won looked at the vulgar words casually flowing from his neat lips. Because not that guy seems stingy when says things So? Issue of the mafia.

Lee Won stuffed the cut meat into his mouth, thinking that no one who didn't know his identity would could even guess its true form. Dmitry was apparently the president of a club exclusive, but in reality he was a pimp. Lee Won found out when he had made a investigation before. Still So, was a club of partners and its guests were only officials government of high rank or, if they were late, the rich.

He place, that has to use as place for deals secrets, by supposed, was prepared with it better everything, including alcohol and food. It is also known that the level of hospitality of the women is not normal, and on top of that, Dmitry, who blindly adored Caesar, would have looked sincerely to all and each a with eye of hawk, and was clear that there would be chosen one only the top among them.

read Won, who No had none difficulty for remember to Caesar's tangled up with slender beauties russian, swallowed the piece of meat that filled mouth and He opened his mouth.

"Of all modes, let's do something, No sex".

Cease HE shrank of shoulders and went back to ask. "What is which want do?"

"Good... "

No was something in it that was thinking, but read Won he blurted out he final of their words. Cease continued looking at him like that. Like a hen taking care of her chicks. Seeing that, Lee Won's trial, which was to spot of resolve in nails few words friendly with he steak, HE turned off of immediate.

What is that benevolent face that doesn't fit the mafia theme? Now, to the topic of aiming. casually with a weapon to head of one person and pierce him he stomach.

So, all the big and little ones memories that there was suffered until now they passed as a flashlight. Those were the memories that had been buried in my mind like the past. Cease that promoted a book of kitchen that was further expensive that he code of right, Cease that HE hit his head with a rose, Caesar who broke other people's scooters and tore off the chimney, Cease that HE did a hole in he stomach From the first relationship until now,

Cease it hit like Yeah out to kill him during days and days.

that damned child

In that moment, he old resentment revived instantly. read Won, that of suddenly HE there was distorted the forehead, Opened the mouth.

"Let's do the survival". " that?"

After of some moments, asked Cease. feeling a bit of satisfaction by inside, read Won said of new.

"Let's play to a game of survival. You and I, only us two ". " Against me, you?"

"okay."

Cease saved silence by a moment in view of the look provocative. See him showing clearly His absurd expression hurt his self-esteem. He was about to speak again, but Caesar spoke first.

"then,"

After a brief pause, he spoke. "That you go to do for my?"

Lee Won paused and looked at him. Caesar, as always, was waiting for the reward. Now that it I think, never I agree a application without pay. AND a time further, it that wanted to was too much clear.

In an instant, the topic that had just been crushed and handed over came to life, and Lee Won realized about what HE had pushed edge of the abyss

“ What do you want?”

Lee Won asked after intervening. I'll pretend I don't know. Say it yourself. I will reject you immediately. Rather, Caesar, who was looking at Lee Won, who was waiting for him, opened the door. mouth.

"TO times this good do exercise".

Unexpectedly, read Won HE felt upset and strangely relieved by his reaction of give one step back. Anyway, if you don't want to talk about it anymore, that's fine. The steak was poached with a fork as Yeah No was sliced and HE bit in the mouth. Their eyes still were fixed in Cease.

This time I go to do a hole in you boat.

In the face of Lee Won, who was slowly chewing the meat and making a promise, Caesar only smiled as if ridiculous.

Three days later he went to a survival game. Preparation was possible immediately, but read Won needed time for recover his endurance. Fortunately, ate and slept well, and he was convinced that he had enough to walk and run, and as soon as he was ready early in the morning, went up to the Caesar's car without hesitation.

The prepared car was a military jeep without a cover. Caesar, who sat in the driver's seat as Yeah was a fact, moved skillfully the steering wheel and opened his mouth with indifference.

"No is too much late now". read Won snorted.

"Yeah No have trust, can give up".

Do you look to the people by be a bit energetic?

Lee Won slowly ground his teeth, repeating the stretching of his hands

together. Then I will show appropriately in This time, he fear of a military veteran Korean.

Despite his promise, Caesar's reaction was all he looked at Lee Won, who had been looking forward. And without saying anything else, we ran for a while and finally arrived at the place provided.

It was Dmitry waiting for them, standing in the back of a huge military truck, which appeared before the land lugubrious and hilly. So soon as saw that figure, Won read remembered their memories of Drive a helicopter to a remote island in search of Caesar as a ghost in the past. Yeah out Dmitry, that looked like be looking only the signs sent by he chip inside of the body of Caesar during 24 hours, this would not be nothing.

read Won thought no it was very pleasant.

Dmitry there was arrived to the camp with he cluster in front of of they. Also has a cluster enormous of gang members and a enormous black truck that shine suspicious on your part rear.

Seeing that, Lee Won got tired of it. That man probably doesn't know anything about Caesar. By Not to mention such a simple schedule, when I asked him how many lashes Caesar had yesterday, he they fell some, and today They left some new, and until I felt that the I was going to recite all.

"Czar!"

When Cease he left of the car, Dmitry, who it called first, said:

"I thought there was going to be a great show after a long time, but isn't the other party too much bored?"

At the look, Lee Won decided to ignore and turned his head. The place I could see was a landscape flat and boring with low hills as the only change in topography. Just by thinking about it, the manager who rushed to go out of the base not very far I greeting.

"Welcome, as us contact, us we have prepared with anticipation".

I guess that tea they have threatened of beforehand. With a look to Dmitry, twisted the lips and He showed a third finger by below of his waist. read Won moved the eyebrows by a moment, but soon it he ignored. Asked by end he concierge, after of give greetings frivolous and show off of the facilities of the camping.

"There are three courses, which one would you like to take? This is the beginner course here. How can See, it's okay. Even if you are not familiar with this type of game, you can easily clear it. The courses are all divided into three, but the beginner course would be better, right?" To the that you recommended the difficulty further low, read Won Opened he user information in place of reply and he pointed he place that He said he course of elderly difficulty. He man flicker surprised and then went back the head towards Caesar. Like you're fine. Caesar showed no particular reaction. Further well, was all he looked at Lee Won with a slight smile. Lee Won glared at him and a spark burst between they for a moment.

The concierge, who looked at the two of us alternately, hesitated and said, "Okay, then," and guided us. When read Won moved his body first, Caesar it continued and gave a passed slow. Dmitry frowned he He frowned for the last time, uttered an expletive and went ahead.

This is the optimal place for a survival game. Lee Won thought about the scenery deployed forehead to he. From hills low until hills with a earring quite inclined and a moderately flat terrain, the uneven terrain was densely planted with tall trees, it that I did it ideal for moving in the secrecy.

It was quite wide and rugged terrain, and I felt like I would be found dead and lost if I I entered without knowing what it was. Even the gentle breeze blowing through the trees was perfect. He The man who was the manager of the game room said to Lee Won, who was examining quickly he land crashed with his eyes.

"Are good? Few people try this course. Can change it now Yeah want " Read

Won HE went back, it I look and asked.

"Where I can change my clothes?"

He carer them gave a expression of bewilderment, but the guided as Yeah No HE could do nothing. After of receive clothes that remember to a uniform military of some place, change in he

locker room, each one received a backpack that contained meal simple, first aid kit of first aid and others articles necessary.

"So is you shift to choose a weapon".

Caesar spoke in a soft tone and left first. Lee Won, who involuntarily

went on and on, He found Dmitry who was waiting. Dmitry, who had a wide smile on his face towards Caesar without even looking at Yi Won's side, blinked. At the signal of the brief assent of Cease, immediately Opened the doors of the enormous truck military where they expected their men, open of pair in pair by both sides. By a moment, read Won lost he speaks, even by a moment.

The weapons loaded in the back of the truck were wobbling. Of all sizes and types, No there was nothing without a gun Yeah was a gun, either a knife Yeah was a knife. read Won, that saw several boxes huge of different sizes, noticed that a of they had of all, from machine guns until flamethrower and bazookas, and remained stunned.

The survival No was it what I thought that I would be.

HE did reality he saying of that the mafia owned a enormous amount of weapons for do the war against the State. Hearing a vague rumor and thinking it is true is different from confirming it in front of in your eyes. Lee Won, who looked at the weapons without saying a word, turned his gaze towards Caesar. Had a cigarette in the mouth casually. Dmitry said sullenly.

"Don't you know what a survival game is? This is some kind of joke. Now, choose the one you want." you like more. I wonder what to choose. Oh, did you think I should bring a toy knife to your extent? "

read Won ignored the history sarcastic of read Won, but in change I look the expensive of Caesar. No had none reaction. Was as Yeah No could hear the words of Dmitry in absolute. To the notice he profile Serious of choose that weapon wear, read Won HE gave account of that he game of survival that played was completely different of it that there was imagined.

Chapter 84

Is it because you were trained to deal with these things yourself from an early age? Of suddenly, the countless scars in his body they came to the mind. His column HE cooled, but

read Won immediately denied with the head. Already be a gun of paint either a gun real, the game HE will finish if you they hit of all modes.

No there is difference.

read Won began to look the weapons a by a. I'd love to touch it too.

To the contemplate the weapons, Caesar opened the mouth.

"I use mostly the Glock, but he stir neither this evil. Because No is necessary do a speaker in a game of survival. Is further easy of drive and less prone to break ". read Won blew it by a ear and detour the look toward the other gun. Cease it saw and went back to talk.

"Is heavy of carry, No HE how much time carry this game, but I would be better Yeah will weigh hundred grams less Wait, has a canyon long, but it has bit retreat, for which is stable. He weight

also is decent Hmm. Yeah out I, No it would use. He performance No is bad, but is so

light yes it do you drive incorrectly, will retreat "

"Hey."

interrupting the explanation continued, read Won it I look directly. "Am a man korean and I have been in the army".

Said that was of the forces specials.

Lee Won added inwardly. I'll bet on a man's honor, and this time I'll have to give him a good example. How does this child see me? Caesar looked at him without saying a word. There seemed to be strain for moment, but He disappeared quickly with the slight smile of Caesar.

"No it I would be".

He said as if he was trying to see through Lee Won's heart. Lee Won frowned. briefly, then ignored him and turned his head away. With his lateral face concentrated again on his weapon, Caesar took a step back as if telling him to do his best and began to choose his weapon. To the hear he sound heavy of the metal crashing, read Won I look carefully the weapons stacked like a mountain.

It's definitely a gun. I haven't touched a gun lately, but when I was in the army, I obtained he first place in a contest of shot and take nails vacation of reward several times,

and thanks to that, he was proud of having great shooting talent. Whether it was a shooting or a land battle, was trusted.

Without embargo, he knife is a bit dangerous.

Lee Won thought, choosing a dagger to use in times of crisis. In any case, the main thing what will you use is a gun, but have that be prepared by if anything.

read Won, who I look briefly he weapon, did a pause. Between the countless weapons of fire A pistol used in the army is found. All the weapons in the world were gathered, so that not really there was nothing. Even a rifle strange that only had seen on the internet was politely placed to a side. read Won revised quietly the magazine, feeling the emotions contradictory statements that disappeared with admiration. After securing the spare bullets, Look he rifle and Caesar opened the mouth.

"Tea it you go to carry all with you?"

Thinking in that do with the grenade, read Won answered with indifference. "You You have it too."

Caesar then looked at the rifle he was holding and then smiled insignificantly. "Because it is convenient".

"I also."

After of say this, read Won pushed anxiously the grenade in his pocket superior. After of finally collect all their weapons, HE gave the lap. read Won Opened the mouth to Caesar, that there was state watching

up so.

"it's over."

A slight smile appeared on Caesar's face. Immediately, Dmitry frowned, but neither read Won neither Caesar you they lent attention. He only interest of Caesar was read Won, and he only interest Lee Won's goal was to win the game. Caesar's eyes narrowed as if the fighting spirit was evident in your face.

At that moment, Lee Won felt the illusion as if he had pushed his penis completely erect inside him at once. He pretended to be carrying his bag and turned his head to avoid being caught for a moment. Caesar extended his hand as if to shake hands, but Lee Won simply the hit shortly. Dmitry was furious, but Cease continuous without react.

"We communicate by radio once a day. The time limit is 5 minutes and communication it is only possible then. Ask each question one by one, and no matter which question, you should not cheat or fake the answer ".

Lee Won meekly nodded his head. After confirming that there was nothing wrong with the radio, the I put and Caesar added.

"Begin in a hour".

Instead of answering, Lee Won looked at him with his gaze downcast and turned around. Caesar, who was Looking at his distant back, he bent down and picked up his backpack himself, and Dmitry, who was looking, opened the mouth.

"Why the hell are you playing such a stupid game?" Cease still looked toward Iwon and asked with indifference. "Who came to see?"

Dmitry I was upset, but then pretended that No it was great stuff.

"I came to see you. Anyway, it's an obvious match, so what's the fun?" It would be fun to see how crushed to that miserable bastard.

Dmitry found a spot of observation unexpected and Opened the eyes. Neither even know he issue, that a person common that until now only ha vivid comfortably HE dare to survive against Cease. Dmitry snorted. The guy who can't stand it even for 30 minutes and will become in blood.

"HE? No I can bear it when does a grin So ".

Dmitry stopped in a low murmur. The alarm started ringing on his watch. Dmitry, who had gone down the look by reflection, HE stopped. He pulse of Cease HE sped up. By that? No was a accident neither caused he bleeding. By that change his bioreaction, that never HE shake low none circumstance?

this broken?

Dmitry frowned he frown and I look the numbers of the clock. As Yeah it that ended of happen outside a lie, the pulse returned to its normal level. The alarm also disappeared. Dmitry looked at the clock without say one word and under the arm. I will have that check it.

It's been a while since I did a regular review, but there's nothing wrong with having Be careful, as the machine will stop suddenly one day. Meanwhile, Caesar seized hurriedly his backpack and HE He directed to the hall of games with delay. Dmitry asked behind of he.

"That you go to do? Seems that have he heart to do it ". Cease he responded indifferently.

"You should do it with moderation".

After of leave back to the disappointing Dmitry, Cease he murmured for Yeah same. "Because I can't make you die".

Is A start.

After of review he clock in his doll in view of he sound of a siren from far, read Won respite deep for to calm his strain. After of verify the address of the valley where the rocks stand out to through of the plains, took seat where wanted to be and unpacked his luggage. The bag ought contain all the items necessary, but needed check it. Depending of the degree of need, HE they placed items important in the part superior for can take them out of immediately in case of emergency, and other elements were moved to the bottom to organize them quickly.

After tying the rope around the waist with the flashlight, the next thing was water and food. He water was especially important. Always

can obtain water of the valley by he that ha past, but if he swims nearby, he will be discovered immediately. You need to secure as many places with water as may be possible. As I looked at the map in my bag and drew a rough simulation on my head, my thoughts they changed to Caesar. How will man fight?

Immediately, Dmitry's words came to life and his nerves tensed. You said that You were trained for this since you were a child. He gave Lee Won some advice that he didn't They worked, and he skillfully chose the weapon he was going to use and quickly retreated. It's as if already you had everything in the head about that wear.

A family weapon for Caesar

I remembered his smiling face as he cut the tomatoes thin enough for them to they saw

The people can cut So.

Remembering the words of Caesar, read Won was sure of a stuff. Drive a knife I would be better. So of course I would have brought a knife and at least two or more. The gun what do I use with further frequency is the Glock, so i guess that the I chose.

As he remembered the gun that had made a hole in his stomach, a curse came out. quietly. In that case, I could blow my head or stomach off without hesitation. with that damn Glock, like then.

He pressed his throbbing stomach again and narrowed his eyes. I also suffered a lot. He begins by mocking Lee Won's mistakes, and sometimes threatens to kidnap and shoot, and Now this weak and ask for one feather fountain pen as gift of wedding.

As memories of the past unfolded like a panorama, the fighting spirit grew. revived. The man looked at Lee Won. I'll show you Lee Won was determined and quickly clung to the land. Was attentive to his around, even when center his attention in scan he map and carefully recorded it in his mind just in case. The occasional chirping of birds chirped silently between the leafy trees.

"Can see him?"

When Dmitry I enter in it truck, the man who operated the machine nodded and I look the monitor. "Yeah, HE ha located so much to the

tsar as to the lawyer".

Dmitry, who noticed that the points red and blue they shined to different distances, he pointed one of they.

"Is this a czar?"

"That is correct. TO this step, believe That in we will see soon ".

Dmitry checked the distance on the monitor with fine eyes. If I were Caesar at that distance, I could follow him now himself and finish everything in just 10 minutes.

But I don't will do.

Dmitry thought dissatisfied. I wondered if Caesar would reveal his true colors, but he said 'Lo I will do in moderation.' Did he know the word "moderately" in the first place? I thought that if accepted the party, I would good.

Then he dies lawyer and I I'm excited.

I couldn't miss this opportunity. If Caesar doesn't use his hand, there's nothing he can do. have that write it out you same. The question was as do it without he knowledge of Cease. By supposed, Yeah it we knew of beforehand, Cease would interfere and he plan would fail. Need have success of some manner. After of the death, it doesn't matter how much Caesar, there will be no way out.

Yeah he lawyer dies to hands of the tsar

Dmitry narrowed his eyes. Just thinking about that made my heart beat like it was spot of blow.

Goes to be he better program for see.

... .. !

For a moment, Lee Won opened his eyes in surprise. For a moment he didn't know where he was. It was only after a few seconds of pause that the memory returned. Having found your hideout the day before, crumpled up in a sleeping bag in an uncomfortable position and went to sleep.

When check he last landscape that saw before of leave to sleep, to the same time, a pain painful HE extended by all my body. In that moment, a little whistle rang from his waist and HE gave account of the identity of the object that woke him from his dream. I took out the radio that was hanging heavily from my waist and i turned on he switch, and after of a brief silence, he left a voice.

"Read Won, are there?"

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 85

Admiring deeply the quality of the sound delivered with further clarity of what expected, Opened the mouth.

"Can listen to you, "Over".

After a brief pause, Cease went back to speak. " Where?"

Of suddenly, I came to the mind a ruler. In view of the sudden voice low, read Won contained the breathing inadvertently. Is is the question of today?

" Say it first ".

When HE withdrawal unwittingly, did a pause and answered from the other side. "P-32."

I opened quickly he map and I verified the location. Was a place quite far of where was read Won. Sigh and opened the mouth.

"Am A-15".

Was useless wander by this wide place, expecting that the they will catch he one to the other, without know the location of the other. Revealing yourself in this way once a day will make the game more resilient. I still couldn't understand why this conversation took 5 minutes. Lee Won opened the door again. mouth.

"You go to concentrate in he stroke?"

Asked after of a brief silence that was inevitable in a conversation by he walkie-talkie. "No HE exceeded the number of questions?" Instead of being disgusted or bewildered, Lee Won answered the question as if it were interesting, taking off his shichimi.

"Never before I did a ask".

A time further, after of one brief pause, Cease speak with a voice full of laughter "They hit me."

read Won it ignored and went back to ask. "Answer?"

The voice Caesar arrive by Radio.

"Glide play to the defensive today".

Was a answer unexpected, but read Won He decided simply omit it. Such time are digging a trap and waiting for me catch EITHER maybe He decided monitor the situation by now.

Remembering several expectations, read Won it greeting briefly. "then... " Fair when was to spot to hang Radio, Cease speak suddenly. "HE? A of my answers was lie ".

Lee Won, who did a pause for a moment, added in voice low. "One question, one TRUE".

Unfortunately, the radio went out first. Lee Won blinked in embarrassment. What stumbles and stumbles over his own plans. Belatedly, Lee Won remembered the fact that the wolf was also is a symbol of evil and cunning.

It was bad for me to use a trick so superficial against That man.

I thought that there was made something evil, but already HE there was spilled water. Of all modes, No there was nothing against the rules. Because the basic rule is that there is only one truthful answer for each ask. The ask was which answered with honesty.

read Won I look he map and He decided that was he first. Besides of be a ask random, Caesar He said he 'exceeded the number of questions' on the next question. If so, the first answer must have been true and the second answer must have been a lie.

Yeah he purpose was distract you by a moment, it you achieved

Lee Won calmly looked at the map and pointed to the area he said he was in. Now we have to figure out toward where HE directs Cease. Yeah tea you concentrate in the defending, the address in the that want move is

He took a quick look at the map, nodded, and stood up. There is a saying that the best Defense is offense. Lee Won carried his backpack and started walking. Caesar also does not know if will attack or defend, but has not made plans yet. No matter what, Lee Won decided to try first. Yeah simply you touch the calculator in you head, all be

conjectures. Always has believed so. It's just true if you see it with your own eyes.

Caesar was watching Lee Won's figure walking away at a fast pace from the distance from the distance. At this distance, it is easy to kill an opponent. All you have to do is take out your weapon and shoot. read Won will die not knowing English.

Usually it had been.

Caesar smiled involuntarily. If Dmitry had seen that face, he would have jumped and screamed. For it was unimaginable for Caesar to smile or laugh. But Caesar's lips were gently relaxed. without even give me account.

He was there all night, but Lee Won had no idea. And looking at the direction I was facing ready to move, he didn't seem to think that the coordinates in Caesar's words were false. It didn't matter anyway. As I told Lee Won, one was the truth. Today we will only be defending.

At this moment, Dmitry's voice came through the walkie-talkie. "That are doing? shoot it of immediate, can finish it? "

As was of wait, looked like be Following of near the positions of Cease and Iwon. As was expected, Caesar responded with indifference.

"Tea it said, it I will do with moderation".

Before that Dmitry could say something further, Cease it He interrupted. "No be what you expect, Dmitry."

continued a voice peaceful.

"Because No I have none intention of struggle seriously against he".

To the Not hearing more, Caesar hung up the radio. He moved his body and ran as if will fly about he land steep. No much later, immediately reached to Lee Won.

"Engrave to strong water."

A smile he left unwittingly to the see to read Won, who of suddenly sneeze and shook their shoulders. Cease only it I look, who sniffed, HE rubbed nose and began to walk again.

Still with a smile on the lips.

Lee Won, who had long walked in Caesar's footsteps, ended up spending the day in vain. After checking the surroundings that were getting darker quickly due to the thickness of the forest, he left the plain and climbed to occupy a larger area high. The power is doubled, but is further advantageous because it expands field Of vision.

I would like that had

Finally I found a tree that was easy of climb and had many branches. I would be difficult distinguish them from a distance. Once he took out the rope, tied it around his waist and climbed the tree. He tree with columns wide was it enough thick and big as for know his age by Yeah same. It seemed like he could sleep in a tree and live for a while. It was ok. Lee Won followed going up and climbing with enthusiasm.

After reaching the height he wanted, he looked around and let out a sigh of relief. admiration. A dense fog was low their feet, and his vision was very open, and could see to it far. There was even a barracks in the distance, possibly with Dmitrina's guards. Even we secure the location of a small cabin used in case of emergency at the address opposite. TO this step, it seemed a bit exaggerated and you could even see in Seoul.

Satisfied, Lee Won quickly took out a compass and checked the direction. When I looked towards back in the address where Cease there was missing, still was difficult know it due to the fog.

Tomorrow the fog HE will clarify.

read Won thought and checked he equipment. First let's sleep in he tree, by Yeah perhaps. Yeah is Cease, is very likely to come back here. Then I will wait here... read Won, who drew a attack simulation by examining the location and movement of the surrounding branches, tied the body and the branches thick hard for that No HE would fall From the tree. after.

read Won sigh and support the head against he tree. He time of wait always is long and bored.

When will he find Lee Won? come fast.

Have you ever waited so anxiously for someone else? Lee Won held

his breath and I look to it far to through of the thick fog.

The waiting time was tedious and long. A moment of relief found in the tension soon made Lee Won break down. It is safe in the trees. This thought may have distracted without knowing it. While waiting for Caesar to appear, he gradually fell asleep. bit and HE was deeply asleep.

As I fell asleep for a while, I felt warmth with a slight sound. What, even the beast happened? Lee Won shivered spontaneously at the warm sensation in the air. A smile appeared quickly in his face. Something gentle touched their lips. HE moistened the lips unwittingly.

Caesar smiled briefly while looked to read Won, who HE there was left asleep again with the hot compress in his arms. He climbed without a rope, and when he descended, he climbed to the tree and disappeared without making a sound.

That are doing, children?

Dmitry felt his stomach boil and looked at the monitor. I wondered if the two points just They overlapped, but then fell. If you're not going to do it, don't start it in the first place, or if you're going to do, do it right.

No you come until here for make the love.

Chimi clenched her fists and opened them in anguish. Be patient, be patient. Because it's just him start Desperately suppressing the rise in blood pressure, he beat himself as coldly as possible. You can't do that because you're playing. Also, is there any another word that don't you feel so well to the tsar?

Yeah is So.

Dmitry thought while looked back at countless weapons in it truck. Prefer fly the forest before that see him.

Lee Won woke up sniffing the smell of damp wood. After blinking sullenly, He realized the reality too late and jumped up and sat down. He almost fell, but Fortunately, the accident was avoided because I

had tied my body tightly the day before. There was a reality in front of me that was not much different from the last scenario I had seen. It seemed like he was too boring to be able to break down like that in such an environment. feeling embittered in his heart, he stopped take the hand by hair.

The first hot compress I saw was cold on my arms. What is this? Because here? read Won flicker without grasp. For keep the compress hot, No the I took out he day former. But,

by what's here?

Now that I think it.

Was strangely warm. I expected wake up with he cold to the sunrise, but I slept too much. Still was warm when touch he package hot by Yeah perhaps. Only there is a person that can do this.

Caesar.

The mouth of read Won was very open. I look around of the compress hot of a humor incredible and found the cards that there was left.

Be careful with the cold.

Were two simple words, but was clear that Cease was he guilty. Yeah No out by he, who He would climb a tree like this, put a hot compress on it and even leave these words in it? Why would an enemy come here while you were sleeping and give them something like this? what act so bold and relaxed.

On the other hand, Lee Won felt miserable. It is absurd to fall asleep so deeply that You don't even know Caesar has been there. If it hadn't been for him, everything would have ended by now. heights.

Chapter 86

When I think about it, the tantrums were intense. Being careless is bad first of all, but I couldn't avoid to damage my self-esteem. While organized my luggage violently, listen a whistle of the walkie-talkie. Not really I like it, but I had to do it. By supposed, It was Caesar.

"Seems that happened". "okay."

Was difficult pretend be don't worry because was angry and ashamed, but of some manner read Won He pretended to be indifferent.

"Which is the ask from today?"

So much Yeah knew he heart of Lee Won as Yeah No, Caesar Opened mouth as of habit. Asked with a voice full of laughter. "Didn't you catch a cold?" "in absolute."

The answer was too much fast. read Won added of immediate for disguise his shame. "Is my turn? Where are now?"

I will be honest this time. Although was a repentance late, read Won wait a answer, regretting have used a trick silly he day former. Caesar opened the mouth.

"A question?" "okay."

When I replied of immediate, also I gave a answer of immediate. "A-15."

Were the coordinates where was read Won he day former. I felt that HE they mocked of my. I are Telling me to go back the way I came? Lee Won said that his mind was complicated, but once who understood it, cut off communication. Why the hell are you there? You said defense, then, for supposed, we should to have gone in a address completely different. What do you think...

Suddenly, Lee Won frowned. You asked the question evil. The lightning always arrives late. Thinking that was a disaster, tied violently the straps of her bag.

After another day without much income, Lee Won set up a booby trap and calmed down. No I wanted cause injuries serious. Was simply a trap with he purpose of call the attention either amaze. Tied up with small fireworks, he took out his sleeping bag and prepared to rest.

It was a much larger forest than I expected. After walking and walking all day, only I toured a small part of the camp. To the same time, read Won thought while used the situation of fog to make fire and boil soup.

Strange.

A time saw to a man eating a snake live in a drama. Was a scenery in he that had He had to eat anything because he was hungry while wandering in the forest, but instead admiring the actor's unconditional performance while watching it, I first thought about what to do if there was a parasite as that. Remains it same, but there was something no understood.

Are the games of survival really so generous?

He frowned, stirring with a spoon to keep the soil from sticking. I had no idea where had he gone he fast paced game and of adrenaline that I had imagined.

Which is he meaning of this feeling of tranquillity as Yeah came out of a camp? During these last years, neither even had seen the Shadow of Cease. HE reveal their coordinates and HE they chase, but as No be seen So?

read Won thought with he frown pucker. TO less that it avoid intentionally, No ought to the less have you scratched it? Since it is a game room that was built anyway, I didn't imagine the feeling of urgency to eat live snakes, but still, isn't this too leisurely? There was so much tension that Lee Won couldn't tell if he was alone or just out for a walk. walk because was bored.

I would be perfect Yeah only we would roast marshmallows here.

read Won, who did a good sound and I look the branches dry, was sure. There is something

Apart from Dmitry's maddening praise, it was difficult to imagine that Caesar, who had said who had experienced this with his own mouth

since he was a child, would spend two days without move So. In this moment, this desperate by find him of immediate, So that No matters How big the place is, how can you not see it so far away? If he was also trying find me, at least has to to have stepped on an explosive trap to the less once.

Although he place was spacious, was strange that No HE could see so much. With only look he map, the route is obvious. Further good, his path HE felt as Yeah was treating desperately of avoid this.

Looking at them one by one, there was nothing strange about it. Lee Won had never set foot on the trap explosive In he better of the cases, HE tried of do a little hole and do that your feet will slip and they would fall

He didn't expect that the traces of people he had visited before had been cleaned up so much. Remembering the manager's bad impression, Lee Won raised his eyebrows. An annoying conclusion, but maybe be that. He thought while I used to eat Soup hot.

Yeah that is really he case.

In that moment rang the sign of radio. read Won it I look without say a word and extended the hand. "Lee Won."

Answered with indifference to The only one voice that could hear to through of the radio that held.

"I'm listening."

After dismissing the first pointless question, Lee Won decided not to use it against him anymore. Is better leave it clear and obtain a answer fair Five minutes to the day, only there was a ask.

That so cash can arrive to be with that? having given account of two mistakes, change his strategy to discover opponent and I quit to the opportunity to attack first.

"Do it first."

read Won she spoke in Serious, but he equipment of Caesar looked like have still the intention of play a game fool against he.

"What are you thinking now?"

read Won answered easily to the voice languid

"Thinking in as catch you."

In absence of a answer by a moment, added insignificantly. "Also I'm thinking in where shoot if they catch me."

"I'm excited."

With a small smile, Caesar whispered. "Will you kiss me before of that you mate?"

Was clear for seduce, but read Won No passed. "I have decided hit the chin now".

"Oh, without piety".

Sigh as Yeah was really regretful. Hear to the mafia clamor by mercy was scary. read Won ignored the question. and chose the question.

"You?"

Caesar asked in a low voice. "A question?"

"okay."

No am so idiot as for wear he same trick two times. knowing that Caesar also HE made fun of he to the light, read Won continued speaking. Bluntly.

"That are doing now?"

I'm in the radio with you, expecting, thinking that of TRUE tea I will shoot in face Yeah you say something So, Caesar replied.

"I'm in the radio with you now same and I I will masturbate after of hang". I wanted to align it somewhere other than the face. Lee Won said bluntly. "Have fun."

Was to spot of cut Radio, but Cease I interrupted of suddenly. "Remember which was my name?"

"Of what are you talking, suddenly?"

When you I did a ask unwittingly, answered with indifference. "I always tell you, but I never called him correctly."

Was that?

No it memory very good, but Yeah is the other person, probably be So. Thinking that No was great stuff, read Won simply responded.

"Caesar, are you good?"

I felt a guy of emptiness different, No he empty typical in the conversations by radio. "Call me new."

read Won answered meekly to the silent application. "Cease."

"..... below."

A breathing unusually deep HE could hear from the other side. When I felt a sensation strange, suddenly listen a sound like a sigh.

"..... made. So come on. "

After of a brief greeting, HE short the radio. read Won flicker, embarrassed by a moment.

The breathing that ended of hear never I turned out unknown. with luck that "Whats up girl?"

I frowned he frown some seconds further late and it I blurted out, but leave of thinking in that by further time. By supposed, never was because a chill toured the back.

After of a meal fast, Look to my around, but the fog No showed signs of clear up. It was dangerous to wander through the forest under these circumstances. I got nervous thinking about passing other day like this. read Won supported the back in the sleeping bag rolled up and thought.

To the reflect about the conversations that I had with Cease a to a, happened something strange. Had the feeling that Caesar was strangely unfocused. At first, I thought it was because I was used to this type of games. But somehow that doesn't seem to be the case. So, which is the reason?

One by one, Lee Won retraced the conversation with him. The conversation lasts only 5 minutes to the day, but that is The only one shape of get information.

Suddenly, Lee Won remembered that his voice was surprisingly clear. When there is fog like this, the frequency can tremble a bit, but the voice HE had listened clearly from the first day until now. I just thought a radio would be a good thing, but after walking on my feet for the last two days, I thought that no matter how good a radio was, it was too much. maybe.

read Won squinted the eyes.

Such time the reason by the one that doesn't I could find not one trace of that kind

Forehead to he, a tree wet by the fog burned with difficulty, doing a sound of splashes.

Caesar poured his drinking water over the burning wood. The black ashes diminished with a muffled sound and the flames disappeared completely. Today I was able to light a fire thanks to the fog, but on the contrary it did nothing. Because the terrain is quite crashed, there is often the risk of instant death if you step on your left foot. Ian It also had little movement today. Caesar stopped chasing him early. In this type of weather, Lee Won would not have to exaggerate and would stock up on his stamina. For beginners, this Difficult terrain quickly depletes stamina. I should have rested a little today, so let's handle it with moderation tomorrow and let's finish it.

Caesar, lost in thought, smiled involuntarily. Already several times, Lee Won came and He disappeared inside of his range. No it knew in absolute, but Yeah Cease HE had Eaten he flavor, this game without sense there would be finished before. Without embargo, Caesar was enjoying of this game by a reason different to read Won. Is as a cat playing with a mouse, releasing it, chasing him, finding it and releasing it from the view one and other time.

Yeah Dmitry it If he knew, he would foam up in mouth.

The time had come to laugh again. A strange smell mingled through the fog. Cease He instinctively pulled out a familiar Glock. The reason he didn't pull the trigger was because he He scratched his head at the fact that there was only one person in this room besides him. Appeared of suddenly. A man appeared of the nothing as Yeah will jump of the fog and of suddenly attacked to Cease. Fair when Cease

was left behind, a sound deaf resounded in he silent forest

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 87

"out."

Cease frowned he frown and let escape a short exclamation. "Almost I had a shock cerebral".

Looking to Yi Won sitting on of he, Caesar HE river, but No it did. In change, only was looking to Caesar with the eyebrows arched as if it were annoying.

"Yeah you shoot So, you lose."

A colt was in the hand of read Won. Cease saw this and said something that No it fit with the situation. "This gun No tea is left over good. Something sexier? By example, Beretta
..... "

Instead of answering, Lee Won turned the gun in his hand slightly, grabbed the barrel, and was cut head mercilessly with his grip.

".....! "

This time No was sound. TO weigh of that the blood dripped of a side of his forehead immediately, Caesar I look to read Won without even moan. In answer, read Won noticed that, to difference of before, this time was really sore "Are sexy now?"

" okay."

Caesar responded reluctantly, as if it were still absurd. After a brief commotion, soon he came back to its way usual.

"As I by contrast?"

Lee Won said while still sitting on his chest, pointing the gun at him. "Did you have any confidence that they wouldn't be noticed? It was only 20 minutes away." Still so Caesar shrank shoulders with indifference.

"I thought that it You'd know tomorrow". read Won squinted the eyes.

"By supposed because you were going To appear versus my, TRUE?"

Cease answered with a brief smile. he I raise his hand He heart by Lee Won hunch with the fingers that gently traced her cheeks, but didn't show it on her face. I just wanted the lower part of the back, that I had nothing what to see with he opposite sex, No would react.

"as did you know?"

Cease asked in a whisper as Yeah out tempting. read Won answered meekly with a face expressionless.

"Have you always been with me? If not, there's no way I wouldn't see it that far away. Furthermore, if If they were honest, they would have bumped into each other at least once, but there was no such coincidence. Does not have no sense, unless you have deliberately avoided me or followed me from the distance ".

Caesar laughed briefly. As if it were unexpected. "They hit me."

I was I who suffered

read Won thought for Yeah same. This was as Yeah HE will confirm that Cease No it there was grabbed deliberately. If not, how can you be so carefree?

Besides, I continued and No did nothing. read Won he bit himself lip. In that moment, it's possible that I is masturbated while I looked from a place not much far.

His stomach HE stirred when thought that this man it there was belittled of new. Caesar Opened the mouth, without know how felt Lee Won.

"So the game is over now? Because you won. " Was when Caesar spoke and was to spot of stroke the cheek of Yi Won. Of suddenly, read Won it he pulled violently.

"Are joking now?"

Caesar paused when he heard the deep voice. He soon realized that Lee Won was angry. As proof, he also shrugged off Caesar's outstretched hand. Caesar, who had state full of leisure until then, stopped. To Caesar, who didn't say anything, Lee Won term their words with eyes arrogant

"Neither even I have desire of take me of the hand with you in this moment". Cease he asked in a loud voice low in view of the voice

cold. "by that?"

read Won he smiled.

"Because I'm not nothing nervous."

Cease saved silence. read Won it I look and continuous. "No are attractive in absolute and neither you can even have a erection".

The two looked at each other in silence. Lee Won, who had been so quiet for a while, leaned in slowly. Their faces HE they approached and he HE stopped to a distance it enough close as to touch each other's breath.

"Cease."

Caesar stopped when he heard the soft voice calling his name. Lee Won looked at him with his eyes low and opened the lips.

"Make me thrill, come back to me crazy".

He whispered in a low voice mixed with breathing. "So tea I will lick until the fingers of the feet".

HE put standing, making eye contact. Until then, Caesar had not spoken. But read Won knew better than the same that was excited.

"You owe me."

After of some seconds of silence, Lee said. Won. "No forget that you saved now."

After of to stab to the colt stained of blood in his waist, he colt bloody that there was

struck the head of Caesar, Opened the mouth.

"So, shall we start of new?"

In place to respond, Cease smiled slightly. So soon as read Won put on standing, Caesar HE I raise. Lee Won, that had been expecting to shake he dust, asked.

"Since when?" Cease answered.

give to me ten seconds. While so much, run away it further far that can. After of count with precision "

A radiance red glow in their eyes, he first that there was seen.

"Tea I will catch and tea I will rape."

Immediately, Caesar counted and read Won began to flee. is real In a hurry with all their forces, thought Lee Won. This time it's very, very real. That man will seriously aim for my neck. they will all the possible for kill me

Of course that was what I expected. If that wasn't the intention, there would be no way to find it on purpose and provoke it like this. Finally, starts the game.

I felt like I knew what boiling blood was. The adrenaline rushes and the pulse skyrockets. Lee Won He ran through the map he had remembered in his head. Of course, that was the route that had already been imagined before of come here.

"Hoo."

Dmitry, that was looking the screen, let escape a little sigh. "This finally this starting?"

The dots that had merged for a moment began to fade in an instant. read Won run and Caesar wait. The reason is obvious. He witty read Won should have to have found to Cease and you urged to that it did good. No HE that you they gave of eat, but Cease looked like talk in serious now. As evidence, the point that had stopped for a while soon began to move in pursuit of the another to a terrifying speed.

Now, teach me he program that you were expecting.

Dmitry felt a tickling in the yolk of the fingers and toyed with he knife. Kill me, Cease. catch that lawyer, kill him, cut it each piece of meat and drop the weapon.

Lee Won respite and let of walk. A time that you arrive here, tea you feel sure. In our path we passed the trap countless times, but never heard a sound. If Caesar had Following, they would have exploited to the less three firecrackers Convinced of that there was state it far enough of he, Lee Won He leaned against he tree and contained he breath.

Until that spot be Cease sincere?

Lee Won was curious and didn't want to know at the same time. In any case, the situation is now how he originally intended. Now has started the real race.

By a moment, read Won I doubt of their eyes. With he weak sound of Steps as he sound of leaves moves by he wind, something passed together to my eyes. Flicker without grasp by a moment, then he immediately froze at the shot that I aimed at him to the forehead.

Caesar was standing just a few meters ahead. Unlike him, he looked at Lee Won, without even gasp for breathe with difficulty. After of that passed a time from that their looks They found each other, Lee Won HE realized that it really was Cease.

At the same time, a chill ran down my spine. I was surprised that he could move so much silently without stepping on a single booby trap he had set up, he was surprised that could be so fast, and finally, he was surprised to discover exactly where he was hiding in a instant and aim. his gun.

Just looking at him without saying a word, Caesar suddenly took out his gun. "Uh," he said to Lee Won, who blinked and opened the mouth with a mild smile characteristic.

"I paid my debt".

To Lee Won, who he stayed amazed by a moment, added Caesar in a tone languid. "No forget that tea Hail now".

read Won he knew by first time what was it so dirty repeat it that said and recover it. With a ugly turn of the Caesar raised his eyebrow the hand lightly and said:

So, shall we start of new? This time I I escape ".

And as it had appeared, it retreated behind the leaves and disappeared from sight in an instant. For some time, Lee Won couldn't believe that he was left alone. He stayed there for a while, with the nerves of his entire body on edge in the silent forest with no signs everywhere. Yeah are a opponent that can hide your presence of that way, never you can notice it.

Was only so that read Won understood by that it there was state chasing during the last three days and he never knew why. If I hadn't noticed a strange sign in the middle, it would have been that it caught without know it that was doing, either it caught the two members, that they walked

without moving according to Caesar's plan. In the end, he almost made a fool of himself again. Cease.

No so.

It was a brief moment, but he knew Caesar's abilities. Now it's your turn to respond to this. Neither I I surrender. read Won HE I raise of his seat after of arrange the laces of their boots. His face, running in the opposite direction to where Caesar had disappeared, was more rigid that never by tension and the seriousness.

"The prey HE this separating of the path".

According to the gang member's report, Dmitry checked the monitor. The two points were scattered in opposite directions. What's that? Dmitry frowned involuntarily. There is no way to that this lawyer can escape from the eyes of Cease. EITHER Cease he let him go purpose?

would have been Dmitry undoubtedly it he concluded. you will never lose The prey that caught Cease. "We should begin?"

In answer to the question of member, Dmitry He crossed of arms and denied with the head. "Wait."

Continuous talking without separate the eyes of the monitor.

"Let's see how Caesar turns out. Our job is to make the trap useful." Whisper, chasing he spot that It represents the duality with his look oblique "AND The lawyer dies."

Cease I would think that died by the trap that you there was lying. So all HE just. very neat. Dmitry wait until he arrived moment and respite deep for to calm his pulsating pulse.

Chapter 88

read Won let of move quickly and I look to his around. where was this The orientation was very important because all he forest looked from over there. I tried of figure out where was while

I drew a map in my head, but it wasn't easy. First, he looked around for a place for hide and found one small cave in a good place.

I thought that could crouch a bit, but I failed. Be high is a burden in moments as this. read Won spat out an expletive and looked for another place. It wasn't as good as before, but it was the only one place where I could hide. Lee Won looked around the oyster, which had a strange smell, and I enter.

Perhaps it was a place where a fairly large animal lived, the bones of several animals were scattered inside and there was even a nauseating smell. If your body stinks, that's a big deal. Lee Won thought, took out a map and unfolded it. It took me quite a while to figure out the location. approximate. Judging that there was route a long path from where was, He decided that had to change position to attack in a proper place.

It was true, but it was true that Caesar once took care of him. If so, it was clear that he would attack Lee Won unconditionally and would attack again. If so, I will do the same for you. If you defend Passively and run away, you won't win forever. And Caesar wouldn't expect this side to fight back so fast, so it's a little disappointing. After making a decision in an instant, read Won came up with a plan.

Passed a lot time examining meticulously he map and watching he functioning and he device. Lee Won was worried that the smell of a dead animal had been absorbed from his body, but No there was shape of confirm it. How much further strong be he smell, elderly be he risk detection. There is no other shape?

Yes there are a shape of use this ?

Caesar would notice immediately. If you don't shoot immediately, you also have a chance. Come on to attract him still place where I know

can install an explosive trap. So here and here

... ..

No go to shoot nor to shoot of immediate.

Caesar will not shoot, he had already done so. Lee Won has always thought Caesar might shoot him in any moment. By example, Yeah you say that want break, are he man that tea will put a gun in the head. Without however, it was a reality very sad.

Cease was unpredictable. Such time by that Mikhail was so annoying each time that it faced.

What kind of person is her father, a man named Sasha? How did you make your own blood and your only blood child like that? A person without emotions cannot exist in the world, and Caesar must to have vivid of that manner until that He met to read Won. AND now that has feelings, Dmitry hates read Won and hates it to he.

He training What did Cease before of meet me... ..

It was a man who climbed up and down that tall tree without even making a breathing sound. Even there was space for put a compress hot hot in the arms of read Won. After of stay still for a time, read Won immediately came to his senses and submerged in their thoughts again. Of any manner, only have that gain. No there is a absolute winner in the world, who loses and who win.

Can be a fight hard, but No disappoints.

Even as I thought about it, my pulse became faster and faster. Of course, I wasn't scared. HE feel intimidating, but is different to the fear. So, that is this feeling, this emotion?

Lee Won calmed down as he suppressed his heavy breathing. The emotion of meeting continued with an opponent further strong that him or unpredictable.

Wanna gain. Wanna gain.

He was willing to fire any number of weapons if necessary. Caesar will too. A time further, holding on he tingle in he stomach, read Won respite deep and he left hastily from the cave.

After staying for quite a while, all kinds of stinky smells lingered on

my body. After of get up his sleeve and find out the smell, read Won HE gave the lap.

Caesar must have thought that Yi Won had run in the opposite direction. If so, this time I will come to you of my side. AND tea I will catch in the trap. Hang it up in a grid and leave it alone fly read Won felt that his heart trembled with only imagine it, and he hurried to move to the place that I had planned.

"Well, that I must do?"

A member of the organization called hurriedly to Dmitry for inform. Looking he monitor, read Won was in the address wrong.

"..... What? That boy."

Dmitry He frowned and He snorted. Because Devils you go over there? which this there " No I have nothing."

Dmitry, who revised the photo pre-taken, HE patted the chin and HE remained Thoughtful, then HE gave account, "Oh." I'm thinking of using that land.

"No is So."

Dmitry smiled with coldness and he ordered. "Break all the traps."

It didn't take long to set up the network and connect the firecrackers. The prediction simulation Lee Won was simple. When you step on the trap, the fireworks go up and at the same time They lift the end of the net. The prey is caught and hung from a tree. It was a simple way but very safe.

read Won threw out a glance by network and controlled his passed. In he map confirmed that he area where HE could use this method was limited. All is rude and the height of the trees No match.

read Won, who achievement find this place, I was very satisfied with he land that wanted to.

now alone you need find to Caesar and attract him.

There was a trap here. The fact was that if Caesar was too far from the trap, the game could finish before of be attracted here. After of all, place a trap also meant that he couldn't get far from the area.

However, I didn't have enough space to set traps. here and there. There is a limit for the equipment that have, by it that Yeah you do a trap quite big, can have up three. If you were a bit further creative, what? time 4?

How many Caesars can do?

Lee Won was curious inside. Suddenly, I felt my fingers harden. I didn't know because was working frantically, but my hands that were exposed to the cold during a lot time were good. Coat the compress hot that there was saved and the stirred vigorously.

After of all, the compress hot is he elderly invention of the humanity.

Lee Won wrapped the hot compress with both hands. After playing for a while, feeling the heat, suddenly he remembered. Why do you feel that are of turn in the army?

When I had a thought miserable, HE I gave he stomach. Us we take a rest? For eat something, he sat and Opened his backpack. Below of the articles fillings, portable soup and bread dry, letters were seen relatives but unknown. cookie.

Lee Won, who saw the candy bag clearly written in Korean, doubted his eyes and took it out. It was really a cracker. That's what I ate in the army. How is this here? Was bewildered by the unexpected situation. When I first organized my bag, I couldn't register it correctly because only it I divided approximately in it that would eat and it that would use, and which would use immediately and which would use later.

is cookie

Hangeul, which I haven't seen in a long time, was nice and unfamiliar. He looked at him with expression curious for a while, then she abruptly opened the bag, put it in her pocket, and stood up. foot. He looked around the place he was leaving, and after confirming that there was no trace left, he realized the return

... ... Seems that are in training of booking. "say ah." He sighed involuntarily, took the dry cookie out of the envelope and slowly rolled it in his mouth, remembering his thoughts. What you do in Survival is very simple. Erasing my traces and chasing he smell of the the rest for leave of breathe. read Won remembered he weight of the weapon heavy that there was been using all the day.

Yeah I had been thinking in be silly, No would have prepared something like this.

If you think it's just a sport or a game, you'll get hit hard. When the game is presented words of survival, the people common think naturally in bullets of paint. No is a weapon real so heavy.

Yeah read Won had saying that would go with a bazooka, Caesar there would be nodded with the head of good win. To come with such weapons in the first place, Caesar and Dmitry were men far from sense common.

I glad if there was left be as is.

With a light sigh, the military uniforms on his back and the weapons hidden all over his body HE they felt heavy read Won elusive slightly the stone that stood out dangerously and crossed the landscape that seemed a map in its head one after other.

Staying in one place is dangerous. Consistent with the caregiver's concern that tried of a route difficult, read Won path with cunning about he floor that of suddenly HE I raise in the land or neglected time in when.

Is better Yeah HE treats only of the geography of the land. Even there is traps explosive installed to it throughout this course. As you can see from the brochure, it is not uncommon to fall into a trap, break a leg or get hit by a critical spot because he can't dodge a flying target. It was not designed So from he principle, but as the traps explosive installed by people experienced ones that had come before could not be recovered, they were abandoned one by one. one, so there were traps everywhere. The terrain is also unevenly steep, but generally No was difficult already that I had that lend attention to the diverse traps explosive that HE they installed. Besides, Iwon and Caesar also are to spot of install a new trap over there. Yeah I do it, man will also do it.

Lee Won looked at Caesar's thoughts with the most basic attitude. If I don't do it, there is the possibility of others doing it, but if I do it, the rest must be done. With that in mind, he lent his full attention, but the trap was nowhere to be seen. Since you knew I was after you, you could have installed something. If I were you, I would have done it, and already has made.

But Cease No am I.

read Won reduced his speed to the walk and noticed his around.

Besides of the trap complete,

What type of trap should be set to catch the man? While I thought of countless ways, my mouth became congested. I wet my dry mouth with water and reached into the bag of cookies in my pocket, and suddenly I grabbed another small bag inside. When I took it out, it was a star candy I laughed out loud as I lightly shook the small sugar cube that was essential instead of water.

No can make a mistake with this cookie.

He paused as he tried to open the star candy in a small plastic bag without think.

Now that it I think.

It reminded me of a meaningless military myth. In the army, where only men are infested, there is a story about adding a de-energizing agent to star candy in the cookies for check he desire sexual. By supposed, he Ministry of Defending National explained that it was nonsense, and most of it was dismissed as gossip at the level of stories of ghosts urban.

But it could be really?

Lee Won looked at Star Candy suspiciously. Come to think of it, when I was in the army, I didn't I I raised surprisingly good. When I I was of vacation, HE moved with normal, but Yeah I was just going over there, the grass HE would die and I could not get up the head in absolute.

... ... By the candies star?

No there was shape of know Yeah these tiny clods of sugar They had a can so formidable. read Won, who looked down with a doubtful but serious face, did not open it and put it away in another pocket. I put the new cookie back into my mouth, but my fingers weren't moving very well. HE it has become nice With the cold.

Chapter 89

I'm crazy, i guess what is a game survival in a country as this.

He was freezing to death because he was useless to any companion. Lee Won rummaged through the memories distant and thought in it What did in he army. How cold toward in winter, that heat toward in summer and that terribly heavy was carry it and carry it with a gun. Besides, the March

That I only walked day and night still breaks my teeth. Tired of the snow and rain. The snow too it gets boring here. Will they become clear the eyes the soldiers Russians?

As I shivered remembering the terrible snow, I felt a strange presence. Reflectively, He leaned back, changed position, and hid behind a thick wooden post. I lowered the I breathed and waited, but the surroundings were still. He remained motionless for a long time. time in he forest, where not I'm listening nothing further that he occasional creak of the leaves in he wind.

... ..

As his body stiffened, Lee Won relaxed and sighed. I took out the cookie again and I put it in my mouth, but it was a little faster. Immediately, his throat became blocked and Lee Won quickly coughed and hit his chest. Although no one was looking, he suddenly felt embarrassed, he shook his head and said, "Ah," and smashed the forehead of the rice cake against the branch that stood out.

Tears welled up in the corners of her eyes as she rubbed her forehead without even moaning. It is not possible to eat well and this type of absurd accident occurs. I prefer to eat something good that crumbs of cookie. With a sigh annoying, revised his backpack and began to prepare his meal.

The aroma of spam cooked evenly over the fire spread fragrant. Caesar hummed a low hum and drizzle with olive oil once. The oil dripped onto the roasted meat with a crunch. While so much, did a dip simple mixing mayonnaise and ketchup, and term mixing nails drops of oil made of olives.

In all circumstances, food must be consumed appropriately. If you don't eat when He has the opportunity, he doesn't know when he will be able to eat again. After completing the material He liked it quite a bit, he finished it skillfully. When we put grilled spam on barley bread black and cut the pickled cucumbers into the bag, a great sandwich was completed. Finally, He asked for a bite of the bread with the sauce. The flavor spread in my mouth just as I expected in my head. Slowly chewing the sandwich, he thought in Lee Won.

instant is simple, So that it I will do without mistakes.

In other sense, was concerned by read Won. Was a man in he that never HE could rely so that he could cook something himself without knowing anything else. You will not die of hunger, but there is a great risk of food poisoning. It was a little comforting to know that it was winter, so I didn't I had to worry of that meal HE will throw to lose.

Did you want to prepare simple foods that can be stored for a long time? Cease thought and HE ate he sandwich that HE there was prepared he same. In that moment, read Won was filling his meal rubbing the forehead still sore of time in when, pouring the biscuits remaining in a can soup that there was been heated and rolling it up.

After of a a while, Lee Won, that HE put in he coat of sleep, HE remained asleep with a sound of uniform breathing, and the shadows hidden in the darkness began to move one by one. a. Was expecting all he time for carry to cape the orders of Dmitry, but Unexpectedly, he was unable to move because of the resourceful man. Even just before leaving sleeping, Lee Won reacted sensitively to the slightest noises around him and did not miss surveillance.

Well, is normal in this situation.

The men thought so, but they thought that this man's senses were too sensitive. As if a wild animal were distrustful of its environment, the ability to detect even a slight change in it wind was amazing in certain mode.

I am just a lawyer common and current with good body.

The men always moved cautiously, remembering the identity of the man Dmitry used to to insult. One of the men called the attention of the man of the face good fixed of the coat of sleep, but soon, the others men No could help and had that go back to the reality to

hastily. AND HE dispersed hurriedly as planned.

Of suddenly, feeling a strange sign, read Won Opened the eyes. Is Cease? EITHER is only a beast passenger? Lee Won opened the eyes while I was lying down and revised his around.

There was shades black moving in the darkness. person ? They had to to have state only he and Caesar in he camp, but read Won, that there was thought-out in it, he soon realized. There was another ambush. It was Dmitry. The man, who alone would have had further that enough for cause hundred accidents, arrive until he final after of chase to Caesar, and No there was nothing that No could do by he. Besides, Yeah out something that could to damage to read Won, neither I don't even know would bother

It would be nothing like breaking up someone else's hours of painstakingly crafted traps. As expected, the men's movements were clear. Not so. Lee Won waited for the moment with the body tense. "That They are doing, guys?"

Just as he was about to break the net just in time, he jumped up and screamed. For moment, the men HE staggered of a side to other. Had been better flee as this, either further good attack to read Won. Unfortunately, a person took the address wrong. He passed of the man toward back touched the firecrackers, and to the same time They left sparks in all addresses. Pop, pop, pop and loud noises echoed in all directions. The men panicked and They started screaming. Among them, a man who had been walking touched something he shouldn't. having stepped on "Poor "

The sadness came out spontaneously, but the man's scream was much more devastating than that of read Won. The grid carefully installed HE raised and he man flew. When the members of the gang saw their companions disappear into the air, they seemed bewildered and suddenly they started to run, Screaming his name. The Screams of the men they wandered by he forest during a while.

Lee Won stood there for a moment with an absurd feeling and blinked. They weren't just the men who did not respond to the emergency. Lee Won was also stunned by a time, inadvertently of what was happening in front of he.

When I woke up, I returned to be stunned by other reason. They got expel to the monsters, but he cost was high. read Won HE surprised to the think that all his hard job during he day there was been in vain.

this fool.

Lee Won looked down at the messy floor and gritted his teeth. There are limits to meddling and flirt. This has crossed the line. About all, No have right to interfere in your own game with Caesar and mess up the board this manner?

Wooduk, Lee Won's face, who made a sound by pressing his finger bones, became bloody

This good, I I will occupy of you Yeah want.

Until now, thought that No had nothing that see with me, So that simply ignore all guy of words and Actions rude No there was nothing tangled in his job, and further still in his private life. In any case, it was a necessary existence for Caesar and it was not an area he could handle, by which there has been looking toward him even now.

Without embargo, was impossible ignore he made of that HE damages directly to Yeah same of this manner and causes irritation. Grinding his teeth with a growl, he looked with burning eyes where he thought which was Dmitry.

Ex-KGB and it to be, I will fix your habit, crazy bastard of Caesar. children trash.

Dmitry squeezed the teeth and spat swear words to the gang members that had returned of a failure disastrous. Was absurd return as a dog that lost a fight without can drive nothing of that.

That guy of things is this against a bastard half Blood So?

If he had done it himself, such an absurd failure would never have happened. However, it was so proud of my same that was treating directly with read Won, So that I I stopped. Without however, given that things have result So, only promotes the surveillance of read Won and No there is

harvest in absolute. Yeah tried something of new, the possibility of being caught by Cease increased a lot.

"Bastards useless."

The subordinates were shocked by the rude and sharp swear words

and looked at them. Dmitry He walked around the truck, stroking his chin. I can't help it. Except for another chance. A time that HE broke the trap, he purpose HE achievement of all modes. Now is left over the question, how we achieved that fall into the trap Cease?

... ... Right.

Let of walking and he narrowed his eyes eyes.

There is boundaries for the traps, it important is he body combat to body

After some time passed, Lee Won, who felt cold, changed his mind. Does not matter how HE develop the weapons modern, still HE need soldiers. Reinstall the trap is difficult and, Above all, the idea of luring the enemy to the trap location was an outdated idea. By Above all, Caesar, no was nobody further, I couldn't fall into a so trick obvious.

Lee Won stroked his chin intensely and thought. I prefer to make a bomb with those firecrackers

It was late.

Sorry for the lost idea, he blanked his mind again. First let's find out Caesar's location.

Caesar stopped and turned his head at the noise he heard from afar. Fireworks They flashed one after another in the dark sky. It must have been the only two of us in the forest, so it must have been that Lee Won did something. I wondered if there was an accident, but it was too far away. In he path, read Won will flee.

Yeah is So, what should i do?

Caesar neither even flicker and looked around of the area around of read Won. In places densely wooded and less dense. Of course I'll go for the densest one. It is natural, without think neither nothing. Who would give in the resources natural for cover his body? Cease grab to glock and started to walk.

as I thought

Lee Won recognized Caesar, who had appeared from the trees at first sight, and held back his breathing. Once again, Caesar did not realize

that he had changed the pattern with an attack. Heading towards the dense forest was proof of that. great. Lee Won held the rack and knife that held and contained the breathing.

It was a chance for him, who had been lagging behind all along, to make up for the marker of a only bang. No am Well driving knives, So that I thought that I would concentrate in he weapon by now, already that this could hurt myself still further. Can do it only to the level of rub. read Won swore to kill to Inkigae and HE approached to him step by step.

Still No knew that read Won HE was approaching to he. A passed further, a passed further. Belatedly, read Won HE asked Yeah there was a smell that oozed in his clothes. Go to check it again. It I feel, but it is already too much late. Now It was him moment to follow forward. read Won HE crouched until he spot of have cramps in all he body. In any case, while Cease happens unnoticed. Ten steps, five steps, three Steps.

When finally was inside of the range of shot, Lee Won HE forgot of breathe. Without heart and without head. Point towards below Adjust the extremities, No he torso, was it further difficult. read Won squinted the eyes and contained the breathing. This is now

While contained the breathing by complete, read Won squeezed he trigger and immediately a spark jumped in it air.

"... ..?! "

Chapter 90

Caesar's sight came into view. Wow, Lee Won slowly realized that there was dodged the bullet. Was a chance brilliant. read Won felt grief and deal of run toward he. Still there was one opportunity left. Caesar must still be dazed from the shock of the shooting just before. So have that hit him now same ! read Won ran toward Caesar, with he aim

of a body battle to body But was an unexpected ambush hidden over there.

Quang-.

The ground shook with a loud noise. Lee Won tried to run towards Caesar, but lost his way. concentration and collapsed. When I turned my head in surprise, bombs were exploding everywhere. parts. He seemed to have hit a hidden trap. Are they the remains of someone who came before? read Won was embarrassed, but the bomb exploded again and he had to wrap his head tightly. hurry.

Have than to get out of here.

It was a shame to miss the opportunity, but there was nothing I could do about it. Lee Won abandonment hurriedly he place as Yeah HE will drag by he floor. After of that, HE detonated some explosives further, and after of a time even he wind nebulous and dusty decreased, and there was no trace left nothing over there.

"Damned be!"

Dmitry, to the see this with their own eyes, spat profanity. Was almost sure, but it I ruined

That damn kid! Contorting his face and biting his nails, anyone could see him at once. Edge of a burst.

At most, I used Caesar's trap to blow it up, but it just worked. There must be caused Caesar's suspicions. Naturally, you will be taken aback by the firepower what is several times further strong than the explosives of the trap that he created.

He almost flew all the way to Caesar. He gritted his teeth and looked at the monitor. That bastard I would dare to change the pattern with an attack. In an unexpected accident, Dmitry brushed his hair hastily. At this rate, the plan cannot continue. I even tried to install the traps remaining. "I, as I can "

Although he had already guessed it, the organizer opened his mouth to hear a clear order. Dmitry was annoying, but No could avoid it. I would be impossible get rid of that lawyer without get up the suspicions of Cease? Dmitry was in a dilemma and He looked at the monitor.

I itchy a side of the forehead. Probably had abrasions. Cease first cured the wounds in his arm. The wound of court long probably was caused by the debris flying of something. Dmitry this child.

Caesar removed the fragments that were still lodged in his flesh with an annoying contortion between their eyebrows and quickly I sell the blood that sprang up. The first aid HE they made a time.

To the see that No there was traces of read Won, remained clear that he also escaped healthy and except. That is quite Well. Unwittingly, the commissures of his mouth HE they loosened freely. Was a good strategy for read Won attack to Yeah same Changing he pattern with a stroke. Is so sad that went back to the failure.

Only I had a chance.

After checking the bandages on the wound, Caesar stood up. There is no a second chance.

Lee Won looked back as if he had heard something, but there was nothing there. Then yes. When HE gave the lap with thoughts deep, their ears HE moved and his face HE contracted

That Devils is that explosive?

Did a pause and HE rubbed ear, thinking. The games of survival they call sports.

Can wear a homemade bomb as that? People whole could fly. Cease will be good

Lee Won was concerned, but soon let of think. Was a man that HE boasted of be further skilled that he of all modes. Further good, it that ought to regret now is he made of to have lost

a chance lovely. Already HE there was revealed that read Won HE there was converted in a stroke, by which already there was not shape of mock him.

So all which is left over.

read Won barely was removed the hands of the ears and thought. Is a match face to expensive?

Go to go head to head

Caesar I look the magazine of the magazine and I know it put in the waist. So HE just the game, Lee Won.

Moved forward with a face expressionless, but there was a slight smile in the corner of his mouth.

Lee Won surpassed the fatigue accelerated with tension and moved with careful the feet a passed to the time. No there was nothing to be heard everywhere except the occasional rustling of leaves. The sound of your own breath made his ears tingle. Lee Won often crouched down and looked at his around.

You never know when or where Caesar will appear. This time they won't cross paths. Both Lee Won and Caesar knew this was the end. The moment you find out, the moment you find out you find, everything will win.

Where are?

In the forest, night falls quickly. Although it was still early in the evening, it was already so dark that it was difficult to see the front. It was difficult to secure a view with only the light of the stars crossing the leaves. But that didn't stop him from doing the reckless act of turning on the flashlight. Lee Won advanced passed Step, trusting only in their senses and his vision blurred.

... ..

Of suddenly, I'm listening something, and read Won immediately HE crouched and I look to his around. The nerves of his body were in high, but No there was signs of nothing further that that. I took a bit further of time calm down. read Won waited and I wait with a lot strain.

... ... after.

HE felt as Yeah had past a lot time before of that will leave escape a brief sigh. Was a brief relief, but then he felt a chill down his spine. As if his instinct, feeling the crisis of his life, scream, gone flying without give account. pop-.

The roar of gunshots echoed in the dark night sky and echoed everywhere. Lee Won He felt the pain of the past spreading again and hurriedly covered his ears. A Sharp pain pierced the eardrum. Lee Won gritted his teeth and barely endured it. It was a real difference. Yeah had been there, my head could to have flown.

I you shot two times.

This time, even if it was suggested by Lee Won, I felt hurt as if an old wound had revived. That bastard always doesn't hesitate when he shoots me. Lee Won applied force to his fingers and he repeated the squeeze and quick stretching.

This time definitely I will win.

Lee Won swore and looked around in a hurry. Where are you? Where are you? Where are you looking at me now?

In the darkness, where he could not distinguish from all sides, he could not imagine how Caesar there was shot to two. Has to be in some place by here. could you see me Already you have discovered all my positions?

I must run either I must sit like this?

The same option was given several times. Lee Won fought again at the fork in the road. A crisis is an opportunity. Hopefully, this could be an opportunity and a last resort. Without However, a condition is required to become a reverse electrode. Which are the conditions in the that I can defeat Cease?

Lee Won, who was worried, changed his mind. In any case, the conditions are themselves. Can that I beech found over there first, but

Yeah tea you hide good, be difficult

find you of new. read Won low his body and HE moved toward a side bit to bit. No was easy change of position while HE I was looking for where was Cease. But Yeah is difficult for my, also it is the boy.

read Won thought and moved his body with patience.

Except for the first shot, there was silence the entire time. It was to the point that I thought that my breathing was too much strong. Of made, although barely I was breathing.

Where are?

read Won I look to his around, crouched down and still. But the suspicious shade No HE saw by none side.

as...

Lee Won, who had thought until now, suddenly realized. It wasn't addressed to me at all. first place. Neither even knew where was. Already be that will shoot to a tree either to the air, all it that It cared was Sound of the shots. Because.

to make me move ha ha.

Lee Won crouched down and squeezed his breathing, which was rapidly worsening. I blinked at the deep darkness where No could see neither a inch forehead to my. No change nothing, but was sure. Now further there of that darkness this he man. As a tiger that HE hide in the jungle, wait to his prey breathe with the eyes bright. He moment further perfect.

When I arrived that moment, all there will be finished.

Despite the sub-zero weather, Lee Won felt cold sweat running down his back. His pulse beat madly at his temples and his stomach churned with excitement. Either of the two is intended to lose. By supposed, Lee Won never thought it would be he loser.

It wasn't easy to stay tense all the time. He had managed to endure the fatigue and the constant stress, but couldn't stop the momentary distractions. Suddenly he realized that his vision was blurring and he blinked hurriedly. The focus was clear, but the concentration was disperses.

In that moment, all remained decided. To the final of the field of vision, together with the shade that passed Like a vision, a dull, rumbling sound hit my ears. An eerie chill felt in the part later of his head, and to the same time, the voice absurdly gentle based in he baritone descended to through of the air creepy.

"Are dead now".

Cease said with he weapon pointing behind of his head. In a calm tone and indifferent completely different to the usual. Without doubt it, squeezed he trigger and a Shooting scary resounded in he silence of the forest Taang-

"Poor ! "

Enduring the pain as if his eardrum was torn, Lee Won ran towards him. For moment, the expensive of surprise of Cease it seemed capture his attention. In a reaction very Instantly, Lee Won felt satisfied with the reaction as if he had never thought that I would take advantage that brief time to counter.

Good luck-.

With the resounding sound of bones colliding, Lee Won's fist pierced Caesar with precision. It was very nice to see his well-groomed face suddenly twisted and going back. Without lose a opportunity, Lee Won ran toward he. Immediately, he following fist flew and the blood he left of the face of Cease.

He clenched his fists one after another, but it didn't work anymore. Caesar, who escaped with a difference flashing, kicked. Lee Won, who had accurately kicked his stomach, staggered while shouted with difficulty for breathe. Again, Caesar kicked to read Won, who fell to the soil and He grabbed him by the ankle and pulled he did back.

"Quadang," Caesar said as he rolled on the ground. Immediately, Lee Won climbed on top of him and hit him. Caesar grabbed him and threw him, and their positions changed drastically. Lee Won, who was lying on the ground, grabbed his chin with his forehead and shook his fists in pursuit of Caesar, who he got up hurriedly.

Chapter 91

Caesar, who appeared to collapse after being hit by a fist that hit his stomach, grab he arm of read Won and it approached further. Of suddenly, read Won was dragged of the hand and

he rolled on the ground. He shook his fists again, hit his knees on his stomach, and leaned back again. daring and HE he returned to the ground.

Finally, read Won fell to the floor, and in he moment in that was to spot of shout, their lips HE got together rudely.

The languages HE they mixed violently. Ha, he breath sharp passed by his mouth as a shout. The lips that HE they rubbed wildly they passed by he neck, by the clavicle and they went down until he chest, and hasty hands grabbed the clothing that blocked the lips and opened them, leaving the exposed bare skin. When the skin exposed to the cold air shivered with chills, the lips hot they descended immediately, leaving one brand of burn.

Seems that I have state expecting this moment all he time. read Won shook his back and rubbed the bottom of the harness on Caesar's waist. César lowered his hurried gesture and unbuttoned the pants. Without any foreplay, crossed directly below.

Oh, read Won spat a sound long to the same time. The shock HE transmitted in the extent in that all my body trembled, but in that extent I I got excited.

"Lee Won".

Caesar breathed heavily, rubbing his lips against Iwon's neck and biting his fingers. teeth. The part lower bit fiercely the tender meat of the inside and cried by conquer it, but he continued saying that No was enough. ask me that between further violently, with further hardness, that me rub the interior with further heat, that I fill further.

"Ah, me, me, me"

A continuous moan leaked between the breaths that seemed to be cut off. Lee Won couldn't endure it and grabbed Caesar's neck, biting his

collarbone and biting the back of his neck. Caesar inflated of emotion to the see the fangs biting wildly as Yeah HE had converted in a vampire.

"Phew, hurts "

Lee Won said thoughtfully, but Caesar did not respond. He put his hand under her knee and pushed toward above, pushing her toward below. read Won frowned the eyebrows and let escape a strong sigh, but don't mattered and pushed him up the estate. ha ha. ha ha.

The sound of their breathing intertwined chaotically and they did not move for a while. Penis, that was hooked in the part lower of the body, palpitated with force. read Won felt that he place where was biting palpitated and HE shrank and left escape a sigh trembling. So soon as Caesar lightly brushed his lips against the nipples that had risen from excitement, Lee Won groaned and shuddered. Soon, his lower back became wet and Cooper's liquid HE overflowed HE they mixed fluids corporal transparent and thick, and the place where HE They met was overflowing with loving fluid. This made it much easier for Caesar to move, and immediately began to slap him on the back and to enter and go out wildly.

"Tea I will wet even the fingers of the feet".

Skillfully repeating what Lee Won had said, Caesar let out a ragged breath. "Feel more, more."

While holding tightly onto Lee Won, who was trembling frantically and exhaling, Caesar moved just her waist and went in and out underneath. Lee Won couldn't see reason with a big penis which came and went deeply and frequently, and spat out moans one after another as if it were sick. Itchy in the place where it was connected, hot in the stomach and hot in front of he, by it that it seemed that was to medium pass. Lee Won panting and hug to Caesar expensive to face and squeezed the part lower.

I couldn't stand the beating. When the man's body was imprisoned, he suddenly ejaculated. Lee Won stopped at the semen that reached his stomach without warning. Flashing without grasp, realized further late than there was ejaculated in some moment.

Cease HE stopped a moment and then went back to move the waist. Each time that HE moved, the fluids corporal HE they poured in read Won-i. Cease, that finally there was finished of ejaculate after of many times, let escape a long sigh. I thought recover he breath by a a while,

then I I raised. At the same time, he grabbed Lee Won's arm and pulled him closer. Immediately, his body trembled like a puppet in the air, and the penis that rose from within began to run wild, rubbing it all over parts.

"Ah, i, ah, uh, uh"

An unbearable moan broke out one after another. Lee Won was forced to lean on the ground with the arms in troubles, lifting up the hips as a animal and Screaming. pain. sick. Believe that I will stop breathe

¡Oh, cursed sea! Me encanta !

"Poor "

When he let out a long boiling moan, thick semen gushed out of his penis in a long parabolic line. Lee Won looked blankly at the liquid splashing on the well-groomed face. of Caesar. Shortly after, he licked Caesar's cheek with his tongue, poured the semen into his mouth and He rubbed his lips violently. The semen expelled by Lee Won moved to Caesar's mouth. A drink, in voice high, and Cease it drink. Unable of contain the emotion, read Won shook his body and you He bit the butt hard.

There will be other

read Won thought between the awareness distant.

There is someone else in it world that can get excited and so make me tremble So?

He looked at Caesar's face in front of him, lost for a moment. Immediately afterwards, the lips They overlapped and the sound of flesh colliding again with a deep moan followed. violently.

beep-.

Of suddenly, the alarm began to dream with force. Dmitry I look he clock with surprise. without doubt Obviously something went wrong.

by that?!

Check hurriedly he monitor and there was two points overlapping. Was clear that something was walking evil. It was unheard of that he pulse of Cease was so fast and that his pressure arterial HE would shoot.

Maybe that lawyer son of bitch ?! "Czar!"

Without a moment for cover up, Dmitry immediately took his rifle and he left in a hurry. Nonsense. No there is shape of that nobody further can kill to Cease. Besides, is absolutely impossible that the other part be that lawyer !

"Czar... ! "

Was time of scream and run out.

-?!

Before I knew it, something hit my chest. Billions, unable to make a sound, Dmitry fell toward back. Almost had a shock cerebral, but fortunately his head he left unharmed. It was thanks to the trap that he was waiting for his foot to rise into the air, grabbing it and lifting it up he air.

"That that?!"

Hanging upside down from a tree, Dmitry screamed in shame. It was a trap in which there was no thought-out. Because this This here ?!

I thought of a circuit that was connected in a straight line from the truck I was in to the place where was Cease, but No I remembered to have installed nothing. Have you had bad luck in a trap that someone tea tended previously?

With only think about it, the alarm went back to dream. Dmitry HE went back contemplative and fought by cut the laces that tied his ankles. That was then. Born to see the dirtiest scene and terrifying of the history.

Further there of the darkness, crouched, two men HE intertwined hurriedly and HE they coveted. As for devour them, HE they put of foot and HE they bite the genitals inside of the body, rubbing the skin with semen and licking them to background.

As if he had just finished ejaculation, the trembling man pulled out his thick penis. Under the moonlight, a wet penis could be seen escaping in long lines of bodily fluids. Each Every time Lee Won gasped for breath, the slimy semen flowing from the gaping hole ran down his throat. his thigh.

But No there was finished. As good knew Dmitry, Cease No was who

term So. Immediately He hugged Lee Won from behind and pushed his still erect penis while sitting. Then, with another screech, came in and he left.

Lee Won moaned like a scream with harsh breath. He clasped his hands behind his back and pulled the Caesar's head Tilt your head as hard as you can and lick your tongue. Meanwhile, the background no HE stopped and trembled.

"Ah, ha ha ha"

Caesar, who had passed his palm from Lee Won's chest to his stomach, grab of the arm. Immediately, the part superior of the body of read Won HE stagger and HE He launched forward. Lee Won also shook his butt like crazy at the movement of the penis that it stabbed seriously while held their arms behind.

The sound of meat sticking together broke the silence of the forest with a noise that could not be ceased Caesar, that subject with force he arm of read Won and it pushed with force, let of breathe by a moment. shook the head and HE crashed against he floor, then HE stopped again and then hit the rear two times.

So soon as he blurted out his arm, read Won fell to the floor as Yeah was exhausted. But Cease No She stopped and climbed on top of him. Without any effort, he slid between her wide legs, put his arm below of his knee and it pushed toward above. The buttocks of read Won floated toward above and Caesar began to hit he background with their genitals intertwined deeply. He The movement, which had been slow in and out a few times, quickly sped up and stabbed he inside terribly. A groan escaped of the mouth of read Won, who continued still as if he were dead. It was so small and helpless that it could not be compared to the screams previous. "Ah-uh-uh-ah"

This rang further to a groan that to one doctrinal. But to Cease No you mattered and ejaculated of new. Now, he stomach of read Won was full until he spot of that already was impossible. As proof Therefore, every time Caesar moved, semen oozed out from between the intertwined masses of flesh. Without embargo, to Caesar No he cares and began to greet of new, biting the lips of read Won. The saliva is overflowed by the commissures from the mouth and he semen boiled without stall.

Dmitry, who had been hanging upside down in panic and staring blankly at the appearance of the two men babbling a and again

without rest, HE astonishment he moment in who saw Lee Won receiving Caesar's penis behind him and moaning and ejaculating from the depths of their ropes vowels, shouted astonishment.

Aaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaah

A shout desperate rang in the dark forest, but nobody I'm listening.

His heavy breathing slowly calmed down. The two of them lay upright, looking at the night sky reflected through the thick leaves. We didn't say a word, but we felt full, as if we would have spoken more than never of the the rest.

He regained consciousness, which had been gone for a while, but his head was still in a daze. Perhaps it was because of the trembling and trembling of the body. Was this shaking baby syndrome? He was half asleep as he thought about meaningless thoughts, and Caesar climbed back up. the top of Iwon. Lee Won, who had been contemplating for a moment, suddenly remembered something.

Oh Yeah.

Lee Won woke him up with a kiss and waved his hand to avoid Caesar who was about to begin of new. Barely coat the backpack that you arrived to the tip of the fingers and searched in their pockets, ripped off the plastic and HE it offered to Cease. "ruler."

"That? This."

Lee Won responded to the question with a puzzled question. "Eat before of sex, come on."

Cease then smiled and he refused.

"No need "Viagra."

I are saying that stop!

read Won said with patience it that wanted to shout. "Of all modes, Eat it, it's good."

Chapter 92

TO my.

The words added HE swallowed internally, and read Won urged to Caesar to that you give candies star.

“ ? That is this? Is as a lump of sugar ". "Now HE Do you sell sweets in Korea".

"you?" "I have finished." kill you, you!

Lee Won added to himself and ate all the star candies in the small bag. plastic. In any case, Caesar, who ate everything according to instructions, kissed again. Lee Won and entered through his crotch. How long will it take to digest all this? Inside, Lee Won thought about the movement that naturally entered through the still throbbing flesh and He started hitting her back. I hope to see the effect in 1 minute. at least in 10 minutes. No, leave it function.

Even as he was reciting the song, Caesar sat in and out of it with satisfaction. read Won, who had left to Caesar only kissing the expensive, he neck and the shoulders of read Won with a nice sound, sighed suddenly.

"That happens?"

Caesar asked, still digging underneath diligently. Lee Won trembled languidly with movements regular wordlessly.

Knew that I was going to finish So. Lee thought. Won.

Someone has me excited so much?

Just when this man fell in love with Lee Won, Lee Won fell deeply in love with this man. Lee Won admitted bitterly. César was the only one who made the adrenaline of the two circles. sexually or of other manner.

... ... The feathers fountain pens are faces.

read Won I agree his kiss, that came back to her lips, thinking with a

Still noticeable.

Lee Won was conflicted between the impulse to flee and drag him away immediately and the desire to flee pretending not to know. But even as he reflected, time continued to flow. They had already past 30 minutes of the hour of the appointment.

Oh, not really wanna to see you outside.

Lee Won thought about it sincerely. Unfortunately, that man was Lee's current lover. Won. Even Yeah it was something that happened to half, half, that is by first time.

Now that the situation has been clarified and his reason has returned, the problem facing him in This moment you're thinking about isn't the fact that the person who's pierced nose is a man, nor is it the fact that the man is a man. the head of an organization notorious mafia not only in Russia but also in the world. It was not, nor was it the fact that the organization was an organization hostile to the organization his biological father was in member, to despite that HE there was retired .

Was the pink in he arm of the man. Definitely I it you would give "Uh Huh."

Lee Won closed his eyes and barely swallowed the moan that was boiling inside his throat. I have had some dating experiences, but I never felt embarrassed to meet someone like that. By Of course, it's not unusual to give flowers to your date. I would be more than happy to receive a bouquet of roses so heavy. Yeah arrives to this spot, any could feel envy of think in a appointment romantic Yeah the recipient of the flower, read Won, was not a man as he.

Also is high to the 186 years, with a skeleton thick and large, with shoulders wide and ABS good fixed.

To the remember to Cease, that was further big that he, read Won, that there was imagined forehead to their eyes to two mature men standing on the street exchanging bouquets of bright roses, felt the need of say goodbye of Caesar forever.

At this moment, suddenly, a corner of my stomach throbbed and hurt. Lee Won, who Involuntarily grabbing one of his stomach, he frowned. There is no reason to be sick. Because the wound already was cured does a lot time. But in he moment in that I thought in break, although out by a moment, always I felt pain. As Yeah Cease you was warning, he pain fiery returned and a chilling chill he toured his back.

Yeah tea say that you finish of new, really tea I will shoot in the head.

At a young age, my head was broken and I didn't feel like dying. If that was the case, would risk my life and would run until the confines of the land. About all, get ready meticulously and have a plan.

Dad, you'll be fine with the organization. I'm worried about the people at the boarding house, but I'm sure of that not even will touch to the public in general.

Yeah there is something that wants, is a guy no could be seen by ordinary people

read Won, that there was thought-out until that moment, immediately distorted his face.

By that I have that be in a relationship because I have fear?

Shocked by their emotions, immediately appeared out of the alley. No you I have fear to nothing At the same time, thought read Won.

Except by that crazy bouquet

In that moment, Cease went back the head and their looks HE They found. By a moment, read Won He stopped. While observed in silence, the eyes Caesar's bowed slowly.

Lee Won.

There was no sound, but Lee Won could tell from his lips, which were soft and wrinkled. A faint smile spread across his cold, hardened face, and his silver-gray eyes gleamed. intensely. Without want, read Won lost the head. Was a expensive beautiful really crazy. Maybe until die, I will not be immune to that expensive.

Thinking in white, of suddenly frowned he frown. Oh. In that minute of motion, read Won immediately went back to the reality. In that moment, Cease extended a bouquet of flowers with a brief pause in it half.

Oh!

In he moment in that he strong smell to pink touched the tip of his nose, read Won grab he neck of Caesar with his arm and ran towards him car parked at side of the road.

HE says that the men and women that HE find in he bridge rotary have further chances of falling in love. Maybe it's because the instinct that has grown after feeling the danger he confuses with a reaction to reason. I don't know if it's the same for men and women, but No be very different. After of all, is a relationship of person to person. The ask is what kind of man is.

I feel the emotion of know you in a bridge rotary each time.

read Won rampage his hair messy and I look he seat together to he. Cease you gave nails pats on the neck, with a slightly distorted face that he had just looked at in delight a while ago. moment. He opened his mouth, rubbing the part that Lee Won had grabbed with all his might with his long finger

"Yeah want strangle, do it in the bed".

read Won, who thought what was going to protest by it which was doing, asked without realize. "Is it okay to sleep in the bed?" It was strange that it was a matter of place, not action. To Lee Won, who blinked, Caesar softened their lips without squeezing.

"HE say what die in bed is the death more happy".

He meaning was different in many senses, but read Won No it he pointed. Of all modes, the probability to die in bed it was very high, because it was a opponent who No it looked like.

Yeah died, my side would come first.

read Won, that there was thought-out without want, felt shaking chills in view of the imagination realistic.

I look the fingers of long knots that they collect cigars in he humidor. Of all modes, I felt that had I have to make an excuse for the reason I was late. Although it is a relationship in which encounter in free time, for this reason, Caesar often showed a sign of displeasure if I was running late even a minute.

But I arrived 30 minutes late.

read Won, that there was made he calculation without think, change of opinion of immediate. To the less 15 minutes is blame of the man.

Lee Won, who briefly glanced at the bouquet of roses on the side of the seat, opened his mouth. After of talk about he reason of the delay,

I thought in warn you that No you came back to bring something so scary. But when he spoke, César, who had cut off the end of the cigar with a familiar, opened the mouth. "I apologize."

Stopped by the strange atmosphere, Lee Won thought he would be angry, but he was wrong. In instead of pucker the frown or get angry, Caesar spoke with further calm.

"Wait arrive late the next time".

Putting the lit cigarette to his mouth, he smiled slightly, but Lee Won couldn't smile. Prefer be angry. While he sedan fought between he desire of question that demons was going and he desire of never knowing, he sedan was entering slowly in a path familiar.

read Won did a pause and I look to Caesar. "No you go to eat?" After to exhale slowly a long puff of smoke, Opened mouth. "Go to."

Caesar he smiled at her to Yi Won. The eyes No they smile in absolute. "slowly."

Said something of it that No wanted to know he meaning, but his intention was too much clear for pretend that No it knew. As for try it, the Mansion of Cease appeared to the view behind of he. feeling crisis, Lee Won's head began to spin violently. Caesar, who looked at his side face, said while HE wore he cigar to the mouth.

"Comes out smoke of my head".

After of spit he smoke of the cigarette, smiled happily. In place of reply to the words, Lee Won chose to tighten his hair. It was more a question of how to convince this monster to monstrous energies than with a single word in response to a play on words. Unlike From Lee Won, who distorted his brow nervously, Caesar was just enjoying his cigars. quietly.

"That such Yeah we make other stuff?"

At the sudden words, Caesar briefly moved one of his eyebrows. Lee Won, who had not saying nothing, hurriedly froze.

Chapter 93

"Always is it same, let's try something new".

Caesar I look to read Won without say a word. Their lips HE they bowed slowly and he smiled. " Is Well."

While he chill ran his column vertebral, Cease extended the hand. Fingers long and elegant They gently caressed the neck of read Won.

"Go to sneeze either you will sneeze you?"

To the look their eyes stylishly curved, Lee Won HE went back contemplative and let of breathe.

Surprised cars were scattered around the slippery sports car that was racing down the road when you step on the accelerator. However, the man in the driver's seat called Klaxon and shout like I couldn't tolerate neither one moment of hesitation.

"Out of the path, stupid slugs! No it you return, get it out! "

Only there was one left stuff in his mind while ran wildly from a car to another. Czar.

Another urgent alarm sounded like an urgency, and Dmitry's face hardened as he I checked the machine number. César's pulse, which had never exceeded 90 under under no circumstances did it exceed 120. That's not the only thing. Blood pressure and temperature body are much higher than usual. Also, there are no signs of calming down, but it continues increasing. This was a big crisis.

Who are you, bastard that HE dared to carry to the czar to this level?

He only think about it did that their tantrums will explode and grated the teeth.

Am he only that can kill to the czar. Do you believe that I will let someone further Do it?

He chased the coordinates and ran frantically at high speed.

Surprisingly, the Coordinates pointed to Caesar's house. It was hard to believe that the tsar lived life or death in a place guarded by strict measures of security. Bastards useless, the I will kill to all.

The idea of that all this already was dead passed by my head, but No it mattered. Who will do that If he kills the person who killed him again? First of all, we have to crush the head of the man who did to the tsar of this manner.

He face by Dmitry put on still further gloomy in view of the view of the quiet Mansion No very far. While So the number continued increasing.

Dmitry jumped out of the car without turning off the engine and ran straight to the mansion. On other occasions, ought to have been to the less ten either further members of the organization from the door until here, but today, for some reason reason, No I saw not one single rat

TO Where the hell they have gone all? Are all really dead?

Bit to bit, he whistle of the machine HE did further strong. Was a proof of that HE was approaching to Cease. The direction was he bedroom of Cease. The idea of be in such danger in home, even in his own room, made my teeth hurt. Where and what were they all doing, They should have been protected even after death! Promising to find them all and behead them, Dmitry he shouted urgently.

"Char! this good?!"

When he suddenly opened the door and ran in, there was a completely different scene than the that there was imagined in the bed. Also was a terror see to two men soaked in sweat, naked and without a single underwear, in bed, but the greatest contamination was their identities. As soon as he saw Caesar moving his waist violently while holding onto read Won from behind, Dmitry HE suffocated

"Aaaaah, my eyes!"

Caesar groaned harshly behind him as he hastily covered his wide-open eyes. with both hands and ran outside. He ejaculated inside Lee Won with subsequent sound cushioned.

bastards rotten

After walking through the house as if it were his own and drinking two cups of cold water, Dmitry finally calmed down until TRUE point, grinding the teeth and cursing to the two guilty

That guy of movie delicious I I risked to run my life for see it?

If you think about it, it doesn't make sense in the first place. Caesar, who has been trained and trained to risking his life from an early age, he is threatened with death in his own home and in none another place. Ought to have thought what was it strange.

Bastards moldy sitting in the caviar

Even thinking in it of new, the huff was intense. Be cheated is annoying, but see him with your own eyes is even more annoying. It's all because of that damn lawyer. Even after seeing all the dirty things in the world, she didn't want to see him naked again. But how much less did I see them eat together with the tsar?

"Damn bastards! Damned!"

Dmitry screamed and shook his fists in the air. Recalling the humiliating memories of that day, I was angry and No could bear it. Strung up of a tree and seeing them eat as a dog all the evening.

The worse experience from my life It was a misfortune that I wanted to delete.

But make me see him of new ?!

I put out my eyes and clenched my teeth thinking I wanted to wash them, and the living room door opened. and the man in question appeared. Dmitry turned his gloomy expression directly at him. Was evident that Cease only had a tunica about his body naked. As proof, the legs long exposed low he hem of a coat of bathroom made for his height were fur naked. When I saw his face, which still had the glow of the love story, I burst into anger. Before Cease could even open the mouth, Dmitry it he spat.

"That passed? By no I can see a single rat? "

To the contrary of he, that was to spot of get in, Cease Opened the mouth, showing a sign of inconvenience.

"Are nails vacation". "vacation?"

Never there was listened similar shit. I tried of get rid of all the gang members and leave of vacation, but this time I missed the chance. Cease it interrupted and him stirred he hair riotous

"What happened? If it had been enough to deliberately interfere with my private time, something great would have happened ".

Was a fight that No I would leave in peace Yeah out a affair trivial. Dmitry immediately contorted his face at the obvious threat. Which one was injured and what was that attitude? Dmitry squeezed his teeth and He said as if attacking.

"Ah, there is a problem. No be a great problem. After of all, he boss of the organization almost go dead in the bed ".

"that?"

To the see he frown pucker of Caesar, Dmitry twisted the lips and with sarcasm.

"As Devils you played so hard that you heart beats So? I thought that someone HE dared to shoot you in the heart. I must have been having sex, how could you, who hit yourself with ten or twenty in all the night and neither even you you moved, set the alarm only for one? "

As he spoke, he wondered. What have you done, bastard? Like Dmitry, who trusts know to Cease better that nobody, is enough for assure you that No has hobbies perverts

His father, Sasha, had a hobby of torturing others, but Caesar was more mechanical. All his Actions HE they decided Yeah was necessary either No, Yeah would work either No. Was a man that could be further cruel that Sasha yes it he deemed necessary. Over there No there was excitement neither agitation. Only there is calculation.

Was only a machine made by Sasha.

Obviously, No I would be sex normal. When HE treats of Cease, Dmitry, who this in conflict between your inner feelings that you need to know how many hairs you need to detangle, and the rejection that he never wants to know if it has anything to do with Lee Won, Caesar gently lowered his long eyelashes Plated and slightly distorted his forehead.

"Was excited during he sex. No can? "No!"

Dmitry, that Shooting of immediate, crossed the legs and HE bowed deeply in he couch, looking to Cease furiously.

"Need know all about you, by Yeah perhaps. No there is need of return to run in vain So,

TRUE? This has never happened before, so there must have been something more than just the number had increased to this level, TRUE? Come on, tell me all. As you played?

Ignore it that passed in he last camp. I you cheated two times, No a? By favor, tell me Why did he dare to confuse me and make me run here. It's impossible to convince me that You are persecuting me like this because of that lawyer who is no one else. Caesar told Dmitry, who he looked intently, with a face expressionless.

"It I did in my expensive".

For a moment, he didn't understand the meaning of the words. A beat late, ahhh, César opened the mouth. Dmitry, who immediately became contemplative, unknowingly reached out and stood up.

"Stop, it's okay, I don't want to hear it" "He ejaculated in the expensive".

Unfortunately, almost at the same time, Dmitry heard Nien Caesar's words. To its cousin, who had become a fossil, Caesar narrowed his eyes and said, as if remembering a memory.

"I said I didn't liked, but I strangled the throat and I got rid of it. panting and glaring at me, I had a erection of immediate. I tried of ejaculate by inside first and then pour it by all my body, but when you entered, he stopped and walked out... "He tried to speak, but Dmitry covered his eyes. ears and shout.

Damned be, you go to rot even my ears? This good, it I have! Be quiet bastard! Enraged when I raise the bar, immediately HE went back and HE walked away. Cease frowned he frown in view of the appearance violent of his back and then HE gave the lap. When return to his room and opened the door, Lee Won was lying on the bed like the last time she saw him. faded or faint, lying of backs, still, Cease He leaned and got wet the lips.

It what did he say to Dmitry No was a deception. Cease only said the truth when he asked. AND starting of now, was to spot of resume the activity interrupted unwittingly. from he principle.

Caesar patted Lee Won's elegant muscular back and put his other hand below of he. The part lower of the body already HE there was gotten up the tunica gross and was expecting the following. For comfort of read Won, who was watching Yeah continue pretending sleep with the eyes closed either Yeah wake up now and to declare that only ought do this by today, Caesar revealed his penis tense.

The alarm went back to dream with force. Dmitry, who he left frantically of the Mansion to the step he throttle of the anger, looked at the numbers and made a sound scary. .

How long are you going to do it? Dmitry barely resisted the urge to shout at the machine. Prefer be okay

Barely clinging to reason, he thought. He knows better than anyone how powerful Caesar is. Even Dmitry who hated Lee Won so tired of dealing with him alone all night with more than ten women, HE pitied of he.

Neither I don't even drink over there.

No was so difficult imagine the two circles in contact with the bones. Yeah, even Yeah his life useful HE exhausts, go dead quickly.

pouring out all the curses and curses that knew, floor he throttle a and other time. While therefore, the alarm it kept ringing.

... ... over there again

Lee Won thought as he looked at the distant flower garden reflected on the ceiling with a glance. in white. I'm Sure of that late or early I will cross over there.

Chapter 94

... .. Ought simply skip it now without drag it too much time? Of suddenly, a hand it grab by the waist and it he took of return to the reality. He reaper that it strapped to his back bit his ear. You say you killed me and saved me. Lee Won sighed, blaming Yeah same by must return this world.

Caesar moved his lips and rubbed his neck, making an airy sound. On other occasions, I there would be position the fur of hen either conceited by the itch, but now No I think in that. Even the cells were bothering me and I felt like I had given up. When there was no response, Caesar sigh and opened the mouth.

"I rejected application with moderation, No exceeds."

Suddenly wondering what the noise was, Lee Won looked at him. Caesar, who made eye contact for a moment, continuous.

"I know you are a workaholic, but it is not good to be too busy with your work, you are weak".

It was true that we had not seen each other for almost fifteen days for work reasons. But Caesar was misunderstood. Did you know that today is the fifth day? Lee Won, who swallowed dry saliva, pointed in a tone involuntary.

" No is too much for he job ".

"then?"

He tone of Cease was normal, but he clone that you touched he rear No it was in absolute. feeling instantly that the blood you escaped from the expensive, Lee Won answered immediately.

"Have reason."

Cease Serious and it kiss in the cheek AND, by supposed, he penis crossed the crotch of Lee Won and the paused sex resumed. From the beginning. Why the hell did I do the crazy thing called survival?

Remembering he lazy weigh, read Won drink saliva dry. When I

thought in Survival, appeared a unwanted face. Seeing that, he said, opening the mouth.

"No did you come? He man."

No HE Yeah is a dream either is real. Believe that you saw go out Screaming.

Hesitating before the confused memories, Cease answered with indifference.

"It's nothing, I'm just here to check if there is any problem with me."
"Is Is that a problem?"

"Well, said that you pulse was a bit further fast".

Caesar shrugged his shoulders and began to descend slowly. A microchip is implanted in your body, and when his condition changes, immediately it alert of a crisis. No you taste he made that the person monitoring him was his cousin and fanatic Dmitry, but someone had to do it, So that No had further remedy that do it. Besides, the person that will work further hard that nobody is also that man.

But wait.

"It we were doing, and he boy leap for see him ?!" "okay." For read Won, that was quite stunned with countless thoughts in a hurry by his head, Caesar still she spoke with a indifferent attitude.

"That is it that does".

Lee Won also had no intention of signaling that he agreed with Dmitry entering any time and see what Caesar was like. Unfortunately, he is also a man who does not has further remedy that to do that.

Without embargo, is a history different Yeah this including in any shape. In first place, No has sense be so casual. How many people they can be shameless to the reveal a scene of sex to others? Shouldn't it be said that an ordinary person will ensure that this never happens again? happen, he will take steps to prevent such a situation from happening in the first place, or that he or I will not have further remedy what to ask for his comprehension? But, what about that strange reaction?

Like Lee Won, who prides himself on being an extremely common sense person, the Caesar's attitude always impressed him. This time

also the same thing happened. Why did I end coming out with a person common to a million of years light of distance? No matters it that said either the circumstances, said something completely different of it that I expected, by it that No was answer of the students. The new Caesar, looking for words to convince him, added. "There is nothing that No can see Yeah HE decides of all modes. The collection of information is a specialty ".

As a former KGB, spying on other people's secrets and secret personal lives would be nothing. No it serves of nothing attempt flip the head with force, was saying. Of all modes, that means to avoid man is force elderly?

In fact, since you've seen all kinds of bad things, you might have said lightly: "It's as if someone further had relations sexual". He problem was that the expensive of read Won No was so gross as those skins cheesy Of course, the same thing happened in others places.

"... ...Poor "

The tender meat this ablaze. With a groan painful, read Won No had further remedy that accept he penis thick going deep in her body.

"No you think in others men".

There was clearly an unpleasant feeling in the low voice. Lee Won tried to focus on the man in front of him, but on the other hand, it was also true that he felt like he wanted to get away from the reality.

... ... It turns out that I owed him a debt to the man.

Lee Won frowned. It was difficult to even breathe at this moment. Caesar kissed Yi Won in the cheek and you caressed gently he neck. I I asked for Yeah I would return to strangle me the throat, so I was out of breath. Caesar's eyes narrowed as he looked at Lee Won, who was panting with a pale face. At the same time, his penis inside his stomach was throbbing. violently and vibrated

Caesar's condition, which had returned to normal, deteriorated again. Dmitry's complexion She turned pale when she saw the alarm that had stopped ringing after a day and a half. The son of whore started new.

No matter how strong a bone is, if it hits that much, it has no talent. And as I had waited for that he lawyer HE will wake up during a day and a half, the mind of Cease It would full of thoughts of simply do it.

Unintentionally, the alarm was broadcasting Yi Won's status, not Caesar, and his sexual situation. Although this never was it that Dmitry wanted to. Without embargo, No had intention of suffer other stroke eye as he ran to check the facts. Before that bastard dies, first I I will go crazy.

While HE put a handful of tablets in the mouth, thought. To the same time, Dmitry, that HE there was position white, you grabbed the head.

"No, damned be! Tea I will kill, tea I will kill with my own hands, damned lawyer bastard! All this is for you! "

Shout and found the weapon, but not could contain his gonna and Shooting his weapon to the air. "Teacher, are good? gunshots ?! "

Dmitry, who reflexively HE went back toward he Butler that HE rushed to get in, saw his face contemplative and barely took the gun.

"I need a useful assassin." He murmured as a dialogue internal. "He guy of person what will he do any thing for you Yeah you you give money. No matters how much cost ". Dmitry squeezed the teeth and I look towards back. kill.

Dmitry cursed, sharpening the teeth, pointing with his weapon to the machine, that turned on a red lamp and sounded one alarm.

I'm sure of what you I will kill, damned lawyer.

AND the machine does not he stayed in silence until they passed two days further.

"Tea you see tired."

With a worried voice, Lee Won looked at his father who was sitting across the table. Until does bit, Mikhail, he boss of a great organization mafia in Russia, I quit after of give his place to his current successor. Now, he was only a old man retired that was passing their days fishing

and playing to the cards as a little hobby. Only there was the expression of a father pure that he was worried about his son in his face.

Lee Won opened his mouth slightly. "Just to lose something of weight". Immediately, a shade appeared in the face of Mikhail. To the see this, read Won added of immediate.

"No there is nothing of that worry". "You seem to be exaggerating." added Michael.

"Are too much addicted to the job, but you must do it with moderation".

There was too many people that it they misunderstood here and there. By supposed, none of the parts He could say, with tears in his mouth, that this was the effect of excessive sex. Lee Won couldn't respond immediately because he was holding back the words that reached the tip of his head. language. While so much, my father speak.

"If you work without even having time to meet people, of course your body gets tired. Yeah accept a case, attaches him all day".

Seeing him shake his head, Lee Won responded weakly. "No You know good that a test usually carry a lot time".

"But the most of you No go to judgment and it they finish. But Yeah always called, I hang up because I'm busy either No I can communicate with you"

Mikhail continued to complain. Of course, Lee Won broke down the busy schedule in detail and put into action. What made the hectic daily life more hectic was that the two men they shared the few days free. Besides of that, a side even HE remained without endurance, by it that to often wasted bit time.

After of that they passed ten days more, Lee Won slept two days complete after of go back to home. And after he only recovered a certain amount of physical strength, he made an appointment with his father and arrive so far. There were many things what did he want say, but in place of that, took the

cup of tea in front of his mouth and swallowed the hot tea loudly, and then Lee Won opened the mouth.

"I I will adjust so much as be possible".

What if you discover that the cause of your weight loss is something completely different than you thought? what did you imagine?

Lee Won looked at Mikhail. The gray hair reflected on his temple made him feel the magnificence of the years he had lived, and his eyes towards his son were full of trust and affection. Has a appearance Gentile that is incredibly Gentile for a boss of the mafia, but read Won knew that was only your appearance.

A man who left to protect himself and his mother. That meant he lived in a world so cruel that had to abandon to his wife and children.

It is undeniable that he used his hands several times to kill Caesar during his active service, even without think about it deeply. Now that I have resigned, the situation can to have been different, but that does not mean that I didn't have he heart for asking for it and confirm it.

"Are you eating well? Isn't it because you are busy and you jump? " "I'm eating good".

Immediately after answering, Lee Won realized it. Mikhail was eager to do anything for him. The past is the past, and meeting and spending time together even occasionally in when meant that all the past it would happen, but he heart Mikhail's was different.

Is difficult attempt give it of shape reckless.

Lee thought. Won. Was burdensome hear that a adult independent, No a child ignorant, received a lot of their parents. It's not a relationship delicious normal, right?

Without embargo, also is reluctant to decline unconditionally. read Won sighed to his inside

I understand either No it I understand, but is shameful. Thinking so far, Mikhail said.

"Already You finished? Now I have something of time free ".

Chapter 95

Was impossible say that was does further of ten days, by it that read Won smiled vaguely. Mikhail continued speaking without losing time. "There is a fountain thermal that just of open. I did a booking, tea would like accompany? " "Is a fountain thermal?"

Mikhail nodded at Lee Won's question. The next place is a high-end tourist area that this emerging quickly. The celebrities and the people wealthy are known as its main clients, so it is difficult for the general public to find a number of common telephone. Having made a reservation at such a place, even though he had retired, the name of Mikhail still It seemed to work.

It was a unique opportunity, and Lee Won was tempted to say it was a hot spring. By On top of everything, my body was stiff and sore, and I had a strong desire to immerse my entire body. body in hot water and sweat in the sauna. Mikhail, who noticed that Lee Won was interested, continuous speaking as if waiting.

"The people that was over there said that was very Well. HE says that when you go to a spa after of a hot spring, you body it feels completely relieved of fatigue "

"Go to go."

Mikhail's face lit up at the response that came immediately. I felt that I had become a snob, but it was true that he had a dark heart, so Lee Won didn't care. dared to deny it.

In any case, he thought he should give his father some time, if not as much as he had. spent with Caesar. The opportunities They must be equal.

Onsen No That's wrong.

As he imagined relaxing by immersing his body in hot water, Lee Won felt that his brain relaxed

"When? Have that prepare ".

"Just say what you need and they will provide it all to you. There is

nothing more than get busy."

Mikhail said without hiding a sign of joy. Once again, Lee Won's heart was concentrated. It's a hot spring trip you just have to go on, so is there anyone to No you amount this? Michael he continued to ask.

"When have time? No adjustment the date for that date ". "Is possible to starting tomorrow."

"In reality?"

Mikhail smiled happily and immediately decided to go to the spa with Lee Won for a week. starting the next day. The face of the father, who said he would come to pick up Lee Won in car by morning, he was smiling happily.

After of go out of the coffee and break with Mikhail, read Won began to walk for increase to the trolley car. Mikhail wanted to go directly to his home and sleep together, but HE was to the day following, but read Won HE he denied. Is Well go of journey, but have that tell to you grandmother with anticipation that you will be out. Besides, it was time to make dinner. Even if you are late, you will be angry if you don't enter. Was a moment when I was thinking various thoughts in my head, like cleaning before leaving and others tasks of home.

.....?!

I felt a strange sensation behind me. The feeling of terrorizing the spine was strangely familiar. As I got on edge and slowed down, the presence behind me also diminished. Lee Won took out his cell phone and turned the corner pretending to be talking on the phone. He entered a secluded alley and hid inside the building, of foot within the wall and expecting.

I took some minutes further figure out Yeah something really I bothered either Yeah was only a delusion. In he moment in that he man that wore glasses of sun contained the breathing and I enter, read Won it he kicked immediately. Lee Won, who rolled on the ground carelessly, climbed on top of the man, grabbed him through the neck and opened the mouth.

"By that I Did you continue?"

He man flicker with disbelief. Looked like that never I imagine that it they would catch read Won shout, shaking the necklace that held.

"Tell me, who it did?"

The man widened his eyes as if he was bewildered, and suddenly hit the face of read Won with the forehead.

".....! "

The sudden attack pushed him away, unable to even make a sound, and the man stood still. standing. Lee Won was dizzy, but he didn't miss the man running away, grabbing him the leg and knocking him down.

There were several punches and kicks. As if he was familiar with this kind of fight, the man had a fist quite skilled. But neither was easy. A fist in he moment prompt you crossed he stomach, and the man HE kneeled in contemplation, swallowing the breath.

"Who is?"

read Won grab the head of the man and asked between gasps. As read Won, their hands and face were covered of blood. The man does not had more remedy that reply.

"Said, by order". "Of someone?"

He following name he left unexpectedly for read Won.

Took a photo of the man with his phone and the he blurted out, HE I raise and HE escaped. report soon read Won thought, found the number and pressed the button call.

Only after of doing a connection to through of the Secretary, he left the voice of Caesar. "Have something that tell you, I go now, like this that wait".

After of convey unilaterally only his business, hung up he phone. Was because my stomach was boiling for can explain it with calm.

rattle.

Despite opening the door after knocking, Lyudmila stood up from her seat with a surprise. terrifying. When saw his face, read Won HE felt instantly relieved by the reaction that it put still further blue. Maybe because had a past that the threatened scandalously, always She looked at him with such frightened eyes. Although the painter was on

top of his head, he had no intention to vent his anger on the wrong person, so Lee Won smiled. Once further, Lyudmila He didn't laugh. "Kar, is the tsar inside?"

Despite having already confirmed it by phone, he asked once more. Lyudmila only answered in voice low saying that Yeah. After of a brief reverence, read Won Opened the door of the inside. There was another person in the office besides the expected person. Dmitry, who was sitting in sitting on the guest couch and drinking tea with Caesar, he frowned as soon as his eyes closed. They met Lee Won, who opened the door and entered. If you notice the signs of displeasure without hide it, can see that was a little girl big. read Won thought for their inside and went back the look towards Caesar.

"Lee Won".

She stood up slowly and called his name. With a slight smile, Lee Won let Caesar it hug. Usually them there would be warned that HE would abstain of the presence of a audience, but the audience sitting there was an exception. As expected, Dmitry immediately converted in a sting of insect and I look to read Won. Ignoring his reaction, Cease Opened the mouth.

"By that you expensive this So? Your hands are in bad status, with whom did you fight? "

Lee Won said, taking Lee Won's hand and gently moving away from him while looking at the wound.

"Have something that tell you. Simply was with you, that is Well ".

Turning around, Lee Won took out his cell phone towards Dmitry as if he was searching something.

"I caught to the man that I continued today".

When I showed the photo of the man I had taken, the two men's eyes turned to one place at the same time. It was difficult to know what they were thinking because they were both expressionless on the outside, but above all, Lee Won had solid evidence. After judging that I would have recognized enough photos, he took out his phone cell phone and opened the mouth.

"Wanna that I explain it that passed".

His gaze turned to Dmitry, who was sitting across from him. I never

thought that this man I was Following. In first place, No there was none reason for that nobody follow to read Won. Because I am an honest civilian. He added internally. Although I accidentally got involved with the mafia. In TRUE sense, expecting the answer of Dmitry, read Won wait. After of a moment of silence, of suddenly he smiled.

"Well, am one type that No know".

The natural looking face was somewhat predictable. Lee Won opened his mouth again. "You I confessed that this man I chased by his cause, but No it knows?" "I I don't know."

Dmitry smiled and said.

"I should have brought you here myself, just a photo like this? Also, how are you supposed to You must recognize this bloody face? How do you know if you hit someone passing by and hit them? you took one photo? "

I expected it, but it was more brazen than that. How could you lie so casually? Is a foolish to expect conscience from a man who was a former secret government agent and is now a club pimp. On top of that, Dmitry spread his hands and even shrugged his shoulders. exaggeratedly.

"Can rely in a hybrid that No be "Rusky?" "Dmitry."

Cease, that No there was saying nothing until so, Opened the mouth. Only said his name, but Dmitry did a pause. Passed a silence ice cream and Dmitry he blurted out the lip bitten and he let go.

"I'm joking."

Internally, read Won was a bit surprised. No is a sorry official, but I thought that was tilting the head until that spot. As proof of that, Dmitry was looking to read

Won with his beautiful face wrinkled. As for do that tea regret of have you made tell you this to you same.

"That is of what what are you talking?"

The peaceful voice of Cease broke he silence. read Won came back the

head and it I look. "Did you know?"

In place of reply, Cease he smiled. That confirmed he made of that he also was a sympathizer.

At least, it was clear that he knew it and tolerated it. Although they were cousins, they looked like blood and blood. read Won looked at the two men that They were in a package.

Thinking about it that way, it seemed that the appearance was somehow similar. Even if it I was glaring, there were no opponents I could relate to, and I didn't have the confidence for persuade him rationally because would do it that I'd like of all modes. About all, read Won elected a path different why not I wanted to fight while lifted the voice forehead to Dmitry.

"... ... ! " "Don't you!"

Cease HE shuddered in view of he fist sudden and Dmitry HE put of foot of a leap. Without embargo, to read won't you mattered and hit the sword of Caesar with a fist in it other side.

" " _

This time, a groan he left of the mouth of Cease as Yeah out quite painful. Cease, that I raise hand to stop Dmitry, who was about to rush into contemplation, he breathed deep and opened the mouth.

"Don't interfere." "Without embargo,"

Dmitry shout with urgency, but all it that answered was the look terrifying of Caesar. When went back his look towards Lee Won in the silence, his face HE softened.

"Already You finished?"

Chapter 96

This was the guy of things that was willing to accept. read Won HE He showed further skeptical to the respect, and this time returned his look toward Dmitry. He TRUE axis of the evil was that man. read

Won, that only there was state expecting a chance, deal of do burst his gonna this time. Fair when I was about to give one step to him, Cease He stopped suddenly in front of him.

"No, hit me." "Czar."

Dmitry, moved by the voice sharp, it called. But Cease continued looking to Iwon and he exhaled. "No touches to others guys. touch me " He face of Dmitry HE hardened. read Won, who it I look, went back his look toward Cease. "No plays, is hitting".

"So."

Caesar took hand of Lee Won and kissed him he finger stained of blood. "Hit me."

By first time, read Won and Dmitry they thought it same.

Cease was masochistic ?!

Bit later, Lee Won added of immediate. I guess that I don't want to touch nobody.

Also has to be TRUE that Cease was looking to yiwon with so much sincerity. Truly full of love.

Soon HE did evident the reason. Caesar kiss repeatedly he finger of read Won and said. "No knew that us we would return to find so soon". I figured I wouldn't be able to see him again for at least a full month, so I did. Lee Won I had no intention of seeing him again so soon. If it weren't for that Lee Won opened his mouth without expression some, leaving Caesar alone.

"Are you he that continued?" "No."

read Won squinted the eyes and I look to Caesar, who voluntarily was unclean. "Did you know?"

Caesar smiled slightly instead of answering. Surprisingly, he was a man who did not lie. No HE if it is because I do not need it. read Won spoke bluntly.

"Stop it now."

Caesar buried his lips between his fingers and looked at Yi Won. Dmitry's short snort was heard in the silence. The reaction was as expected, but I couldn't help but get angry. Lee Won spoke with calm.

"No there is no reason for follow me, unless that there is something evil in my head".

It was just the part that responded to Dmitry's intentionally pinched words. Ignoring the terrifying look of Dmitry, Caesar opened the mouth. "If you don't like Dmitry's subordinates, I will attach my gang members, okay?" agreement?"

Ha, Lee Won snorted briefly.

"Why don't you put microchips in my body like you?" Was sarcastic, but Caesar I take it to the light.

"No I have none intention of put nothing further that I in you body".

Was a man so alone barked one's to ten. But it what followed was still further speculative. "You need bodyguard because are weak". "Cold."

Dmitry, that was taking tea to the same time, coughed violently. Even read Won HE embarrassed when I look to Cease while drooled like what kind shitty is this.

"Who is? Am weak."

In answer to the protest that return of immediate, Cease gave the answer that thought that was correct.

"You pass out every time you do it, that a man just passes out from sex." Dmitry coughed of new. This time, looked like that was caught in he sari while I was breathing. read Won felt sympathy by Dmitry by a moment, who was sitting to his side with severity, who was suffering a suffering irrational. When was to spot of say that No, Cease spoke first.

"It's just that it I hold on, but Yeah it you do in Serious, you will die." I still feel that go to die is so absurd

Lee Won let out a silent sigh through his open mouth. just sex? If you do it once, the worth predetermined is a week, TRUE? For live I have tolerated misunderstandings absurd, but this time ha been difficult of bear. About all, the expression in my face of that No I liked I became more angry.

"I'm not the only one who lacks so much stamina. You seem to have forgotten, but I'm one of the Forces Specials ".

You are a beast Caesar only smiled briefly at him, who added that in his heart. as if mean.

"Could shoot a weapon".

read Won felt the force in the hand of Cease still sustained and Opened the mouth with the elderly calm possible.

"So, you go to continue following me?" "Is he bodyguard". disk.

No matters it that I would think Cease, was absurd that Dmitry it was Following for protect it. If Caesar wasn't there even now, he would have stood up and strangled Lee Won. "okay."

Any other conversation No had sense. Yeah had saying further here, looked like that only read Won would explode and only embarrassing things would continue. For now, he decided to take a step back and read Won he withdrew his hand.

"We will talk from this further late Two, without sex ".

When he added it deliberately, Dmitry gave him an absurd look and Caesar frowned. Of all modes, read Won abandonment he place. Have in account that his stomach HE fan and boils in view of the idea of hitting to that bastard of the mafia that No he speaks language of your heart.

After of that read Won let the office, Dmitry HE remained only with Caesar. When Opened he humidor and I look their delicate fingers while took a pure, remembered it that I finished of happen.

Already knew that read Won would come to visit it in person. But No knew that I would leave his seat with so much coldness. I thought that you would be further angry.

For Dmitry, who does not doubt that "fighting is always the right thing to do" is the truth of life, could result frustrating. I thought that you would fight as a dog. After of all, a rampage so cheap No it's convenient to the tsar

I look intensely he face of the man to the that there was adored from that was very young. A man incredibly beautiful. Is extremely queer that to a man HE you can give he modifier that it is beautiful. Dmitry thought that the word only suited Caesar during his lifetime. A man that can behead to someone casually with a face expressionless, a man that never is moved I don't even know thrills in no time.

The most perfect ideal type I longed for. That damned lawyer it this ruining Dmitry ground his teeth silently. Caesar with a fast pulse is nonsense. This man does not It should be shaken under no circumstances. because that's how it's done It was unforgivable that a construction site teacher created by a artist HE would reduce to a Mere be human insignificant. Pygmalion It was his most myth hated. Never I will be able see him of that manner.

Thinking So, Dmitry, by other side, also thought that read Won No was normal. Caesar No was aware of that, but the man Dmitri had joined with Lee Won was a former martial artist, and not He was a match for no one. If he was a normal man, he would have been knocked out with one blow, but he was an unexpected and unwanted reversal of being beaten by Lee Won, blowing Dmitry's name and even be photographed.

Hate even think in that, but he body naked of read Won was quite Well. The muscles The tense muscles were well balanced on the body, so even a light blow could feel the firmness. Maybe some of the Arts martial oriental be the base. Due to that are weak with such read Won, you were saying crap as that, So that by supposed you would cry No was It's crazy that Lee Won would be angry. Of course, it is natural that it is a human insignificant compared with the tsar

"Dmitry."

"Hey."

Answered of immediate to the call. Looking reflexively his look passionate, Cease turned on a cigarette and opened the mouth.

"Already you listened he report of it that happened before of that read won't come here?"

Dmitry No said nothing. Cease HE he took he cigar to the mouth and it sucked deeply, burning the tip of the cigar.

"Tell me, whom He met read Won today and of what they talked about."

This was not the purpose of Dmitry's tail. Unlike Caesar's case, he hated him so much that He wanted to trust him, so he tried to take advantage of the opportunity. This is the reason why leave go to weigh of that it knew. TO the expensive of his arrogant cousin that HE sat comfortably and reported about Lee Won's daily life, Dmitry couldn't help but respond as he dissolved into his heart.

“ Said who will go to the spa with Mikhail."

About he smoke, squinted the eyes. After of spit he smoke, Cease said: "Continue."

Due to the climate cold, the waters thermal in Russia were popular. Although No is in the season of cold, the attraction always is full of people who visits saunas and waters thermals.

Lee Won, who likes saunas, used to relax there, thanks to a customer who got a job and allowed him to use his private sauna behind his house to his heart's content in exchange of a low rate. It was fun to have a conversation with just men in the hot steam, and to drink a beer cold with the tired body was also better.

When Mikhail mentioned the word hot springs, Lee Won vaguely remembered his sauna. private or public sauna that I had visited in Russia, although I knew it was a luxury resort. The scale be enormous for adapt to the tastes russians, but No be very different. Is good enough that the walls are they golden?

No you mattered too much nothing further, only he I long of a dip hot, but when finally arrive over there in he car by Mikhail for pick it up, He stopped for moment.

Tea It will show further of it that you can imagine.

The dilapidated sauna that there was imagined HE faded in he dust in a instant when remembered old do you copy of movies that now they have converted in classics. His prediction No was evil.

The great scale and he made that the walls are golden

Without embargo, to such scale, this gold was definitely unexpected.

A huge palace stood in front of him. The building, which appeared to be at least 20 stories high, It was infinitely long horizontally as if it boasted a large piece of land. Furthermore, the Sculptures and stained glass windows scattered around the exterior walls reminded me of a tall castle built in the Middle Ages.

What could be said to be the apex of the fire dragon was a gigantic statue that stood placed about a ceiling of style Slavic. read Won neither even wanted to know of who was the statue. He hotel, which made people tired of its size, was illuminated with dazzling lights, dazzling and dazzling, and was approaching as close to the distance as the car was on going.

“ That is a fountain thermal?

Mikhail nodded satisfactorily to Lee Won, who opened his mouth after a while. "A bit little? HE go in evil state, but No will be evil for a stay short ". read Won flicker and revised he building that appeared again to the view. When I arrived to Russia, The first thing I felt similar to Korea was the fact that, according to their way of thinking, "great is better", all the buildings worthy of his name they shined big and striking. This case neither was an exception, and Lee Won was speechless at the scale of the hotel, which was so large and dazzling that I could see it from afar, that I remembered to a Royal Palace.

After of all is a public bathroom.

When I they called vaguely and I slept while I was sweating in he jjimjilbang, he I peaceful in he that I thought it disappeared very far. Mikhail le said to read Won, who No said nothing.

"Always I have darling to see you".

Chapter 97

His smiling face was no different from usual. Lee Won noticed that this was not the first time that came to this resort. In the future, to the accept the favor of my father, ought consider this scale as a base. When Lee Won entered something new in his head, the car stopped and the doorman opened the door.

"Welcome, Lomonosov."

The manager came out to greet me politely and the porters lined up to carry the luggage. Following the Steps of Mikhail, read Won I enter in a gorgeous building that remember to a building of the Tsarist-Russian. The manager continuously explaining the facilities used with a voice good elaborate as he crossed the hallway wide enough to get lost and climb into the room. Like a country of snow, the scenery reflected outside the transparent elevator was all snow.

"The sauna and the waters thermal HE install so much in he inside as in he abroad, by it that can use them where HE feel comfortable".

The manager explained the location and the effect in a soft voice. While Lee Won made the sound of ingredients that made noises through one ear, all he could think was that he wanted immerse his whole body in that hot body

"This forbidden to drink alcohol in he bathroom. Be careful, since this may cause an accident ".

Mikhail nodded as if the message of a polite but polite warning was natural. severe. Without embargo, read Won No HE lost he gentle wink behind of the manager that low first of the elevator.

The room to the that us they guided was a suite room in the floor superior. In the case of a family, there are cases where a suite is divided into several rooms centered on the living room, but only it's just the two of us, and we weren't expecting to use that room. Lee Won, who had simply imagined a room double, mistaken of new.

Mikhail seemed determined to completely break down the wall with Lee Won this time around. It was kind of annoying, but I pretended not to know. If that makes you feel better, there's nothing wrong with

that. Thought read Won.

Of all modes, is TRUE that they are me taking care of. "Do you like it that?"

After the manager left, my father asked in advance. It would be nice if you applauded, but Unfortunately, Lee Won doesn't was So, and is a lot greater than that.

"Nice room."

Contrary to the expectations, Mikhail He showed a sign of disappointment to first view by the simple reaction. To the see this, read Won added of immediate.

"No had idea that was a hotel so Well. Thank you by bring me."

As I spoke, I felt that was too formal, so I felt a wall. read Won se felt ashamed and immediately Change of issue.

"When is you meal? Believe that he restaurant here also I would be brilliant ". "Sure."

Mikhail immediately smiled and asked. "Tea like the meal Italian either the French?"

"No I matters of no way. You it You know better that I, So What do you recommend? ".

Was a suggestion realistic, but my father looked like be of better humor. Mikhail nodded with enthusiasm and continuous.

"There is a restaurant Italian prepared by a Chef British of fame world. Is ironic, really No I can eat meal british, but the meal foreigner in he Kingdom United is brilliant.

Does some years in London "

Subsequently, began to narrate a fun episode of his visit to England.

After a two-hour dinner, Mikhail picked up Lee Won and headed straight towards her. The famous hotel had a large bar for its size. In proportion to the number of rooms, the ability of the bar seemed pretty big, but that day was strangely slow.

It's visually unappealing to have two men sitting in an empty bar. Lee Won, who sat, Opened mouth in a silence what seemed resonate as a

echo to weigh of what sounded music gentle.

"No there is many people as this. I thought was a place famous ".

The food was delicious, the service satisfactory and the facilities excellent. I thought it was unnecessary worry, but when I said a word, the employee who had just come to take my order was answered with a smile professional.

"They have reserved all the floors, but there is customers that still No they have arrived. Soon will be full ". "It "Sorry, I could have used this hotel exclusively."

She answered with a smile to his father, who joked with he with a gentle smile. After of that all They asked for a drink, Mikhail opened mouth while she disappeared.

"You are a pretty girl." read Won he said without thinking.

"Yeah want have a appointment, ask me, believe that it I will do".

read Won No lost the look of interest young toward a attractive old man. My father should have have some kind of heart, like this that should have saying something like that.

"Of that are talking, crap?"

By he contrary, read Won continuous talking as Yeah HE would ask that was going.

"Ha past a lot time since you were alone, and Yeah that girl this interested " No had

the age for amaze me by he new marriage of my father, and neither even was it close enough to have a romantic relationship like that. Mikhail shook his head. before the addition that any would do.

"Are talking crap. Are women, No I know if you mother comes back alive "He added,

biting the language slightly.

"Also, aren't you in a hurry to go on a date?" "Yeah?" read Won HE surprised by the sudden ask and did a ask without know it. Mikhail it I look with eyes affectionate and continuous.

"Isn't it time to get married soon? It's quite late, because you are

already old enough to have one either two children. Tea you seem a lot to Suyeon, So that you son has to be pretty " Mikhail I doubted

in reply still theme in he no there was thought-out immediately and He hesitated.

"There is many people that they marry late in these days, So you must take care of that".

For the first time I thought it was lucky that my relationship with my father was not very comfortable. Yeah had been a relationship a lot further intimate, he issue No there would be finished until that you would come to the mind one answer.

Just in time, an employee brought alcohol and the two easily changed the subject. While shared everyday conversations, Lee Won felt relieved inside that the topics uncomfortable They will not continue.

They were both drenched in alcohol that started lightly with a glass or two. Although the russians are Famous by their skills verbal, read Won also was a Korean that No lost with he alcohol. After of to drink a either two cups to the time, both they drank a lot, without give account when to cut it in moderation.

Lee Won also turned his eyes and had no strength in his legs, but he was better than Mikhail. He drank and drank as if he really didn't think about the next day, until he couldn't walk on foot. absolute. bad win, let the check in his room and helped to Mikhail to go out of the bar. With their arms wrapped around his shoulders, he staggered into the elevator, and Mikhail, who I was murmuring something alone, he raised his head.

"My son."

caressed the cheek of read Won with a smile, with deep wrinkles around of their eyes. "Who made a face so beautiful as this, how tea you dare ... my son" "

It seemed surprised by the scars still bruised and torn in his face, but No said nothing. I was still worried. Well, if I were in the same situation, I would. Lee Won thought to himself and showed no reaction. After that, the father let out a long sigh.

"You should having grown without a single cut of hair " "I grew up good".

"Yeah, I grew up good".

Mikhail looked at Lee Won with a drunken face and smiled. From the way his father looked at him, He had always longed for his mother. Once again, Mikhail, who was looking at Lee Won with eyes strangely wet, opened the mouth.

"Tea you will feel resentful with me, but I follow thinking that I did a good job leaving you to you and to you mother in that then ".

With a tone something confused, HE he shuddered.

"Have that live different to me For it general, knew to a women pleasant and had a

son As A normal person So I wanted to live I, with your mother "

read Won No answered. By a moment, I felt that was drunk. Fought by hold to Mikhail, that HE inclined constantly, HE He directed to the room and I'm listening their words continuous by a ear. After of barely get in to the room and put him to bed in the bed, read Won, who HE removed the shoes and HE change of clothes abruptly, return to the hall to be.

His room was to the other side of the street, but No HE felt good to the get in. Although drank a lot, was drunk. His mind was quite clear, and HE unemployment in half of the hall of be and he reflected for a moment.

... .. I must go to the sauna?

There was no one in the open-air bathroom that was open 24 hours a day. While drinking, Lee Won, who couldn't even see the shadows of the guests except the staff, was satisfied with the expected scenario until that return to the room.

Anyway, it was not a common opportunity to be able to enjoy a hot spring like this alone. size. Mikhail is also falling apart, so he may have some time to himself same, although is limited. Given that all the Bookings are full, No there will be other possibility

How is it when the guests arrive? Lee Won took off his clothes comfortably and got into naked in water hot.

Instinctively, I was fed up. Shivering slightly from the scorching heat, he sighed and rested his head against the edge of the bathtub.

after...

A sigh of satisfaction flowed. Hill the eyes, expecting that the strain in his body HE would dissipate. Belatedly, the wounds of his face you they hurt by all he place. Pucker he frown of time in when, and while was supported in his body, thoughts they started to wander.

Recently, pressure on marriage has increased. After the last comment furtive, Caesar sometimes clarified in that way if he was careless. We keep pretending not to know, but We do not know how long it will work this simple method.

Michael was less pressing than Caesar, but more direct. It would be a cumbersome topic to listen to anyone, but since the two most burdensome people asked, the only way to deal with he was avoid it.

I I will say that.

Putting aside the idea that they are both men who never give up, he pushed aside the disturbing concerns. Anyway, it won't be resolved immediately, and you are here to rest, so you just have to stick to your purpose. If you are older than you are now, you father would say same. I don't know about Caesar, but that is for further ahead of all modes.

Even if I had decided to do that, I couldn't help but feel reluctant in a part of my heart. Without however, not there was a spot sharp in particular, for the that it ignored and HE relaxed.

Did I mention what to sleep in a fountain thermal is dangerous? ?

While I was half asleep, I suddenly remembered it and felt a faint claim to popularity. in my ear. read Won thought confused while HE left in he water hot. Ha arrived a guest. It's a shame that I lost my alone time earlier than expected, but I can't help it. You will soon hear a sound entering the water. It was expected that there would be waves depending on the movement, but the sleep was peaceful. Lee Won waited silently, but the reaction he had state waiting for so long No went out to the light.

Chapter 98

you understood evil

No could say Yeah was confused with the Steps by other sound either Yeah was confused with feel a presence in absolute. He was he only in the surface hot of the steam that HE elevated When confirmed that No there was the shade of other person in he spacious bathroom of waters thermal, read Won discarded to the light that was mistaken.

... ... is marriage

As soon as my sleepy head woke up, I immediately remembered the words of my father. Ordinary life, marriage. What kind of expression would you make if you knew that everything there was expected could not come true? When you left your mother and me, you probably didn't you expected such a result.

Thinking about Caesar gave him a headache and he scratched his head in annoyance. The relationships between Men are also a pain in the ass, but the other person is such a man. His father wanted that read Won HE married, but Yeah out Cease, would resist the death to all coast. Maybe try kill him again.

Barely HE withdrawal and gave a passed back, but Yeah that happened, Cease No HE would remain still, and was obvious behind the scenes. As before, he felt like fighting or not falling in love with himself, but for supposed that was impossible. read Won habitually HE rubbed the wounds of bullet that you were left in stomach.

Only I can hide it forever

It was time to make a new commitment. Something flashed through the steam. Belatedly, Lee Won HE gave account of that No it there was found. From when you have state there stopped? He man high, high stood motionless as if he were a stone statue. You may have even thought what was it only part of the splendid decoration Wall.

But he was by no means an idiot. There was only one thing in his entire body, as if he couldn't breathe, and still was live and moving.

Eye strange.

At the moment when the stranger's eyes of different colors collided, Lee Won opened a lot the eyes.

Even though it was after noon, the sky was cloudy and unsightly. It seems that it will return to to snow. That fateful afternoon, Mikhail, who was still young, looked at the sky, involuntarily thinking. It was almost a miracle wait that it will snow in winter in A damned country of the north.

After of that, he brief sigh that exhaled formed a shape white, then HE broke and He disappeared. heading to the office after of a lunch early, path, having careful of No slide by the street frozen due to the snow of the day former. Also was hour of that he give a passed short, going people that of time in when they trot by a street peaceful. Of Suddenly, a man ran to his side with a gust of wind. Do you want to cause a commotion brain when running down a street like this at such speed? Mikhail looked at his back in surprise, but soon he knew why.

"Pickpocket, pickpocket! Catch me! Hey, hold on to that guy! "

A woman came running from behind, shouting in a broken voice. Mikhail involuntarily He turned his head to look behind him. The woman's face, with her sparse hair loose like crazy, HE He became contemplative, revealing his desperation.

Are Asian?

Mikhail thought and turned his head again. I saw the back of a man running away from me. In it moment when he saw the thick old bag in her hand, the man suddenly stumbled, leaned over and HE hit the head against soil.

"That is correct!"

A women that she spoke a dialect of origin a stranger HE escaped. Mikhail detour the look for continue to the woman who was passing together him.

"Oh."

Opened the mouth unwittingly and extended the hand, but already was too much late. In he place where he pickpocket rolled, the woman he stirred the arms and he hit himself face against he floor.

"Oooh!"

Disastrous screams echoed through the streets, followed by a hideous fricative. He threw all his body to the icy road, but seemed to lose consciousness for a time. Meanwhile, the pickpocket hastily got up and HE was.

"Wait, hug me! Pickpockets, my money!"

When HE collapsed, shout bitterly, but Mikhail I look with both hands in he coat and I look. On the edge of the road where no one passed, his mournful cry only dispersed, leaving echoes in the lonely streets. She, who had her hand outstretched and her eyes blinking in vain, bowed the head in despair and HE staggered to get standing.

He raised his head, bit his lip, and wiped his coat, which had been soiled with dirt and dust. snow. Soon, her eyes met Mikhail, who had been watching her until so. He stared at Mikhail without saying a word for a while. Mikhail, too, only could stare to the woman who was looking.

Suddenly, a terrifying light flashed in the woman's black eyes. Mikhail stopped for a moment and ran towards she to a terrifying speed.

"Bastard!"

At the same time as the screams, he shook his fists. Mikhail quickly backed away and avoided him. But he second continued to a rhythm unimaginable. Immediately he left and Mikhail you gave a kick in the shin.

“ !? again #% ^ * tk ! @ \$ (!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!! ”

On of Mikhail, who HE sat with their legs wrapped around of she without even can shout, he added with the same impulse.

"Is a beast!"

leaving back to Mikhail, that neither even could moan of pain, HE moved away to big strides and He disappeared. Mikhail HE sat there, pressing the teeth and swallowing the Throbbing pain.

No they were saying all the women asian that were tender as sheep?
..... ?

HE rubbed the glowing shin several times, remembering vaguely a

image with the that was acquainted.

So soon as it got dark, the snow began to rain. Mikhail, that he left early of the office, got into the car of Lev, who was expecting, and HE was.

"Seems that soon goes to rain a lot".

Mikhail nodded briefly at her worried words. You must hurry back home while the view is still clear. In this state, there will be a lot of snow until tomorrow morning tomorrow, Mikhail thought silently as he watched the snowflakes fall through the window of the car.

What my father had said during the day came to life. The struggle between the organizations gradually intensified. In Sergeev, his son Sasha early married another's daughter organization. Thanks to this, Sasha was able to acquire enormous strength that was completely different to the former in his generation.

"Now us are threatening."

Dad said in Serious. Mikhail also it felt. Lomonosov was the organization further big of Russia, but it didn't seem like that day would be long. Fortunately, my father was still alive. TO Difference of Sasha, Mikhail still has plenty of space.

So, in he future, Lomonosov

Was a moment vaguely stimulating. Of suddenly, something glow to through of the nebula shade of Snow. " Wait, get of foot ".

Lev was surprised by Mikhail's voice and turned around. "Yeah? Hey, have something to do?

"Stop now same. AND came back first ".

Mikhail Opened the mouth, without leave of look by the window of the car. "Because it is staff".

Lev was puzzled, but he slowly slowed down and stopped on the side of the road. While So Mikhail continued looking through the window.

There really isn't bad luck.

Suyeon HE I look the feet with a deep sigh. That life so miserable have

a bag with all your belongings stolen and become a beggar in one day. At most, all efforts to moving to a new land falling apart of everything it that they had in Korea were in vain.

That such learn Russian during further of 6 months? By that did you come to Russia, I? Su-yeon continued to abuse itself. When you roll the globe, the probability of getting it all at once is evident That will become a country big. Yeah was a country that will take photographs So, there would be been China or Russia.

Oh, sigh Suyeon.

No there is silly that waste all his life in view of similar coincidence. Even Yeah had filmed china from all ways, there would be been So, avoiding my eyes under the eaves.

That's when I thought it might be less miserable than the rain. Suddenly, the toe of a wet shoe. Did you see those shoes at the airport? I'm familiar with that. Suyeon, who looked away from her shiny Oxford shoes, which should have been polished carefully, gradually losing its luster under the relentless rain, he spent his long legs and finally saw her face on his shoulder in a cozy fur coat. found it and He blinked blankly. A clean-looking man smiled above eyes full of tears.

"Us we came back to find".

Suyeon, who was squatting under the eaves, pulled her collar and looked at the tall man, opened a lot the eyes belatedly Mikhail Opened the mouth with a smile in the expression of Suyeon, that I remembered her clearly.

"By what are you here?"

Soo-yeon frowned again and answered without hesitation. "Because I have nowhere to go."

"By that?"

Soo-yeon I was upset and burst in gonna.

"By that? I have lost all my money! Yeah so only would have caught to the pickpocket before ! "

Su-yeon, who had arrived late to relive her grudge and exclaimed in a harsh voice, soon lost his energy and tilted the head.

"Now what go to do?"

Wow, I let out a sigh. The dark sky seemed like his future. Not a single coin was left in the hand. As you arrived to a country foreign and tea converted in beggar? I tried of go to the embassy, but was late and neither even had money for go over there. I thought that there was past by all before of be born in my life, but was the first time that it was passing so evil. While inclined the head with sadness, Mikhail opened the mouth by on of she.

"then."

A voice gentle rang as a whisper. "You would like to go with me?" Suyeon, that there was state looking their fingers of the feet powerless, HE stopped. Was after of a brief pause he responded. Suyeon, who was crouched on the ground, barely avoiding his eyes, found with Mikhail, that was of foot with the snow falling down about she. Sooyeon, that there was state blinking without saying a word during a time, He opened his mouth.

"No are a trafficker?"

Mikhail answered with a voice full laughing to their words full of doubts. "Is similar."

AND he added with a voice absurdly friendly. "But No it you will sell."

Sooyeon just stared at him without saying a word. Mikhail observed the countless emotions flow through his black eyes. In a world where a gray blizzard darkened his pale face and the only light under the cloudy sky was a dim street lamp, Mikhail had a strange experience where only their eyes they shined like stars.

"As you go?"

Chapter 99

Michael said and held out his hand. Sooyeon looked at the hand that was extended towards her while still HE crouched a bit. His look HE went back toward he face of Mikhail, then went back to their hands.

He extended his hand slowly. Mikhail you took the hand. His little hand, submerged in the palm of his hand, trembled slightly.

... ... Come on Yeon.

Mikhail HE woke up while repeated he name in his mouth. To the same time, I felt a lot thirst. He moan that came out on its own was so high pitched that it remained only in his mouth. I lost my head after of some drinks and I I woke up in a bed, it was elderly.

Mikhail thought bitterly. There was no Lee Won, but the situation was obvious. When I thought that had returned with the support of my son, I felt a strange feeling of shame and joy. HE It felt good to hear that Lee Won would accompany him on the trip, so it seemed like he drank too much. After a long time dreaming about Suyeon, I was so excited that my mind was confused I left the bedroom thinking I should abstain from drinking for the moment, and a unexpected man was standing in the hall of be.

"Lef."

"Sr. Lomonosov".

He man that there was been a strong arm right for Mikhail when was he boss of the organization HE went back toward her body and the greeting immediately. Although Mikhail left the organization and Lev remained, Lev's loyalty to Mikhail was still there. There must be a reason by the that of suddenly came to the place of vacation while still she lived his life daily, occasionally I came to tell him about his past and became the opponent of chess of Mikhail.

"That passed, in a moment as this?"

Besides, was unusual appear of suddenly in the room of other person

So. TO less that be urgent. Lev HE He apologized politely.

"It I feel, Lomonosov. Was a affair urgent, So that between without permission and I registered the room ".

The hall of be of a glance No looked like be crowded in absolute, but already there was inspected meticulously done all the suites. Mikhail straightened the laces of the dress that Lee Won must have have changed and walked barefoot towards the couch.

Sit down by now. By you reaction, seems no passed nothing ". Lev HE sat in front to Mikhail and opened the mouth.

"It I feel while I'm of vacation. My son No this present, but I have confirmed that this resting in the waters thermal to the air free ".

"It is."

Looked like that No there was state awake in absolute in such situation, that their nerves HE had turned forceful. In he past, there would be sense the popularity of immediate even with the door in he half.

"Believe that I drank too much".

As if noticing Mikhail's thoughts, Lev hit the player and rationalized him. Mikhail change the topic without saying anything.

"So, that happens? Yeah you come of suddenly and you look around of the room without say a word, No seems that be a urgent matter".

"It I feel."

After of apologize of new, Lev continuous.

"In reality, it was found a motion suspicious by part by Sergeev. I was worried of that could be targeting Mr. Lomonosov, so I came here myself." "A movement suspicious?"

< Continue with he Volume 2 >

Rose and Kiss 1 (Roses and Champagne Gaiden)

Pink and kiss

"A motion suspicious?"

A time the mafia was always the mafia. Even if HE remove, his life HE you will see threatened or it will be attacked.

In many cases, the life HE lost in a instant. In any case, even Yeah he same will leave the organization, was completely

No can stall Mikhail was bitter about inside and their nerves were high.

If you want to leave the organization, it would be better for you to leave the country for complete, like Sasha. But he is a man who has nothing of value for him. Like Mikhail, he is attached to his children. "It wasn't either." Thought Mikhail. So only can live So by you same.

After of all, are a poor

A man without nothing precious and without nothing that protect. TO change, gets the freedom, but be happy?

... .. Maybe he also HE pity of my.

Mikhail, that there was thought-out until that moment, soon return to the reality and I'm listening the situation again. Lev happens to said.

"We have received information of that Sergeyev ha reserved the room complete in this hotel. Lomonosov This attic in he that HE houses he Mr. Lomonosov ha been reserved by he Mr. Lomonosov with advance.

The exception is that all the plant low this busy by Sergeyev ".

Mikhail flicker in view of the unexpected words. Memory the words that I heard in he bar, and I will soon have the situation resolved. Did you say that all the rooms were completely reserved and that all was of the side of Sergeyev?

By that?

"..... I did you aim?

"Only I can see him of that manner". Lev said with a expensive nervous.

"Maybe he czar still has not abandoned to the Sir Lomonosov?"

He face of Mikhail HE hardened. Treating of kill to the mafia that ha

returned to the civilians in the line of the forehead.

No was different of shoot him to a soldier who escaped by behind. He czar is a bowl I didn't know that. Mikhail, who clicked his tongue involuntarily, soon understood. Well, Yeah is a advantage, it is a guy that will shoot to his father Sasha without doubt it

No was objections, but still remain questions without answer.

Which is he benefit of czar that I point?

Mikhail thought seriously. But No matters how much it I thought, nothing I came to the mind. already I

The organization No has authority neither can, so why that? Is it that wants simply symbolic? Even Yeah HE retired, was he ancient owner of Lomonosov.

"Bring me read Won, come on".

In first place, safety was it first. I decided do it further late, and when gave the order as before, Lev answered.

"He young boss was directly". Mikhail HE surprised by that.

Vladimir same? He also came here? Yes, Lev. he nodded.

"Yeah he Mr. Lomonosov this in danger, probably HE gonna to the confines of the land".

Mikhail let escape a brief sigh. Yeah you go directly to Vladimir, the things HE they will enlarge. Without embargo No there was nobody that it stopped. It only that could control it was

Was Mikhail, but now that let the line of the forehead, No there was shape of that could talk. Was as a horse rampant either a tiger that HE escaped of his cage.

Hopefully out only a coincidence.

In a moment like this, to weigh of that HE felt embarrassed by the appearance of Sergeyev, Mikhail did not do nothing in absolute.

No could guess by that. By that?

With an ominous premonition, Mikhail thought. Probably No this intended to attract to Vladimir ?

"..... who are you?"

I opened my mouth, but no sound came out, so I collected dry saliva and swallowed it once, and then read Won asked. he man Looked at read Won with expression cold, but No said nothing. Facing the man's strange eye, Lee Won All kinds of thoughts passed through me. mind.

where this that man does the line of Cease? Am too much straight for be a follower. holding on and No running away

You passed something to you father? No can just be a employee of a hotel? I so proudly Seeing it that are looking

Maybe Dmitry? Yeah that man it had sent, No there would be state stopped So? now Still could you hop about my.

That Devils is that man ?!

read Won, that had dozens of thoughts on just some seconds, opened the mouth with calm.

"I don't know that this going, but I am a Guest, So that Yeah has some complaint, tell it to the staff of the hotel

. "

"you."

By first time, he man Opened the mouth. The voice low and snore I places the fur of hen done. "Are he son of Lomonosov?"

When appeared a name familiar, read Won did a pause. I picked up one of the many conjectures. read Won he nodded.

"Yeah, but who are you?"

"Tea you mean to that lawyer selfish".

In place of reply, read Won HE felt offended by the bad words that murmured to willpower. What are you talking about kid? He didn't like it, so he jumped to his feet. When he body naked HE Raise suddenly of the water

He man HE stopped for first time. To the see him give a passed back with a expensive hardened, was suing internally.

"..... Is of good education cover he background ".

He man moaned discontent. read Won he left of the bathroom and deliberately HE put of foot directly toward he. Naked, soaked in water.

"Us we have seen before?"

read Won spat rudely as a man. "No."

He man detour unexpectedly the look and said. read Won HE unemployment proud with the legs open and Shooting.

So you should to be polite. No HE that guy of relationship has with his father, but it I see by first time.

No do you believe that is Well have that kind of attitude toward the people? there that

I you know, but by that No tea you present at least? cursing to someone that I see by first time

For tell me courtesy about he issue, is that all it that need for cover me he rear? He dock of burden also this oily ".

After of that term of talk, took the coat of bathroom that was in he bank and HE the put in he body, and only so he man went back the head.

read Won noticed that although was he same boy, was quite sensitive to the bodies nudes of others people. noticed

Of made, read Won did not have either the hobby of want see the things that wore of others people.

Such time be one reaction natural, but because I have state dealing with a man that ha been too much shameless during so much time.

Looked like to have lost the senses. Although read Won never is that guy of person. "Then who are you?"

Thought that No you was passing nothing, but He decided give him a chance. Leaves that read Won I talked Then he man went back the head for look at it.

"Am Vladimir Mikhailich..... Lomonosov achievement organize the organization.

people."

read Won HE surprised by the presentation of the man. Was this man, he that took he place of the successor? Is a man which name only listen occasionally of Mikhail. In reality finding me So

Was the first time. I thought that never we would see a expensive.

In first place, his height and body were quite big, it that it toward feel quite intimidating. only further of two

He appears to be only about 3-4 centimeters tall, but his muscular body makes him look taller. bigger than it really is. did. As usual, Lee Won straightened his back and I look.

From out HE could say that he was he boss of the organization, but what Odd eye not it was. any I Yeah tea you look to the eyes, you will be delighted without giving account. A man with eyes rare in he world.

Are a boss of the mafia, So that Yeah tea looking for, you will be in issues. read Won, to who I thought without want, soon oh and I gave account

There is glasses of colors.

read Won, who remembered immediately the measures, asked while HE tied the waistband of the dress. "So, that this going? Appeared of the nothing of this manner ".

"..... Thank you to the Mr. Lomonosov ".

"You passed something to you father?"

When asked involuntarily, he frowned. An ominous imagination passed through a moment, but his reaction was Was monotonous.

Go of a time.

When HE gave the lap by first time, Lee Won advanced with a sensation of absurd and shaking.

To the get in in the room, Mikhail and Lev were sitting one front to

the other. "father."

When read Won was embarrassed and called, Mikhail immediately HE put of foot and it greeting. "Come on, Lee. Won-ah. Seems that No ha past nothing ".

"I was to a fountain thermal". read Won he explained.

"I thought that you were tired, So that No tea I woke up and lament Yeah I caused you worry". Mikhail quickly denied with the head.

"No No. For that came here. Only because was a little accident that No I expected Wanna say "

"That happens? Damned be, of the nothing ".

Asking to Lev and Vladimir alternatively, Mikhail asked, embarrassed.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 100

"No I you listened?" "That want say?"

Mikhail I look to Vladimir as Yeah had happened, but HE went back and pretended No know it.

I smoked other Mikhail he frowned frown, but soon went back to talk with read Won as Yeah No had nothing that do.

it coat

"That is all That didn't happen when I did that my Secretary did Bookings here ".

It was strange that it was strangely steamed. Lee Won he asked indifferently. "Have you ever been in a car accident?" drugs?"

In a situation in the that he ex boss of the mafia, he boss current and even the second person are together, he first

The ask that it came to the mind was that. EITHER a portal of taxes? Murder? Going up only in the address of the crime

Mikhail immediately denied the imagination.

"then! No Even if occurs a accident So, does not have nothing that see with me. Yo

Because am a civil ".

Lee Won felt reluctant to add a strange color while drawing a straight line, but said yes. answered.

"So, what is going? as. All of suddenly appeared So and they asked a emergency ". After of comments sarcastic about he rude Vladimir, Lev gave a step to forehead this time.

"It I feel, this type is so low..... Still So, ought to have saying something ".

read Won No it felt acquainted with he scolding to the boss as his father. Then

He man that HE converted in it successor of Bonnie lost to their parents when I was young and wandered by the road in the organization Lomonosov.

Listen that it picked up and it I raise. Lev there must be state observing to Vladimir from that was a child. Yeah is So, I can understand that guy of reaction.

Thought read Won. A time further, Vladimir No reacted of manner particularly disgusting, only a ear. The shape in that HE dispossession was the of a little girl rebel that constantly scolded to their parents.

... ... Is quite cool.

TO difference of the mafia that had seen before, read Won it I look and asked abruptly. " The age is? "

"Good?"

"Yeah?"

Mikhail and Lev they looked to read Won to the Same time. read Won said while looked to Vladimir. "How many years have? Have curiosity."

"That tea Does it matter?" "Are 26".

Vladimir Opened the mouth with Rage, but Lev it ignored and gave a answer of immediate. Lee Won While looking at him, hehehe, he looked at Lee Won with a look fierce in his face. Yeah have something that say like out to do it.

"Are further young that I."

Vladimir did a pause. When read Won speak for Yeah same, Mikhail nodded with the head. "Yeah, very young. Still was training that age and I formed a organization for my.

You tea you take charge..... "

In a instant, the attitude of Vladimir change.

"No, Lomonosov. Is a honor for you rely in my and trust me the organization ". His attitude arrogant toward read Won HE converts in a sweet sheep and sees it thanking him.

read Won was absurd and HE threw out laugh. That was a mistake. To the Little time, the mouth and the line HE they moved

Without embargo, Vladimir it noticed as a ghost and immediately converted in a expensive terrifying and I look to read Won.

I I started To the see that expensive, read Won remembered it that happened in the waters thermals. Later he same I gave account of that No there was listened the reason by the that I they called here.

"So, that this going? as."

In that moment, all HE they gave account, "Ah," to the ask that gave turns and turns and barely turned towards he issue. this time

No wanna to disturb he atmosphere. read Won thought and wait the following word. "Listen that Sergeyev did a booking for this hotel".

"Yeah?"

I thought what would react with indifference to any word that said, but No he left to my manner. by inadvertence

To the hear the voice of read Won, Mikhail continuous talking as Yeah it knew.

"No HE that this passing from suddenly, my Secretary HE whole of that there was bedrooms empty in he hotel in that moment.

there was a lot By that I rented all he floor and he rest of the floors HE built in a day. The booking HE did by part of Sergeyev ".

read Won flicker without grasp. Mikhail continued talking.

"Because don't have idea of by that I rented this Hotel and all the floors. Levga I'm here for tell you to all hurry. to Vladimir ".

"By supposed that ought to have I come, by he good of the security of the Sir Lomonosov." Vladimir spoke with a smile and Lev he nodded. father smiled bitterly

Without embargo, read Won HE confused about as explain this situation. go to the onsen you same

Said that Yeah, but No said the location. But So, pinch me Like

tweezers appearing, there's no way it's a coincidence.

It first of you play the head was the line that had punch. He man that I chased him

Was Of course there was listened the conversation in he coffee and did a report. Yeah you know he problem, You know by that

Are chasing That you go to do?

"So, I have state treating of figure out that do". Vladimir continued talking to tone of force.

"Wanna buy all he hotel. We are arguing with he owner, but Yeah keep going rejecting No have further remedy that wear our force here".

that is this of new

In the ears surprised of read Won, HE could hear the voice of sympathy of Lev.

"He fear of Lomonosov, saying that even Yeah asks Cancel the booking, says that No because has fear of Sergeyev.

Also need do it to you know. This is a provocation obvious. To the seem, Sergeyev killed to the Mr. Lomonosov.

that is which are searching. Because he czar No is of the that HE they yield. I bought this hotel by advanced I have to commit. At the moment there is no shape of protect to the Mr. Lomonosov. hotel

Even Yeah Sergeyev this by all sides ".

Vladimir, that he growled of Rage, grated the teeth, he added.

"In first place, I have reserved all the Hotels to the other side of the street. In that case, I can run in 10 minutes.

There is. Still So, Yeah is possible, I would be better eliminate by complete the accusations."

The situation was getting out of control. As Lee Won watched, three men HE shaved the head. The discussion expensive to expensive was very I would be, but like Lee Won, who knows the underlying circumstances, he couldn't decide Yeah laugh either No.

"It I feel but."

Unable of look further, read Won he intervened. The eyes of the men HE they came back toward he of immediate, read Won Opened the mouth with careful.

"Really you need go over there? Can be that simply come to enjoy of a bathroom of waters thermals.

No is So?

"By that No have many Hotels near?"

As Vladimir he pointed sharply, Lev also was of agreement.

"Also means that come on to do this openly because we are renting all he floor. that different Could be?"

"But my father is retired" "A time mafia, always mafia".

Said Mikhail with a expensive I would be. Even his father, that believed that read Won I would be rational

He became even more anxious when it broke his expectations. Lee Won, who knows the less part of the history pass. I thought that They had hello good reasons for their conjectures. But it I will leave go

No was dozens.

Have that arrest this situation now.

When even said that had that bring a weapon and put it together, read Won No could bear it further. intervened

"By that No it we see first?"

The eyes of the men HE they came back toward he of new. Those that clearly showed their reluctance With the expression in his face, Lee Won the persuaded with the elderly calm possible.

"A time a mafia, forever a mafia, and happens by this guy of answer.

No is of sense common reply to the civilians? "

After of that, the three they didn't say nothing, but that does not mean

that the words of read Won the moved. No it was. read Won continuous.

"Is quite poisonous react of manner irrational without know the true intentions of the other person. forehead to the hotel

Said that could you come in ten minutes, so only that It would be threat enough ". "Without embargo,"

Intercepting the refutation of Levi, added read Won.

"Yeah that is he case, you only have that surround all the hotel. Further good, he other side converts in a rat in a poison.

That is correct. Could take to my father as hostage, Yeah that worries, only there is some few guards in this floor.

Can name it. Yeah Sergeyev had a brain, it I would think, So that is a organization retired. No you go to work to a scale so big for beat to the boss ".

The thick eyebrows of Vladimir HE twitched in view of the addition intentional. Lev it seemed hesitant. To the see to Mikhail, Mikhail HE rubbed the chin and thought.

"Have reason."

So my father opened the mouth.

"I haven't become a public person yet. I just thought of an answer to level organizational, So that Seems that the nature human I don't know can change ".

"No."

read Won you said that was murmuring bitterly.

"Was a news frightening. Besides, Yeah a executive come to the boss of the organization and inform

I also I would be sensitive. Also is it enough worthy. Let's see a bit further Only I'm doing a suggestion ".

After of give a passed back, Lev looked at Vladimir. as that you go to do Vladimir I look to read Won and said.

"To the be out of the organization, I can say things so carefree Have holes of wind by all he body

I wonder if I will be able return to say that the next time ".

Mikhail frowned he frown in view of he comment sarcastic. To the see the reaction, the attitude of Vladimir was softened

"But if that is the direction Lomonosov wants, there is nothing we can do about it, at the hotel in in front.

I'll wait. In that case, communicate with us of immediate ".

Mikhail of suddenly you proposed marriage to the fact that was to spot of give March back. "Of all modes, by that No stay in this hotel?"

"Yeah?"

Vladimir, that was to spot of greet and leave, HE stopped. read Won also with luck Looking at him, Mikhail continuous.

"Sergeev I rent all he hotel, but No this floor. Here already I'm writing

Oh to any place of the room free and use it. There is many bedrooms ".
".

Vladimir it seemed a bit surprised by the suggestion unexpected. The figure of foot with eyes flickering is enormous.

It was almost like seeing a big dog. If you asked for a breed, would it be a pitbull? mischievous Was very far of his appearance, but your atmosphere and his tone rough they were that's all. Yo When a man fight, as a pitbull, No seems to come loose until that bite to his opponent. Tell me Yeah HE go evil before of time Is as see he final as is.

I will have that take care of me

It may have been too late when she remembered the hard look he had given her. read Won pretend No know converted Vladimir I look his reaction and immediately you said to Mikhail.

"Yeah I you allow..... I think that that I will reassure ".

"Yeah, by supposed. Lev, do you would like stay?

TO suggestion of Mikhail, Lev said No and denied with the head.

"Have that have a paper for see the situation from he hotel of in front.
Thank you by your words, but

. "

"Yeah, already I see."

Mikhail nodded enthusiastically and greeted each other. Wondo Lee said goodbye to Lev and finally Vladimir you narrow the hand and you whisper something to the ear before of release it.

"So, i guess that I will have that sleep good by the evening". Mikhail straightened up his chest and I look toward back.

"The room of read Won this over there, So that rest in a place that tea like except there." "Thank you, Lomonosov."

After of a cuts greeting, Mikhail I enter in the room. After of hear the door close, Lee Won-eun I I stayed only with Vladimir.

Of suddenly there was a awkward silence. In that moment, read Won just dressed a coat of bathroom and No clothes inside. I gave account of that was stopped over there.

Ashamed to the give account, coughed and greeting did. "Then HE stop."

Vladimir did not answer. With the themselves eyes scary that When the saw by first time in the waters thermal

I was just looking for Lee Won. Why the hell do you hate me so much? when you saw Lee Won-eun Was reluctant, but the idea of want remove it to shine as issue and waste

energy to high hours of the evening. there was not In change, HE gives the lap and was to his

room, ignoring either No he greeting of Vladimir. with letterhead

That No is it important in this moment.

After of close the door to their backs, read Won immediately change of expression and I raise the head annoying.

That Devils are thinking, boy?

As the bar staff said, the next day the hotel started to fill up early. already It knew, but the gang members of Sergeyev were by all sides. By supposed, the reason

Was because he boss he did it and He came from vacation pointing out this place between many Hotels and waters thermals. During he Breakfast with he Service bedrooms, Vladimir did not say one word. read Won also

In the morning, I don't even have to trim the back of my hair and spread butter and jam about he bread.

put it in the mouth

"Seems that he staff has been busy from this hour early."

TO the words of Mikhail, he staff of the hotel that it was expecting answered with a smile forced. "Yes today they come many guests".

HE did he silence of new. Nobody speak, but he staff knew their identities.

To the less, was clear that knew the identity of Vladimir. Then sit down at the same table and eat. Lee Won and Mikhail won't look different either. Lee Won is holding back his sigh and pretending not to know continued eating. Mikhail you said to the staff that give up and you gave a tip.

Chapter 101

When only were left the three, he father speak with read Won.

"No it you enjoyed good yesterday, that you go to do today? I did one booking for he spa. Wanna say He massage is the better manner of relieve the fatigue bodily ".

"Rest in you room by he day, Lomonosov." Before of read Won said Vladimir.

"It is dangerous to move without knowing what Sergeev's intentions are. be court. Can be frustrating because the members of the organization it are searching, but wait ".

"I'm good, but "

Mikhail turned his bewildered gaze towards Lee Won. I came all the way here, but my plans are messed up. It was clear he was upset too. Lee Won casually HE clean the mouth with a napkin. said.

"OK I also. Yesterday take a bathroom of waters thermal, So that no this evil rest quietly during a day either two ".

"So I'm happy".

Dad smiled reassuringly. Suddenly, the deep fan wrinkles they seemed to hurt. read Won-eun Almost you I caressed the cheek impulsively, but fortunately, the look fierce of Vladimir it blocking.

I woke up. "Want coffee?"

read Won asked when saw that the cup of tea of Mikhail was empty. He nodded in silence.

read Won noticed in silence as he liquid brown dark fell towards the cup of coffee in a long parable. I look toward above

Definitely is different to the port of my home.

He kettle, optimized for boil only water, was extremely practical, but

That No wants say that this noble and wonderful cooking pot of

ceramics No it will happen unnoticed

In any case, the taste of the water will not be different and it would not be appropriate to have a pot like this in a house narrow.

Although No it would do.

read Won thought and HE served coffee in his cup. The cup of tea of Vladimir also was empty.

Was after of that leave the cooking pot that I gave account of the TRUE. HE ha turned to a shame, but So that was difficult return to take the cooking pot and pour it, like this that He decided continue eating. salmon

As he put the salad in his mouth and chewed it, Vladimir opened his mouth. "Yeah this good, you I will ask to the hotel Yeah I can get a spa in my room". that I would be intimidating

read Won thought for their inside, but No said nothing. Mikhail neither it knew. in change he Only there was saying a simple word.

"No HE exceed".

Vladimir answered without rodeos. "No is exaggerated".

Of again there was silence. In the constant atmosphere uncomfortable, read Won feel that is likely that he bread that ate HE suffocate

feeling a sensation of crisis, I take one great cup of coffee and the drink. "I I I will lift first".

After eating, Mikhail stood up. Vladimir stood behind him and asked. "Tell me all it that you need, you it I'll bring of immediate".

"okay? So tea I'll buy one novel best seller. No I can read he book complete

in these days. Won-ah Read, you?"

In answer to the ask of his father, read Won added a new book of a author that you I liked it. Vladimir is

He had a dissatisfied expression on his face, but with words he responded: "I understand". Mikhail goes to his room. After of

disappear, read Won HE remained only with Vladimir again. The discomfort from the previous day is still there, what happens again Lee himself Won accelerated and HE ate he the rest of the meal and HE rose from his seat.

"Then HE stop."

After of greet as a launch, when I gave the lap, Vladimir suddenly speak from back. "Are he only that think that this place is uncomfortable?"

read Won returned the head in view of the voice full of dislike. Vladimir go on there HE sat and speak.

"When you see that all they claim that a man selfish as you is he son of the Mr. Lomonosov.

Neither even it is funny. By that are talking of how much You know about the organization in first place? "

From he principle, hate to read Won. That happens with read Won-eun, the antipathy that indisputably HE reveals when we are alone?

I didn't think about anything more than that. People you don't know very well are hostile towards you. Nobody It would happy Yeah it will reveal, but that No means that want to dedicate time to cope with that. I did not have neither idea. Because never tea I will be back to see perhaps.

Always that have something that see with you father, This can return to happen. This time, Cease This intertwined, but there is many further.

But ignoring that made, read Won tried leave. Without embargo, he opponent ignore

He seemed to have an unbearable temper. Can you hear the chair being removed immediately? Then grab violently he shoulder of read Won.

"AND Yeah you put in danger to Lomonosov?" "Is dangerous."

Vladimir I look towards back of bad win and he frowned I dinner with a expression severe in he face.

"There is Sergeyev by all he hotel. Yeah happens something, already is too much late.

TO 10 minutes of the other side? A person go dead in a minute ". "Is a reaction exaggerated."

"That You know?!"

Vladimir said abruptly.

"He Sir Lomonosov ha been trying of get rid of the son of the czar all his life.

He also! he one to the other Launch bombs, shoot weapons, send snipers and treat of kill without stop neither a second.

But, do you believe that the retirement of Lomonosov will mark the difference? Lomonosov also it knows, So that was thinking seriously in bring to the gang members But all by you

Said that tea would you go, he Mr. Lomonosov threw his organization by you blame, but that want say with that? It did you know It you knew!"

Was only so when read Won it seemed know the true nature of hostility that Vladimir had shown him. In short, he believes that his father abandoned them due to duality. So that hate

HE I was pouring out to read Won.

He problem was which was evil. But without even have time of point it out, Vladimir You pushed

"Even if Mr. Lomonosov is apparently retired, he is still the head of the organization, and everyone we are

Only wait that come back! He czar has to know that also. So that follow me here For get rid of the Mr. Lomonosov "

read Won it he denied. "No is that."

I tried of explain to him, but Vladimir No I'm listening and continued talking.

"What do you know, about a issue that appeared from suddenly and

turned to the organization in a honeycomb of bees!

That Devils want? By that You appeared and you ruined all! " "Take it easy and tell me".

"Are a troublemaker. Seems that Lomonosov this risking his life now by you blame!

"Because it is not! Listen to the people! Sergeyev No point to his father, with that purpose I No came! "

Without know it, read Won HE annoying and I raise the voice and shout. I stopped late, but already Vladimir looked to read Won with expensive of fear.

"Which is the reason for say that?"

As HE I expected, let to intimidate to lee Won, but that No change his attitude. No it was. read Won answered, feeling that their ears still they were drying up.

“ Simply HE feel good ".

Only I can say that. Of the eyes of Vladimir to the voice that HE fades without trust The eyes they shined

"Are really brilliant, lawyer".

He squeezed the teeth as Yeah had changed of tactic with sarcasm.

“Do you think it won't happen just with the feeling? Do customers also select by sense? This man is innocent No. defend, either No. By that No tea you convert in fortune teller in place of lawyer ?! "

"A lawyer has to believe fully in the innocence of the customer. Yeah No you believe, can defend yourself None."

read Won he pointed, but Vladimir No intended hear.

"Go where go, treats of guess something further with that sense. So, that wanted What did Sergeev say when he came here?" What, did they rent out the entire hotel to do it? Yes Lomonosov is not your goal, what is the purpose? "It's for me, it's for me, it's borrowed by my!

Unable of express it with words, read Won closed the eyes and

counted he number. Count up to 3124

At that moment, he opened his eyes and opened his mouth to say that we should stop talking now. harassment unilateral

Yeah could you call him conversation, clear. A time further, Vladimir No was willing to hear in absolute. "Is that difficult? So guess anything else. Good, that such this? That clothes inside I put?

is of color? I would be that easy?

By that I have to guess the panties of you, kid?

Yeah had been a women, the they would have defendant by harassment sexual. Obviously, had the intention of ridicule and ridicule to read Won.

Wanted to put end to this stupid fight with just one ask, but never I he blurted out. No there was sign Continuous mocking

"HE feel so good, but No can equalize it that have forehead to you? Can tell me something roughly? Besides

know? Yeah have luck, it you will do good. Oh, No luck. That is a ability? Is a ability of sensitivity ".

The continuous crap they made that read Won HE will lift and it will throw so soon as his irritation increase. "Stripes yellow!"

Vladimir paused for a moment. The appearance of threatening Lee Won with the same impulse until does bit Wherever that out, blinked and it looked without grasp.

... ... Is that correct?

Embarrassed, read Won set aside the hand and HE went back after of see him expensive to expensive. " It you finish of to film?

Vladimir asked from behind with a confident voice. Lee Won looked back and responded. "Said that was a feeling".

Before of that HE Realize of any another thing, read Won I enter quickly in the room. Through the closed door Vladimir looked back and continued to look at Lee Won with expression of disbelief.

Ha been harassment sexual all the mornings.

read Won HE with only to the see he face confused of Vladimir and
hill the door. Was annoying and only it said.

HE gives the lap and of suddenly he frowned frown.

But is really a stripe yellow?

read Won, that thought in their simple panties white, HE I imagine
inadvertently the panties stripes yellow.

No he left good. Besides, when I think in he face severe of Vladimir
that No is appropriate for his age, HE comes back still further difficult.

Was. Finally, denied with the head and click the language.

The clothes inside this of fashion, but neither even is a tiger, and there
is men that they use those panties noisy

After of that the three would have past he day resting quietly either
reading a book, Lev was to the last room.

arrive

"No passed nothing?"

He first in ask the greetings of Mikhail, and reported with a expensive
I would be.

"He took a day spying, but he side of Sergeyev this don't worry. Little
disputes between members of the organization.

The was, but seems that came orders above of stay dumbled down.
controls intermediate HE stopped of immediate and No was collisions
important ".

" okay."

Mikhail he murmured with a expression complicated. Of that manner,
No I can understand the situation current in absolute.

.In my experience, this was a threat obvious. Without embargo, the
appearance external

He behavior this far of be, No could understand that Devils wanted to say. and he only read Won, that had the answer in the hand, No could talk.

Internally wanted to ask by Cease. So soon as discovered where and What was I doing? I saw the opportunity and thought I had to put in the effort. a lot, but I I asked Yeah that opportunity would come. was uncertain.

I share a room with my father and now Vladimir has joined. Now that it I think.

After of a fight childish by the tomorrow, Vladimir No was to the view. make big things

I would like No have made No they can avoid become sensitive, but read Won Was frustrating for my.

Neither even I can say the TRUE.

After of all, all HE has to to Cease. By that are following and chasing others first of all? travel map I can't come here comfortably. First of all, this journey was all blame mine, but never it I thought of that manner.

Go to ?!

In that moment, rang the door and I enter Vladimir. Three people, including read Won, HE they looked to the same time.

Without embargo, ignored deliberately to read Won. "Was to spot of to see you, by favor Sit down here".

Lev without give account he pointed he seat together to read Won, but Vladimir return deliberately to his seat.

I sat further far of read Won. Mikhail he frowned frown in view of the action that called the attention of any that could see it.

Lev was bewildered and read Won made a expression that he knew, but nobody speak of he. No critical

"Yeah I know it has listened, No I have nothing further that say".

Vladimir muttered a strong word and finished his speech. So fluttering

in the tomorrow Is that is innocent or what wait that happen something, but are you disappointed that nothing happens? I didn't know if Lev dismissed his reaction as too sensitive and willing raised he issue.

continued

"By now, No HE go down to the surveillance, but for show them our force.

That such do a party by the evening?

Mikhail flicker in view of the unexpected words. "A party? here?"

"Yeah", said Levi, nodding with the head.

"He czar also ha been notified. We will use all he lounge and he restaurant by the evening. So I accepted with nice to meet you
..... "

"This willing? You saw?"

When Mikhail he pointed two words questionable, Lev answered with a look perplexed "Is say, he czar also asked be guest".

Of suddenly, Vladimir I look to read Won. Is the first time from that enter to the room, So that read Won this disconsolate.

I I stayed perplexed. There was a light of excavation in his face, but not knew it that wanted to.

there was no lee Won soon diverted his attention of he and HE focused on the task that had between hands.

Of all ways, I cheerful of that Cease would come to the dinner. Avoid your eyes and drag me and say what your intentions are I have to see Thinking so far, my forehead twisted unwittingly.

Chapter 102

In Serious, that Devils this thinking that boy?

In case of need, all the walls are made of panels removable to create a space open for parties.

When night came, the hotel was said to have been built, and the entire front, including the restaurant, HE full in one for play to the soccer. it enough broad for do it. In he inside, countless tables and food they begin to pile up as a mountain.

The members of the organization HE gathered early.

read Won use a suit tidy by Mikhail and low the stairs. When my father appeared HE they listened echoes respectful of here and of there. Mikhail until one of the gang members

All HE they gave the hand and they said all the Names.

"I I have felt very only after of lose you to you and to you mother".

After of that passed one storm, Mikhail he murmured for Yeah same. some day

I remembered it that there was saying Lev. There is a orphanage sponsored by the organization and, to times, the children HE lose in the road.

bring them and raise them. Yeah you see that one of they is Vladimir, they finish becoming in the mafia. it's not read Won thought of suddenly.

This is the education for gifted

Was so sarcastic in my heart, but also I thought that was a choice inevitable while there would not have been shape of earn the life.

Heard. There is many cases in the that the dogs they have gone for he correct road. Definitely No is he case of that guy.

read Won observed in silence to Vladimir walk toward they in line straight from the other side. drank champagne.

"Mr. Lomonosov."

Greeting first and continuous talking with read Won.

"In the present, No there is members of the side of Sergeyev in the surroundings. You can rest sure Go to."

"Good job."

Mikhail you gave a light slap in his shoulder and he smiled. "Are treating of look after to a old man retired".

"Neither even it matters. He boss of the organization keep being him Mr. Lomonosov ”.

read Won looked at his expensive side while she spoke with a color straight, without say a word. Also a lot better that I There is a lot people talented that HE adapts good to job.

Succession unconditional to the family in any ambit.

Is a path to the ruin.

... .. As is a mafia, I would be better die.

By some reason, looked like that he there was himself fallen in a dilemma, and read Won HE showed reluctance. to drink in silence

While I drank it, of suddenly I I found with the eyes of Vladimir. Bit after, my father HE was. read Won decided to ignore it, equal that he did it, and empty he champagne without say a word.

Unexpectedly, Vladimir HE remained still and No HE moved. Believe that I have something that say No knew Yeah the words they went out either what, but No I wanted encourage he courage.

leaving he glass empty in the tray of the waiter, take one new and Vladimir Opened the mouth as decided.

“ You said that you knew to the czar, TRUE?

His voice quiet was completely different to the that generally only he

shouted. Leaves What read Won HE come back toward he

Vladimir continuous talking, still avoiding his look.

"I knew to the czar and I asked how HE found he Sir Lomonosov. So that was cautious with that HE just."

Said that I known?

read Won HE drink he horse that you went up to the throat. such time of my father either of others

Neither even I know yes listen Of all modes, looking his attitude, No looked like great stuff. silently without say nothing

Continuous talking with read Won.

"They said that were going to have a party today, So that they withdrew to the members of immediate. city by chance

I searched by all he place, but in reality alone were left nails few people and all HE were. Further good, now are owners I could to stab in he neck, but I don't think that that be he case ". "You can not do that to someone to who you you have made a favor".

read Won HE gave the lap in silence and it stopped. Vladimir No answered. look

When it saw, still had a face Frank, but of all modes was not a expression hard. Vladimir is continuous saying

"Of all modes, have reason, congratulations. Wanna that I finished So ". "Nothing it will happen."

Lee Won deadpanned. He could feel Vladimir's gaze on him. Lee Won-eun bowed he glass and he added.

"Because I I feel good".

Vladimir still had a expression strange in his face and No said nothing.

Passed he time and the party was mature. There is people that places injections here and there, The atmosphere HE heated and was a tumult of Screams and songs.

"These children".

Vladimir frowned he frown and cursed, but Mikhail had a idea different. "Leave it in peace, one chance as this No is common".

Of suddenly, someone danced and all HE they threw to laugh A time further, Mikhail HE river to laughter you said to Vladimir.

"By that No you try something also? Yeah, you used to do Magic before ". "Are talking of this?"

Vladimir of suddenly caressed the ear of read Won and you held out the hand. Surprised, I I covered the ears When Lee Won saw the coin folded inside his finger, it was only then that he understood. Oh, I said unwittingly

When answered, Mikhail said.

"Now that it I think, No you drank Suyeonin in absolute, but seems that are drinking quite good". HE astonishment when empty he champagne, which No knew how many glasses had already.

"Baby something."

Lev intervened in the answer of read Won.

"By TRUE, the koreans to slight they drink alcohol? You also you drink good?

Also looked like quite drunk. With a glass of vodka in the hand, his face already this naked

Toward heat and his pronunciation was crooked When read Won smiled vaguely in view of their words, Vladimir of suddenly said.

"Yes, you can't compare him to a Russian, can you?" different he alcohol?" That class of pride is this?

"Certainly, the part russian has a content of alcohol further high". read Won HE river and he added.

"Because Korea creates a new culture". "Culture?"

"No HE supposes that he alcohol is fun?"

read Won I look he glass and then smiled gently. "Tea I will teach."

Everyone looked at them in wonder, and Lee Won called the waiter and ordered. immediately in the table long HE they lined up a endless of cups in a row and HE poured alcohol in they. Vladimir is

It I look with he frown pucker.

That demons are doing?

All they watch amazed, and read Won he came back to put a additional glass on. "HE calls surf".

When I poured alcohol with elderly content in a glass little a time further, all they said who did not understand the English language. They looked at each other as if After placing the last glass, read Won smiled and HE gave the lap.

Look toward back.

"Now, let's drink a cup to the time".

Simultaneously with those words, his finger hit the Geneva to the final, and the cups they flew as Yeah They will wait.

Then leap to the cup big one after other. All the world HE surprise to the see he glass fall into records of domino.

Vladimir also it I look with astonishment, exclaiming. read Won is one of they

It I raised, I I covered he stomach with a napkin, it I waved in a great circle and it I carried directly to my mouth.

All the men seemed surprised to see them sipping their drinks in one go, jumping above the neck post. appeared big Finally, Lee Won, who left the glass empty about the table with a sound of applause, smiled.

All they applauded as Yeah were admired, HE they approached to the table and they started to hold glasses. drinking everywhere Seeing them turning and drinking, Vladimir opened his mouth while took other drink.

"All in Korea they drink So?" "No all."

read Won you smiled new. Vladimir did a pause by a moment and I look to Iwon. "By that?"

read Won asked while holding a cocktail of shrimp by he that was passing. Vladimir No says nothing. Up front, Won Lee put the shrimp in his mouth and chewed it like gum. amazing Vladimir it was looking, but read Won ignored he following whiskey in his mouth.

was simply brushed. Vladimir arching the eyebrows and he murmured. "No is very similar".

To the hear he sound, read Won looked at him. The eyes long and thin HE move toward The sides turned towards himself. Suddenly, Vladimir blinked. How to say something Yeah have something that say, Won-eun read

It was looking, but No said nothing. After of some seconds of pause, Vladimir

I spit a small curse of the nothing, I gave the lap and I I was. read Won HE surprised and was with he frown pucker.

I only drank alcohol at one time. And then I had a few more drinks. you drank too much For when it I thought, already there was emptied further of half bottle of whiskey.

Definitely it I will regret tomorrow.

read Won thought with a conscience half confused I drank too much without think. So of humor There is a saying that carry.

Neither even can see a shade.

He first purpose was capture and argue with Cease, but after of to drink only alcohol, he turned in a disaster.

Obviously, was a man that looked into, by it that should have to have expected such result.

I felt embarrassed for nothing, but I left him shortly after. Instead, I have to swear or swear by message text. tomorrow

Hopefully had something that do by the tomorrow. "Are good?"

To the hear the voice of Mikhail, read Won he turned his head. I looked to read Won with expensive of worry. read Won said that Yeah

and rampage his hair messy.

"No I can guarantee that tomorrow by the tomorrow, but I'm good by now".

"In Korea, Yeah you drink alcohol, do you prepare soup up to date next?" When Mikhail smiled and asked, read Won said that Yeah.

"That was exactly in it that was thinking". "Tea I'll miss."

read Won Did not say nothing. Lived he rest of his life longing for the mother of read Won. dare

Neither even needs to explain with words. To the contrary, in he moment in that becomes in words, all their feelings they will be insignificant. Even looked like that I was going to change of color without complaints. read Won HE is left over still

Wanted to share their feelings.

Was so when I opened the mouth. I felt a strange shock. Without want I returned the head read Won did a pause. It same thing happened with Mikhail. All they looked a place.

Was the entrance to the aisle. "Czar."

Mikhail's low voice passed by Lee Won's ear. I said I would come and I was waiting, but When arrive he moment, read Won was perplexed. I I felt as Yeah was drunk of suddenly.

I wanted to believe that he was drunk and seeing nonsense, but that was not true. TRUE. all in he same place I look and forgot their movements. That No means that No be Caesar, but someone that HE seems to he.

No was

Never there will be other man silver so beautiful in he world.

In this moment, all they must to have thought-out it same. Of suddenly, the atmosphere of emotion disappears.

While all they looked, Cease HE moved. hit. hit.

All only they listened the ringer regular of Steps.

"Also you expected this?"

Vladimir suddenly returned and whispered. Lee Won looked at him, but didn't say anything. I don't I did. Vladimir also set aside the eyes of read Won and looked at

Cease with expression gloomy I I started Even in he disturbing

silence, Cease No I doubt and was relaxed as of habit. path to it long looking to the forehead.

Finally, Cease, that HE there was away some Steps of Mikhail, HE stopped. to the same time All contained the breathing and they strained all the body. When even

read Won gulped dry, Cease Opened the mouth.

"Mr. Lomonosov."

Said with a voice cold and gentle as the silk. All they said their following words in he silence. wait

"a lot time without to see you. Seems that have reason ". " Thank you to."

Mikhail, that she spoke without rodeos in a tone a stranger, I look to Cease with suspicion. As Yeah by that Devils did you come here? Ignoring his look, Caesar

Look around. When the eyes of read Won HE They found, Vladimir spat abruptly. "For that did you come here?"

read Won HE remained without words and kept the mouth closed. Cease I look to Vladimir

I look toward above In a instant, the strain increase. Cease opens the mouth, speech a bit late did.

"Because I was invited." "Said that you would come."

Cease twisted the lips in view of the words that you they spat the teeth. "No said that No?"

AND I look to Mikhail significantly. Mikhail frowned the forehead and

I I started According to all the reports, was a guest No wanted. There, Yeah tea it you propose, this

Would have holes of wind in all he body from my seat, so, that was thinking in come here? only also. unwittingly

The forehead was distorted.

I I asked by that I you asked that tea to invite to the party, but only you wanted lose the time? TO read Won you hurts the head.

Really No HE that this thinking this man. Do you believe that the structure of the mafia is different?

Of all modes, was Of course the reason was related with read Won. read Won I look to his around with delay. Finish Something Well HE stood out.

"ruler."

Of suddenly extended he glass and all they looked to read Won to the time. read Won-eun you gave to Caesar a drink

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 103

Said while looked he glass full.

"Ought take a Cup, Yeah you come to the party". read Won smiled deliberately.

"No did you come to fight today, TRUE?"

The lips of Cease, that I look toward below without say a word, HE they bowed slightly. incredibly Caesar accepted the Vessel of One, revealing his expression softened without filtration.

"By supposed that is."

Caesar's long fingers caressed Lee Won's wrist as if he were holding the glass. soft and uniform Caesar's hand, which secretly passed through the back of his hand and passed his finger, he took the glass. on the back of the hand Holding Involuntarily the remaining heat and sensation, Caesar did not take his eyes off Lee Won.

Approached the lips to the glass.

Without stop, HE drank all he glass. The crest of neck goes up and down wildly Lee Won looked carefully. Without leaving a alone drop of vodka and whiskey of a time

Cease empty he glass empty and it let about the table. Widely.

A sound silent resounded scandalously strong. Cease smiled briefly and said. "Thank you."

In view of he whisper secret, read Won immediately HE gave the lap and said. "Come on, do you would like further?"

read Won he added, waving a bottle of vodka as for purify.

"I think someone from the Lomonosov organization could drink twice as fast." The eyes of the men HE illuminated with those words.

"By supposed, brings further drinks!" "Mix it, mix it all up!"

"That is a little glass, tea I will give the bottle whole!"

Sergeyev, tea I will kill! The I will destroy to all! "

The violent desecration and the Screams were going and they came, and in a instant, he lounge of parties went back to be a disaster. All together

After of see he riot, read Won sigh and HE he felt relieved. I turned my head

Cease No was to the view. After of look to its around unwittingly, Vladimir said. "Go, bastard."

"already?"

read Won asked unconsciously. "By that are here?"

"Who knows? Damned be."

Without doubt it, Vladimir spat a language abusive and HE gave the lap with abrupt steps. outrageous It was when I clicked my tongue. I felt a vibration sudden read Won stopped take out his cell phone.

Come to the onsen to the air free.

Only there was a line, but I gave account without have that review it. This child appeared of suddenly

Missing and only a line of text?

"Read Won-ah, that this going? Did you receive some good news?"
"Yeah?"

When I raise the head with delay, his father it looked embarrassed. In that moment, read Won he smiled.

I gave account of that was building. By some reason, I I felt welcome before that the gonna wave irritation.

Seems very drunk. No I can avoid laugh at this only line of text. "Uh, there."

read Won explained, stuttering of manner different to it usual.

"Have something that see..... I will go, it I feel ".

Mikhail asked him as he was about to turn around. "Yeah is a call telephone, can do it here, it I will avoid."

"No, this good!"

With so much hurry, without stop to to answer, ran. I'm embarrassed by the Lee Won's back like this A belated smile appeared on Mikhail's face while looking at him. A little boy is so excited. There was only one. reason to run. He does too, and probably everyone does. HE will fall in love

There were several outdoor hot springs, but somehow Lee Won moved to one place. in a place remote

Is queer that the people visit him, by which Yeah it wish, can request to hotel that it rent by several hours. where can pay. Probably was there.

"Yah."

When read Won arrive breathing with difficulty, he man that HE was dipping in bathroom was relaxed.

said hello I'm too much drunk? read Won remained embarrassed by a moment. By that the expensive of that child is So? Nice to meet you of know you that beautiful stuff did

... ... I I don't know.

In he moment in that of suddenly saw the face of Cease, HE forgot of all. read Won this in he bathroom with his clothes put leap in

"Okay."

He water splashed in all addresses and Cease quickly the grab with both arms. "Ha ha, ha, ha, ha."

When read Won No could bear it and HE river to laughter, said that was pathetic. "How much you drank, this drunk?"

Cease smiled with bitterness, as Yeah No HE could do nothing. read Won it I look soggy. advised

"Thank you, he alcohol I ha taken away all my gonna". "Are angry? TO my?"

"okay."

Ironically, to the final, read Won-eun reacted as Yeah had forgotten that even was angry. Ashamed, he covered the lips. Cease No asked further and it hug with force.

HE put the language in the mouth. Oh, read Won sigh. I I feel dizzy and I feel that I go to fall

Is this by lust either is simply drunkenness?

No matters of all modes read Won simply let of think. Wanted to to this man of immediate. now Yeah No it do good, such time die.

It seemed like he was just expressing the sound of his heart out of his mouth. Cease moaned in voice low, He grabbed the clothes wet of read Won and HE the low. The buttons HE open in all addresses and are naked. turned out

"By that No clothes inside?"

The voice of Cease while HE went down the pants of suddenly HE came back sharp. I blinked without understanding "Oh," he replied. read Won.

"I they said That would see in he adjustment when I it put, and it would better take it off."

"WHO?"

"Father."

Cease spat a curse by the mouth in view of the prompt answer. "No go out with "Mikhail."

Before of that could even ask that was this, he kiss continued from new, and read Won rubbed his back with both arms so strong as could. embraced

I don't know by that I trusted in you in that so.

Their words charged life so vividly as Yeah they will finish of happen yesterday, together with the cheerful sound of the laughter. mikhail wrinkles

Recalling the regret in the corner of Jin's eyes, he reflected on the past. Fell in love of she without that nobody it know having a son, I thought that the happiness would last a bit further. a lot further time together Believe that can do it.

Yeah so only me father No had let it the organization HE out so of suddenly. No, so tense Yeah the relations with Sergeyev No HE deteriorated.

Yeah is So, I would love see to our children grow further together to you, to who loved so much. could have

"Mister Lomonosov?"

Mikhail was brought back to reality by the man's voice that seemed anxious. Before taking charge of the organization,

Levi, that there was been loyal, it looked embarrassed. looking his face loyal Mikhail thought in other be to the that loved further that to his life.

Barely tea I found to you and to my son.

... ... For so already was too much late.

Lev asked, embarrassed by he long sigh that exhaled without want. "Lomonosov, that are doing? Even Yeah is bad ".

"No No. That is Well. No tea worry."

Michael shook his head and was silent for a moment. For Lev, who is still expecting a answer, he Take a decision and I opened the mouth.

"Believe that my son has a women".

Lev HE stopped in view of the words of Mikhail. He man that some time was he boss of the organization now is only a father common.

and had a smile gentle. His expression, looking a place distant with a look lazy, is definitely

Has to be that are remembering he past. After of that, Mikhail, who sigh briefly, took a glass of whiskey.

said, moving it by his mouth.

"Neither even it saw grow, but ought rejoice of that already is found to

his couple.

Ought regret it?

"She has to being a good women".

In view of the words of Levi, Mikhail smiled to through of the glass.
"This estate my son. Nobody can choose ".

He smiled happy and bowed he glass.

"Hopefully could introduce you to the other child".

ha, ha, ha, ha, ha

read Won squeezed the teeth for contain he sound. No had none mind.
Drunk and in a fountain thermal I glad of No faint because I jumped.
Barely I left of the water,

but term there. I don't was. Without change of place, continuous
Cease.

A man behind of a body soggy glued read Won let escape a long groan
while HE supported against the cold rock.

This No has sense.

read Won thought with a incredible feeling. No is the first time, as I
can be so excited?

The sparks they flew all he time, as Yeah the electricity was in a hurry
by my head. fall right now It seemed like it was the only way I could
barely put force in my knees and put myself of foot.

nobody comes A thought worrying I crossed late, but was only the
part of read Won. inside of you from back

He man that inserted he object was completely absorbed in the action.
is poking in he inside as proof

His size and motion were completely in his apogee, by it that was
impossible stop at he half. There, read Won-do

Was difficult suppress the emotion by he alcohol.

While hesitating and wasting time, things were getting late, so Lee Won took a decision and put his hand behind his back. He reached out and grabbed Caesar's butt and held him. approached further. move actively his waist and squeeze in his back low Cease HE incorporated when a groan sprouted of his ear.

"... .. ! "

Hit his shoulder against the rock, but HE the arrangement for bear it. hold the stone with both hands and move focused. Squeeze and pull the base according to the action of hit with force and take it out

To the same time, it he blurted out and shot of the back.

The penis, which had come out almost to the end, immediately pierced inside. At the moment, the meat inside of read Won is precisely It grab and it He inhaled. Of suddenly, Cease respite deep by behind.

At the same time, Lee Won's front also stood up. The movement in and out of him, one after another, sped up quickly.

It was possible to ignore the violent movement, but, strangely, it fit surprisingly. A time that I I found out, No could stall. In a place as this one, crazy. while thought by my same

read Won moved his body violently.

No there was shape of that Cease HE stopped, So that I ran toward here. I noticed so much impatience

As Yeah Cease also out further fast. Until he Point of that is impossible know who this urging who, Lee Won

fell in Yeah Cease try stop it, hurriedly shake he background and it Push, and read Won When he tried of leave, Caesar he pushed him against a wall, preventing flee.

He place where HE committed was so wet that flowed he liquid of the love, but No I gave account. Wanted to do further.

I wish it would continue without stopping. Caesar tried to kiss him, but Lee Won shook his head. refused Yeah had made something a bit different, this breath perfect it seemed break. further faster, faster, faster, more, more, more. The penis swelled strongly and the tip was moist. Neither even I had time of look toward forward.

read Won shook his rear as crazy and sucked he penis of Cease. "Yuck"

With a strong groan, read Won let of move. With the delusion of that my eyes they shine Neither even it I rubbed, but he semen was coming out forehead to my. Cease by behind tight

HE hugged and ejaculated for inside. While was trembling and losing the head, the groin of read Won

He fluent bodily thick flowed toward down thick. read Won HE confused how Yeah his soul had off. crotch

He fluent that flowing to through of he is so realistic, as could be so misty?

Never before there were had sex So. Even with people with the that I have stepped out in he past, to the less Caesar had never felt this way before. Before the embarrassment after ejaculation came, Lee Won-eun

I remembered it in my dazed mind. Already No I can break with this man.

I learned what I shouldn't know. Having sex with another person after experiencing this type of relations sexual.

Is impossible tie Of now in forward, each time that think in this man, my body will be sweet. as this Go to have sex violent. Some days, then some days further. By a moment, he thought read Won.

Go to have that take an energizer.

No HE as I returned to my room. I opened the eyes and saw he ceiling. by supposed the first time was

"Wake up."

HE I'm listening the voice of Cease. When I returned the head with force, was caressing he body naked of read Won. said with a sigh.

"Of TRUE..... "

"Yeah, am weak".

In his despair, read Won finished his words. Already HE just, because it HE all, already be a follow-up or bodyguard Beam which you want. I prefer to be Comfortable with that.

... ... But have that solve this.

No wanted to move neither a single finger, but read Won opened the mouth. "By that are here?"

"that?"

should have have ear, but asked. read Won means that each word that you say tea gives 10 years of life useful. I I felt it same and it said with force.

"By that are here, of suddenly? That want say? Sergeyev said that was chasing to his father retired.

No You know that was a lot chaos? " "Saw that."

Cease said that No you it mattered.

"It's not hard enough to hit a man's back." old man retired". "There was enough space for the doubt".

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 104

read Won pointed out that his reaction sullen was sarcastic

Also, what do you mean by renting the entire hotel? By supposed, Yeah tea you move so much nobody doubt You must to have acted without none plan in Absolute, right?

Caesar He showed his anger and caressed the face of read Won. are playing with

It was unknown if he was really trying to warm him up, but Lee Won reacted of all modes. not it I did Was because he soul there was gone and No there was nothing further of it that go out.

When No was answer, Caesar issued a brief tweet and pushed yours between the crotch of read Won. pushed Leaving it move Slowly, Caesar Opened the mouth.

"Because did you come to the waters thermal". " ? That is the answer?

When read Won asked, as Yeah out a nuisance, Caesar he warned. "Tea there would be saying that No you will use he space public".

Caesar, that felt the pause of read Won as a connection, HE bit gently he pavilion handset of the ear.

"Remember."

" Is that time be So? I rent all he hotel?

Tea I begged that you would say that No, but read Won already I knew it. that that is the answer "Thank you, no one tea ha seen never, TRUE?"

The hand of Cease caressed gently his body naked. "This."

There was person that, to weigh of the effort, was in vain. Also showed the forehead and the back. TO weigh of the negative of the party, he own read Won.

Without embargo, read Won No had the intention of reveal that made. In he moment in that you say that It looked like there was going to be

a war. Lee Won collected dried saliva and swallowed it, then opened his mouth. "No exists."

Was difficult even say a alone word of lie. that profession is other name for a scammer As a lawyer, there were times when naturally I cheated to others, but only here they lie the lies.

No it I did

Is because the humans HE come obligated to be honest forehead to their instincts?

This No was he moment for considerations philosophical. Wait that read Won this good cheated and fast. change he issue

"That is the reason? Then you wouldn't have to come in person. They even crashed the party." Cease answered with indifference when it added as Yeah it had criticized thoughtlessly. "There is one further".

"That?"

Suddenly, Caesar pulled him out, grabbed him by the shoulders, and turned him to lie down. suddenly face to face This time, Lee Won, what it saw, no could hesitate neither lie. The eyes of read Won

Cease I look to the forehead and Opened the mouth. "Mikhail."

" ? father?"

"okay."

Cease squinted the eyes. "No is brilliant?"

Took some seconds of pause for understand the words. Belatedly, my head gives turns, and to the same time the fever ha uploaded

"Crazy? That are talking now!"

This stupid of the half lower!

read Won wanted hit him, but failed because Caesar quickly it grab by the doll and the he pressed. "No I'm kidding, you you like a lot to that guy".

Is my father! Because I am the son! "

Without embargo, Cease No dissipated the doubts. Still in voice low asked. "Really No you have made nothing, TRUE?"

read Won Opened the mouth and sarcastically with sarcasm. "Are having sex with you father?"

I thought, let's see that you answer, but in he moment in that listen the following word, I I felt relieved. fell

"Sasha is elderly".

No HE Yeah speak with humans either with animals. Prefer put it in the wall I would be better talk To the less the wall will not say crap as this.

"My father also is eldest Of all modes, that it's not all ".

read Won answered with fatigue, feeling pain of head.

"No I have sex with my father, of agreement? Is different of by that not it you do, but of all modes do."

Caesar, who I look he face of read Won by a moment, smiled briefly. "Good so."

Whisper while kissed their lips.

"Yeah have sex with other man, tea I will kill to you and to That man". His hand grabbed Lee Won's neck meaningfully. "Very painful."

... ... After of all, I would be better No say by he rest of my life that Vladimir I saw naked.

With a determination renewed, read Won put his face in he body of Caesar while entering to the room again.

It twisted and it I agree with a deep groan.

Was the evening of the day following when yi Won barely there was been released from Cease. Of new I terrified think that there was been inside of a week, but

fortunately, Cease he left in a day. Lee Won was released "No have sex

with others guys".

After of a warning further forehead to the elevator, Caesar disappeared for the door that HE closed Already No

No had the energy to make nothing with nobody. The waist, the back, the head, the legs and the body of read Won are worn.

I am back to my room with a sensation of urgency. "Read Won-ah!"

So soon as it saw, his father it greeting with a smile.

"That passed? Know it surprised that tea surprised that would disappear of suddenly? No was a great problem? "

" Yes, it I feel. Have a affair urgent that do ".

Yeah Fall in love of such lie, is proof of who loves and trust in the other person. dare So much So that No asked that No wanna say. All he time of doubts,

concerns and concerns to weigh of be sent. Mikhail, of new, without

say nothing, said Yeah and counted the simple lies of read Won. HE laughed about When read Won HE felt guilty, Mikhail continuous.

"Yeah Leonid No had spoken with you, there would be sought room after room of hotel looking for you. Sergeyev

That surprised were all of that you would disappear with my eyes good open "

Your following words they disappeared in the distance. read Won HE feel comfortably in he couch of the hall of be and HE comes back toward Yeah same.

I look blankly he face of Leonid, waving the hand.

By that that man this here?

That was the first question that came to me, but I didn't have time to question it. Of all modes my father Yeah tea you will calm down, I decided do questions further late, and first I supported my tired body in he couch.

Mikhail Opened the mouth.

"What have you state doing all the evening so that you are so tired?"

A face with a smile strange was it enough suspicious, but unfortunately for read Won Now everything this happening.

Was annoying.

"Only a bit, it was".

While was passing the word, also it seemed pass this time. see your smile grow I was hanging around without being able to do it, but Mikhail speak.

"You must be a great women, have you left so exhausted of the overnight." At first, I didn't understand that. My eyes flash without grasp, but Mikhail this happy.

was spoken

"No knew that my son was so weak. I must take some medicine, that do you think? Leonid?

In view of that, Leonid smiled and answered.

"Has to to have been a horse either a elephant. No, is a whale?

read Won could not avoid laugh of the significant list. That was of before, that man? pale dual Leonid said while it looked to the expensive.

"He Mr. read Won ha sucked completely his qi and return, unfortunately". "That great women".

To the see him shake the head with admiration, Leonid smiled of manner strange.

"That is brilliant. Yeah establishes a record, definitely will be in the book Guinness of the Records. Poor read Won ".

Only Lee Won noticed the meaning of the added words. Why do you continue talking So? of none Way that You know? He frown pucker in he face of the man that constantly oozed strangers nuances.

It Look, said Mikhail.

"So is difficult. Of all modes, I will have that see that guy of women is, when you go to introduce myself? " " Yeah?"

In that moment, read Won, who understood he flow of the history, flicker and Mikhail smiled as Yeah it knew all.

Well, I heard everything from Leonid. Sorry, Lee Won-ah. We have been dating for several months, you said? I ran like this yesterday and I fell in love enough to for return today to this hour, so, by that?

No I you go to introduce? In words of Leonid, of there to talk of the marriage. that he it coat ".

"that?! No!"

Lee Won screamed in embarrassment without knowing it. How does that guy know that?! hurried eyes Mikhail it seemed surprised by his appearance flickering, but then No said nothing.

"No there is Need to get in in panic, read Won-ah. Yeah tea like, I do not have any intention of oppose

.

But, already be you either his daughter-in-law, I have that give him a medicine that be Well for his body. Always and when come back ".

Mikhail added to read Won, who Did not say nothing.

"Still So, my son has issues for do that a women you propose marriage. such thing A man ought do it ".

"No tea I proposed marriage, only a word of step "

Mikhail you gives the welcome to read Won, who only stutters because No knows as cope with this situation. said.

"Okay then, buy the ring and put it on. That's what they do men, happens which happens Even Yeah is the was of the women of class high in these days. Exists a tradition immutable, No is So?

Mikhail, that there was spoken until that moment, added with anticipation. "By TRUE, listen that there is a tradition of live with the inlaws in Korea no, together

No is that Oh to live, is because Leonid me it said. I want to live together

No I'm talking of that, only I wonder if we should see us to slight for that the daughter-in-law No it happens evil. by supposed that

He doctor of the child is it further important, by it that No matters Yeah is uncomfortable. you so That happy I'm of have to someone to who know in serious
"

While saying Mikhail's words in one ear, Lee Won heard the smile of the man sitting in front of him. I look his face as Yeah out to kill him

"That demons are doing?"

read Won, who dragged Leonid to the room, began to interrogate him. of the nothing

I'm so angry that you showed up and made up all kinds of things and finally got yourself in trouble. Was to spot of hit him. Regardless of the state of cheer up of read Won, Leonid still has a smile gentle.

said with

"It I did by you, it I feel".

"No you should have Have done nothing by my, No HE did further big!"

In view of that, Leonid bowed the head inappropriately for his size and asked.

"Yesterday, Mikhail tea seeks desperately and you are with his lover, So that No you should have bother her Is only Just of say that was in a fountain thermal to the air free? "

By a moment, read Won HE stopped. Leonid smiled and continuous.

"When go to S to you loved son having sex violent in a fountain thermal with a man who is his nemesis, I thought he was going to give me a heart attack, so I went careful to my way, but lament have you insulted.

Even now, I will reveal the TRUE and I will clarify any misunderstood.

By favor, keep it out of the path ". "Wait wait!"

read Won, who quickly caught to Leonid when was to spot of leave, said. "Is say, thank you "

"Are welcome."

I offended the smile in his face, but I had that keep the mouth closed of all modes. read Won barely changes his temper

HE calm and asked.

"Of all modes, by that did you say anything else? They have past several months from that we start to go out

Of that you are talking, elephants and horses?

"Mikhail had so much curiosity that No had further remedy that tell him." Leonid He showed a expression sad this time.

"Only am a retired old man, but it is very sad see to my son in alive, So that stop. Without embargo

read Won also was brilliant, ought have presented before. Yesterday tea said how much Mikhail Tea taste?"

Lee Won felt his teeth grind and looked at him. "you That are doing?"

Yeah? looking at him, read Won asked with a smile.

"What are you doing, that you wait while gossip about my and Cease?

Beggar? Is money? "of none manner."

Leonid stirred the hands and said.

"HE better that nobody that read Won No is further that a beggar. Because I took out the details of the account ". "Who it want!"

"Due to that my job is my job, No could avoid do a check of background". The words of Leonid were strangely offensive.

" Why that I you made one check of background?

Leonid answered easily to the ask of read Won.

"The reason by the that am he better in this field is that No there is failures to through of a investigation and preparation exhaustive.

Why."

He man that there was been laughing all he time until now had he first color in his face. Yeah, the mouth go on smiling but there was

"Let me introduce you, my next aim is you, Mr. read Won Jung." made a shape of gun with his finger and pointed out to the forehead of read Won.

"Pop."

After of do a gentle Shooting, HE blew the yolks of the fingers and then he smiled. still embarrassed Leonid added to read Won.

Chapter 105

"Congratulations, are he better in this field, by it that he rescue is high. Especially he further expensive, Lee Won ".

With indifference, continuous.

"Especially ordered do pieces his body".

Leonid I look to read Won, that HE there was position pale, and smiled bitterly. "Was a pity have a body so beautiful".

read Won only it I look, who let escape a sigh.

read Won was sitting only in the bed of the room, holding on the head.

As Devils go the things?

Already I'm crazy and I'm listening all guy of crap. read Won wraps up his head sore spit a groan

"I will need something of time for order". Leonid it with only saying crap.

"Still So, I like read Won, So that you gave a last opportunity and you I warned to Mikhail in advance. Beggars, the others simply sent them one to the time. Oh, even if I say one last wish before I die just like. Don't think that go to hear it ".

Wanted to slap a smiling face, but I did not have the will to do it. I fell in the bed without say one word.

Leonid said to read Won, who HE sat, that HE would fire by last time in a month.

left back and missing While so much, with a gentle application for clean the surroundings. AND now read Won-eun

Are moaning without know that Do with their minds as Yeah had started a war nuclear.

That Devils passed both in a day?

Was threatened by Cease, pushed by his father and now even HE you gave a warning of death.

... ... By that my life was so twisted?

read Won No could understand English in absolute. Now that I think it, all this came of Russia.

Because. If he hadn't come, he wouldn't have seen me wrapped in this chaos. Ought have left in Korea for always

Of nothing it serves to regret it that already passed. Was important solve he problem that had in front of of immediate.

After of breathe deeply, read Won deal of think of new, but went back to look at air without grasp.

When I left of the room after of some hours, he sun now he was putting up. Was sitting in he couch reading he newspaper.

Mikhail was happy of Watch the face of read Won and he smiled. In others occasions, even as courtesy There would be smoothed his expression, but now read Won No was in that situation.

With a expensive overwhelming, Mikhail looked at your son that was sitting in front to the couch with a friendly look. I decided to wait with the calm of an adult in a attitude that surely would take out to shine something important.

they will be. After of breathe deeply, read Won Opened the mouth. "father."

"okay."

When answered in voice low, read Won, that there was state in silence again, speak. " Leonid, are you a killer sure?

" what?"

Mikhail, who was expecting to hear about the pretty daughter-in-law, was surprised by the ask unexpected. flicker. read Won asked of new with a expensive I would be.

Leonid, the man that came before. Are a contractor of trust? in their own words They say that is a tower ".

Mikhail looked at his son, embarrassed. By that read Won, that No has absolutely nothing that see with that side?

Are asking about this?

"That is correct All the missions are definitely a man that the complies. Good ability and

good reputation.

is Well Is expensive, but it does perfectly. Yeah you give money, that guy of customer Have a lot credibility because they listen my requests ".

So has to be real

read Won felt a little of reality in the explanation of his father. I will not be in white, who

It I will check Yeah I you ask yes it I bought. Who Devils are you? Buying a killer so expensive and treating of kill me crab.

Of suddenly, he face of a man HE crossed. A man that would risk his life by Cease. his stalker.

Are treating of kill me in Serious?

Always I have thought-out of that manner, and still am skeptical now, but is something that could aim seriously to the life of read Won.

He only opponent is that man.

... ... By that of the nothing

"There is some shape of contact to Leonid?"

In view of the ask of read Won, his father nodded, still embarrassed.

"No you you say to the Secretary. But that happened ? According to Leonid, are very near of he.

Is friendly ".

So, kindly them gave a warning with anticipation.

In answer to the suspicious ask of Mikhail, read Won said with patience that a snort was to spot of go out.

"Thank you, So that hurry up". " okay. But that passed?"

"Have something further that tell you". blocking to Mikhail, read Won continuous.

"As you will have listened, I have a relationship with someone".

Mikhail's face became complicated for a moment. Easily adaptable to theme of the history that circulates is because I don't pass while wait that HE get used to to the conversation, read Won account the history that will bring.

repeated a and other time.

"Is a relationship I would be and believe that probably will follow together in he future". "Oh So that?"

He face of my father HE illuminated little bit. Leaves the doubts about Leonida a side of all modes Looked like to have decided to focus in the news.

"I feel No have you saying until now. Not yet I'm ready I am in a relationship

Needed certainty ".

"No, this good. Only I'm grateful of that you are talking So ".

In view of the smile benevolent of Mikhail, Lee Won felt a sensation of tingle in the part later of his neck, as a Thorn.

Mikhail asked in anticipation. "So, when you go to greet?" "that "

read Won he came back to make a pause and opened the mouth.

"Before of that, I have something that tell you. that about people."

"Yeah, test it".

Seeing Lee Won, who was having difficulty speaking, Mikhail made numerous assumptions in a instant. body Are a girl uncomfortable?

Have bad personality?

Some problem with your parents? Yeah has background criminal

When thought in all the bad thoughts that could have, read Won he finally confessed. "Is a man."

By a moment, the mind of Mikhail HE remained in white. so many thoughts In an instant, like a typhoon He flew away and went blank. Lee Won is difficult for Mikhail, who only it look without grasp.

additional.

"sorry."

"Ah, No, that's later,"

Mikhail No could find nothing that say and continued stuttering I have tried all it that I can imagine, but this is not It was unexpected. What kind of father would think that buddy of life that his son will bring to the life be of the same sex?

Mikhail HE untie hurriedly the tie, respite deep and drank water. dripping water cold

It was only after inhaling that he regained some consciousness. I can't do this, my children's walls. I have that accept Yes because read Won is happy first.

Mikhail, who barely stood he Vertigo, remembering he face of Suyeon in his head, return to his seat. I returned. After of that a sigh inevitably flowed, raised the head with a serious face

"... .. generally Did you have? Of Korea?"

"No."

read Won simply it short and it he denied.

"He man is he first. Used to go out with women. A pair of women that even they tried get marry there was."

"But for that... ..! "

read Won tilted the head in view of the exclamation that HE leaked like a sigh.

"sorry. He did not know that I would fall in love of a man and It would in a relationship like that ". read Won added to Mikhail, who still No can talk.

"Even my father No knew that HE would fall in love of a women asian that He met of suddenly some day". "That and this are different!" "

Mikhail, that there was shouted out without know it, quickly hill the mouth. this reaction is bad I thought about it, but I couldn't control it. My son, my son a homo? No, these days you said gay. It doesn't matter what you call it, after of all that is all. that say about he packaging

No this saying Harden that his son this coming out with a man? "Good so ? A child!"

In answer to the ask late, read Won flicker as Yeah would ask that wanted to say. mikhail this to spot of cry said with the expensive.

"You child. Suyeon and my grandson You have a girlfriend pretty and a child nice is mine

Was a dream "

read Won No had nothing that say. When seeing his son tilting the head, Mikhail a time further My eyes HE They got dark.

That my son was gay

Sitting in he bar of the hotel and drinking, Mikhail thought and thought. He was such a proud son. He was a very son affectionate. He was he only son precious.

Neither even could imagine such stuff.

"That are doing, Lomonosov? Take it So "

The eyes wet of Mikhail HE they posed in the face of Lev while I asked concerned. "... .. You "

Lev responded from
immediate.

"Yeah, Sir Lomonosov."

Mikhail Opened the mouth of new, but the words No They left easily.
"You mean to "

"Yeah, I'm listening". "You "

To the see him unable of talk, Lev No knows as react, by it that simply flashes. It was only after a while, Mikhail, who barely calmed his emotions, opened his mouth. "As Yeah our read Won HE had in love of the bad".

"Yeah?! That want say?"

Lev was surprised and remembered Lee Won's face. He, who to anyone He seemed like the perfect son, fall? Even when I saw you the day before, it was so smart, strong and sensible as of habit.

No was a man? Was a man of heart cold and good judgment.

"Who Devils he dared to do such stuff? By favor, tell me, go away now! "No it HE still".

Mikhail, that grab he glass full of whiskey, I look to the air and sharpened the teeth. "I'm sure of that I will find out and I will put a bullet in the forehead of the guy".

To the sound of the door opening, read Won returned the head. Mikhail, That was without say one word, in two hours. Will come back He drank alcohol, so he smelled like alcohol. feeling embittered

When Look toward above, Mikhail Opened the mouth. "Read Won-ah."

"Yeah."

"Are you happy to meet that man?" He paused for a moment. Are you happy? Looking toward back, the word "show" is further important that the word "happiness". seems to fit in

From he moment in that I met to Caesar, they have all kinds of things happened of things that I thought that never I would experience in my life.

No this all pouring out forehead to your eyes?

But now, from assassins until threats of death.

read Won, that there was state thinking in events past like a lamp of the zodiac in a instant, answered a beat late. very reluctant without expression.

"Yeah, I'm happy." "okay."

Mikhail did a pause. "That is all."

When HE gives the lap, read Won hesitated for a moment. Is this he final of this, something lack. When he thought that, Mikhail turned around as if he had read his thoughts. "When can know to that man?"

When read Won did a pause and asked, Mikhail speak of new.

"No you wanted introduce myself? I'm mentally ready, come on to find us behavior disrespectful No it you do ".

Yeah? With a smile in his face, read Won No could take it off neither put it on of

new this time. I can't help it Without he, read Won said that would do a appointment so

soon as return to home. "You go to know to Mikhail?"

So soon as came back to its old and dilapidated home after of finish his schedule in the waters thermal, read Won-eun

Call to Cease. The reaction of Cease it was not in absolute different of which I expected. so soon as talk In answer to the answer, read Won pronounced the words prepared with calm by phone.

"Something happened, So that HE I confessed it to my father. you and I It is a relationship So ".

"AND which is that relationship?"

Cease asked Yeah No you liked the choice of words. read Won sigh and he pointed. "No matters now".

"then?"

Still, Caesar said he didn't understand. "By that I have to see to Mikhail?"

Chapter 106

The teaching also is very difficult. Is by that the parents No only them give meal and clothes to their children, but also

Also is necessary inform them of which are the rules social.

That Devils They are doing the parents of this child and by that I have that come and do this now? read Won answered, feeling a pain of head.

"Greet to your parents while you promised pass the life together. you and I Yeah No do you believe that we are leaving, no can do it ".

" when?"

Fortunately it worked. In any case, even Yeah he sense common No works,

I glad to to have known the history of immediate. read Won made a appointment with Mikhail before of the date and he place.

transported Cease, that HE remained in silence by a moment, answered: "This good". "When is the next time that us let's see?"

"that?"

In view of the sudden ask, read Won asked without give account. said Cease. "You have acquaintance to Mikhail. Have that know me this time ".

read Won sighed and HE rubbed the forehead.

"No is as take a ticket numbered and wait. I will schedule a appointment for that further late and I'll talk to the regard. first No you arrive late to you appointment. okay?"

I decided hang he phone, but of suddenly he added.

"Tea there would be saying that it you would do by phone. This this being listened to hidden ".

read Won thought that there was heard something incorrect. but he

phone

The words that had heard were cut and still they remained in their ears. Dmitry.

Lee Won frowned as he remembered the existence of a man who could only be forgotten. of bad win There was too many things problematic that do with the threats of death.

He day of the appointment, clouds dark covered the sky during all the tomorrow. snow to slight Cloudy weather is common in northern hemisphere countries, but Lee Won nonetheless I felt a sensation sinister

... ... Will be good.

Cease HE there was referred to Mikhail as a old man retired. Although the expression is hard Yeah think of that way, no will do nothing particularly threatening.

He problem was Mikhail. Seems to have accepted he made of that his son is gay, but his couple

Still I don't know who what it will happen Yeah discover what is Cease? With luck, no will cause a heart attack.

read Won, who remembered that ought to have made the check doctor of his father with anticipation, recently

I remembered that never was a flag red in my health.

Still So, in case of that No it know, I would like change the location to anything else close to hospital

While I expected he train for go to the appointment of his father in he hotel, read Won thought in his head.

Continuous thinking of tens of Thousands of cases and I try to guess all of situations in he future. Mikhail pour a glass of water about Cease like a scene of a drama, and Cease fight with he.

When even I I imagined shooting up a weapon, a train came in a hurry in the distance.

He hotel in he center the city was a chain worldwide famous. Faithful to his reputation, even within Russia The place, which showed that it was of a standard considerable, used to stun to the people from the entrance.

In a hotel where he staff uniformed feel what is classifying the people of a glance That day they arrived guests unusual.

"Welcome, Lomonosov."

Mikhail, who visited the hotel with his personal assistant, you said to Lev and to several members talented of the organization.

said with a smile bitter "I did not have that follow you".

"No, Lomonosov. He is he guy that hurt to the teacher, So that I will have that check it. confused Yeah I it give, no To return to to happen".

He face of Lev squeezed the cuffs as asking that HE it will trust to the face of Mikhail with a smile uncomfortable

Was only While HE directed to the restaurant for he that there was made one booking with anticipation, He sighed in frustration several times. exhaled. At first, he was furious and said that he would not forgive the guy that did that read Won it will take a evil path.

I let go a curse, but extent that was passing he time and I it cooled, I I asked Yeah there was some need of that.

It further important is the happiness of read Won. Neither even I said to my same, was the first time that was man.

So, seems that originally No was gay, but without embargo, said that It would with the by he the rest of his life.

TO judge by the decision, seems that the you love a lot. Sooyeon, like you and I.

Although to Mikhail you result difficult remember your past, also this decided to support your child's love. Not having grandchildren is heartbreaking, but what would you do if out you choice? life

Live is be two.

I arrived late and neither even had the ratings as father.

Mikhail HE calm and was to a room separated. I never enter when I'm in the office where he was not. Murders are common in places like this, for it that always has the mind open.

Used to arrange quotes in he place. As Yeah it will notice, Lev it called gently. "Mr. Lomonosov."

Was a word peaceful, but he meaning was clear. Mikhail smiled as Yeah was fine. now

I also I'm sitting here. Mikhail, that was sitting in the chair provided by he staff, nodded and the Secretary

Lev HE withdrawal to the room adjacent with the others members of the organization. I care his private space and evicted him. It was a gesture he would resort to at any time in any case.

Mikhail HE sat only, expecting that he man a stranger would come with his son. time of wait

Always I'm highly strung, but today is especially worse. Check the watch in his doll, fix his tie and water

After of to drink nails how many times, finally listen a sound outside and I felt the signs of people Approaching.

Mikhail quickly straightened up his back and I look directly to the entrance. wish you happiness to read Won is other stuff

Was a problem and I thought that ought settle the authority of a adult. To the do something idiot, read Won Yeah I you hurt, you I will kill with my own hands. Still had the ability of wear a knife.

Thinking that could nail him a knife in the front now same, I opened the door slowly. Looking at him, Mikhail HE stopped.

By that this that guy here?

Was embarrassed by the situation unexpected. It that was expecting was he lover of read Won. read Won

The man who declared he would be with him for the rest of his life. It could be a lawyer like Lee Won, or he could just be an office worker. Anyway, as the opponent chosen one of read Won, definitely is straight, honest and kind. be a man Never could be he man that you

see now.

But a came in man that Mikhail already knew. AND that is it that Mikhail was expecting No was a man Never.

"By that are here ? "

He staff that guided us He disappeared in back of the door, and Cease, that HE remained only, crossed a great table round.

He sat down and looked at Mikhail. Mikhail is confused and the staff removes the chair. HE revealed late that while HE sat, No said nothing and HE limited to look.

I I felt pissed off Caesar Opened the mouth for look to Mikhail, who frowned he frown slightly.

"Came by invitation of read Won".

TO Mikhail, that only it looked without say a word, you said with a face expressionless. "Said that wanted to see me".

Damned be, by that only when is So?

Lee Won ran down the street, breathing heavily. What to do when the train stops in half of the road Had that run countless times. Was too much impatient to wait for the next car. Already scheduled approved Both Lee Won and Mikhail were strict with their commitments of time, by which they would have arrived to time.

I ought be

read Won HE felt guilty of new and ran with all their forces. Wait until that I arrived.

That guy of nightmare is this now?

Mikhail barely I remembered that while looked to Cease with the eyes good open. you same now No HE it that you listened. Did I miss to that man? When?

"No believe that I wrong."

After of a a while, Mikhail speak in a tone don't worry. "I'm here for other quote, no thought to see you".

"Of that guy of promise are talking?"

Mikhail answered with calm to the voice indifferent no was different of it usual. "No has nothing that see with you, is my life "private."

Cease No said nothing. I had left looking the expensive of Mikhail

Was just looking at her to the expensive, thought Mikhail. That beauty I places the fur of chicken every time I see her. It's so beautiful, but why is it so creepy? Maybe it's because that guy isn't human, it's probably because

"Read Won said"

To the hear he name of his son, Mikhail I raise the ears. Cease continued talking with indifference. "They said that they would greet to their parents when they decided pass the life

together. by it so much Lomonosov wants know you ".

Caesar squinted the eyes and you asked to Mikhail, That there was position rigid without say a word. "I mistaken?"

"I I was wrong."

Mikhail it denied with vehemence.

"Read Won said I would present to his lover, So that came here. came to to see you No."

"If you came to know to the lover of read Won, so I am right".

TO weigh of the strong denial, Caesar HE faced with calm to the reality.

"If you read Won had such relationship with someone that No be I, I would be a history different, but wait that now No you will want tell me that I this cheating ".

Mikhail HE remained still and I look he face expressionless of Cease.

... ... That listen now?

Of none manner, as could be this? Mikhail No could return to their senses. Lee Won Even when they told me I was gay, I wasn't so in love with it. No, I was surprised somehow I got over it He arrived until here because barely I I have decided and I have decided accept it.

Although was a man, said to the less I would be a person decent. have a great position either wealth Even Yeah No could, believed that I would be only a person common.

The mafia, and a lot less that man.

My mind was tangled and HE became a sheet in white on a instant. I trusted in read Won, but I I felt betrayed

How many gays and how many men are there in the world? Because do you want that man? you chose My perfect son has all the intelligence and the appearance, but by that?

Does that mean you don't have eyes to see? Mikhail only I look to Cease with he face pale.

No I have nothing neither even it further essential of be a man, a mafia, a man, i guess He czar is you opponent.

Caesar Opened the mouth to Mikhail, which was completely without speaks. "Have further that say?"

"... .."

"So I I will go".

Was a man without manners. Mikhail barely was containing his stomach scrambled. as

TO that tea you mean with that that guy is Well? TO weigh of that is his son, you says that come back in Yeah even if it hit.

As that wanted to do it. Even Yeah you say that have good appearance, a expensive beautiful that will disappear when you get old anyway, besides I can't believe I would have chosen a man like that and no one further by his face that was only a shell.

No I did it In first place, Yeah are with he same boy and you were not born gay, but you're gay that is a great level. that could be

No, by supposed that ought be. Of it contrary, was absolutely unacceptable.

That bastard without scruples upsets to my precious son! "by that,"

"Late!"

When No could bear it and was to spot of shout, read Won intervened with a synchronization incredible. "Read Won".

"Read Won-ah!"

To the Same time, two men HE they come back toward he and read Won smile further bright that never. Saw the expensive.

During all he time that they ate, No they said nothing. read Won it is between Caesar and Mikhail

I sat for lead the conversation, trying to get over of some manner the uncomfortable atmosphere, but was impossible.

I expected Still, it was something I had to go through. I'm sure they both They will be satisfied. Caesar Taryeong marriage could stop for a time, but the problem was Mikhail. in the current mood So seems, looked like that never would say that wanted to return to know to the lover of read Won in his life.

Are lucky one

Neither even could see it that was passing in front to my eyes. Of all modes, read Won it will reveal all. and He decided leave he rest to the passed of the time.

After of a meal copious, finally HE served he dessert. Of suddenly, his father you serves coffee to Cease. Was highly strung by that, but fortunately HE he took he glass to the mouth without say a word.

"Where to you go?"

So soon like Lee Won HE I raise, his father asked and Caesar looked at him to the same time. read Won-eun said with a smile uncomfortable

"Wait, go to the bathroom".

"Want that tea I carried?"

Cease asked of manner significant. Go together to the bathroom is something what girls do I wanted to shoot him, but he resisted because was in front of Mikhail. If you see any flirting, surely would explode of immediate.

read Won, who he left without say a word, respite deep, sweeping his tight inside.

No wanna return to create a place like this. read Won HE rubbed the temples and HE directed the bathroom.

After of What read Won HE was, only was silence in the room, and he silence fell between the two. Mikhail

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 107

She looked intently at the handsome man sitting across the table. see again see again Looking toward back, was the same expensive.

That Sergeyev.

Mikhail squeezed and extended the cuffs slowly about he handle of the chair, calming their emotions. Also When I realized that my precious son had a partner special, I felt happy but somehow sad. I had a feeling of everyone Anyway, I thought it would be good for my son to be happy, but the other person is a man.

I surprised, but Yeah was he path that elected read Won, it I accepted.

But for that?

With so many men that remain in it world, by that is That man? " No I expected to see you So ".

TO Mikhail, that Opened the mouth after of a a while, Cease responded with indifference.

"Is So? It I expected".

Mikhail made a pause and opened the mouth with calm.

"Listen that he feminine side is brilliant, but He did not know that also there was flavor to sodomy". Again, Caesar answered without hesitate.

"Because read Won is a man special". "Right."

Mikhail, who quickly corrected the expression of his face without give account, coughed in vain. was spoken

"As You know, read Won-in No was gay before. As you arrived fall of that manner? No HE Probably by you bad influence ".

Cease No HE restless in absolute by the subtle accusation. "Well I think that I was I who was tempted."

"that?"

Cease answered cynically to the voice that immediately HE I raise abruptly. "A man that No HE excites to the see to read Won No is a man alive.

In that expensive, in he character, Is normal that any man want knock it down ".

Was a man very unscrupulous to the dare to say such stuff in front of of their parents. Mikhail is excited by a moment.

Was without words. Was TRUE that read Won was very handsome. He same saw by first time the face of his son. Because was so moved when

But who sees it HE excites with my son who is a man of TRUE, that beast is a bitch

Without cover the fire!

Mikhail looked at Cease and said.

"It that be that said, was normal. Wanna say, was coming out with a girl, I would like be over there I there would be married, had children and there would be vivid a life normal ".

Cease No answered. Only a eyebrow HE moved slightly.

Without embargo, Mikhail No HE lost the subtle reaction and HE calm thank you to she.

"Always I'm proud of read Won-il. We broke up inevitably when we were youths, but finally we came back to be together.

gathered _ did you know Came here to see me, Yeah No out by my you it would you do

Never had acquaintance to read Won in all my life. I mean, you and read Won are in that kind of relationship. Wanna say, No. But the parents and the children are specials ".

Mikhail coat slowly his wallet of the pocket inside of his suit and the Opened. in that old

There was a photo of Lee Won's 100th day. Caesar's eyes narrowed at

the first image he saw. He pride of Boja Mikhail remained satisfied of immediate. Said while kept his wallet in his pocket.

"In this moment, read Won-in was really cute. I learned to talk further fast that the children normal and I walked further fast. Yo

When I called from he other side, listen my name and I crawled with force ".

Caesar only I look to Mikhail, who smiled to the remember memories of the past, without say a word. Mikhail continuous talking.

"The last time that I stabbed, you were to my side all he day. Recently I I fell

When listen the news, immediately I exhaust. Wanna say, was a moment very busy when I received a application. last time

Even I kiss in the cheek he day of my birthday. Is shameful to this age, but that HE feel between parents and children?

We fish together, come on to the sauna, us we bathe and we slept in the same bed ". Mikhail smiled with trust to Caesar, who continued without speaks.

"After of all, the blood is something special. There is no nothing that No we can do the one for he other ". "Have sex with read Won".

That was the end of the carelessly thrown words. Mikhail's face, which had been smiling happily until then, go on being he Hard, Cease drank casually he coffee forehead to he. I I stayed numb as Yeah I they would have struck

You gave to Mikhail a brief smile.

"Ah, that is something that cannot be done between blood and blood. Unfortunately." With those words, Mikhail HE woke up.

This my son with he?

sex?!

All kinds of harsh thoughts ran through my mind. I can't even put it into words A scene terrifying happens by my head, and is Abigail Hwan, but what this forehead to my eyes Cease was not in Absolutely agitated. To the see her shameless reaction, he self control of Mikhail

HE turned into dust in a instant. Shout and HE put foot of a leap.

War, Sergeyev! Nobody over there?! Cut it the head to the czar now same! "

"Wow!"

While shouted, revealing the veins of his forehead, immediately HE I'm listening a strong Shooting together with a shout.

Bit after, a wall HE collapsed and Levi, that was expecting, he left in a hurry of behind of the wall collapsed with their men. he left But No term there. Quarreung-

The wall of the other side HE collapsed suddenly with a strong noise, and others men they entered in a hurry. "Stop, kill them to all!"

"Protects to the czar!"

"Is the war! Go dead, czar!

"TO where HE dare to go, all! Get rid of of all the lomonosov! "

The crowd that I expected ran into the room screaming from a time, and in a instant the room HE hill.

HE converted in a disaster. After of a time, when read Won return hurriedly, was he shift of Sergeyev.

The gang members and the gang members of Lomonosov were tangled and fighting, and was a disaster.

I thought it would So

read Won he left of the hotel feeling full. Mikhail this angry until the tip of the head. "Is war, war!" I screamed and swore like not out to lose of the side of Sergeyev.

They shouted war to the same time. Even in similar mess, only Cease was as water stagnant Was don't worry.

Besides, No HE present.

Was too much late for regret it. After send first he car of Mikhail, the bands of Lomonosov it they followed.

He following was Cease. I thought that I was going to get in in he sedan that was waiting, but No

HE remained still and No HE moved. Cease, that there was state observing in silence, speak by first time. "you?"

I mean by that No. For be honest, read Won does not want see to Caesar neither to his father in this moment. not it I did I only want rest good with the head empty. Left only in a car closed

Was the specification.

"Still there is a train, can travel in he. then."

read Won simply said hello and HE gave the lap. It meant go by car, but of course César didn't listen. Feeling the presence following me, I looked around and he was walking

"I will go only."

read Won speak with further clarity, but Caesar neither even answered. Beam it that you want. Head

As he walked, feeling the pain, Caesar suddenly opened his mouth.
"That said Mikhail?"

"That want say?"

read Won No knew of that was speaking the conversation while was out. Are you talking about work? Or is it about your relationship with your father? When I roughly guessed this and asked, Caesar said he said with a face expressionless.

"Said that you had one women. Said that tea you were going to marry? "coffee frozen "

As Yeah out only that, read Won answered moody.

"Is a stuff of the past, we went out before of meet each other." Caesar asked again. still without expression some.

"Have you asleep? with that women ".

I felt a sensation strange, but honestly I nodded with the head without even attempt hide it. "by supposed. Because we were coming out ".

The reaction that return to the moment following was completely unexpected. Literally, as struck

To the see to Caesar that had been gone, read Won flicker. By that are doing that? For he bewildered Lee Won

Cease, that there was open the mouth for say something, the went back to close. Interposed, Opened the mouth After of a a while speak

“ Where this that women now?

"I I don't know."

So soon as read Won speak, Caesar it he urged. "Tell me the TRUE, where are? Are Korean?"

"Because No it HE. They have past years from that we broke up, as it You know? "

After of go out of Korea, No said some once there was stepped out in Russia. All this in he past No knew by that I They had that question So. Asked Cease with suspicion.

"Really No it You know?"

read Won answered without rodeos. "Yeah, that you go to do?"

Cease did not answer. With a ominous premonition that I'm going through his mind by a moment, read Won looked at him. "No you believe that is strange now us we find without neither even know Yeah are alive either dead.

No you do nothing bad ".

Caesar frowned as if he had been stabbed in the face. I'm offended, my sensitive nerves It seemed as if the sparks were lit by all his body. read Won this highly strung by inside additional.

"How old am I? Look around you blacks married and having children is careless you also. "

"Am different, tea you were going to marry".

"You also you have had sexual relations and listen that you go to have hundreds either Thousands of couples".

Was clear until TRUE spot exaggerated, but said it that there was listened. By that are stopped in the street by the evening So?

I was bothering to have that have a conversation. read Won you stirred he hair and he exhaled.

"Of all modes, he present is important, So that let's leave of talk of the past. Are you who this in disadvantage happens it that happens, I

Because I didn't live like you ".

He spot HE did entirely about the base of facts, but Cease No was convinced. "By that I'm in disadvantage?"

read Won felt that the glasses blood HE they elevated to a side of his forehead and He exhaled sharply. "Are playing!"

"No is So?"

TO who HE compare this child with who? enduring the increase of the pressure arterial, read Won looked at him with eyes fine.

I I started "Who is worse, with me that I had sex because the loved, either with you that you had sex without love?" "you."

!

read Won exploded before the words that They left without doubt it "This well, not I will be back to have sex with you".

Cease HE stopped before the statement of the bomb. "by that?"

His expression expressionless it broke by a moment, but feeling a bit satisfied, read Won Shooting. "Do you say that have sex even Yeah No do you love? Then do it that you want and lives you life. Yo

Because I'll find to someone to who love and I will have sex with me. let's go each one by his own path, let's face of by life

without find me Yeah, let's be torn So for always and never see you expensive by he rest of our lives. fuck in alive star in alive I see all the filth, bastard! "

The fever went up bit to bit and to the final spat swear words, but Cease No said nothing.

Lee Won cursed the messy night and turned around. Was thinking in leave to home, but No happened Immediately it grab of the arm and it turn violently.

"Say it other time."

The white bones in his tightly grasped hands stood out, but the voice from his mouth was unmistakable.

Was don't worry. Caesar looked to read Won with a expressionless face that was not different of any other moment.

TO read Won, whose face there was lost blood without know it, Caesar you speak in voice low. whisper.

"That said now?"

By a moment, read Won felt fear. Never I there was sense so threatened by this man.

was over there? Of time in when felt a frightening threat of his part, but this Was the first time that HE I put the fur of hen.

Without embargo, No was the personality of read Won it that feared have fear. This bastard I this threatening ?! back

The jaw grew up and shout with force.

"No go to have sex with you! Break, son of bitch! I don't want to to see you by he rest of my life! "

He silence It has been calmed down. Unexpectedly, Caesar only I look to Yi Won without no expression in his face. Belatedly, read Won HE realized of that there was saying something that should not to have saying. without know

Quickly looked at the hand of Cease with the eyes. There was not nothing in those long, well-groomed fingers. Is your favorite Glock hidden in the inner pocket of the suit? Am further fast what that son of gun

Can Dodge the bullets quickly? Ought apologize now by my mistake?

Damn, I'm talking of break by phone!

When let of breathe in the contemplation, Cease Opened the mouth.
Are treating to say something, I thought Wrong. Simply, silently, very weakly, contorted the lips.

"okay."

Really quietly? And there was no time to check it. Caesar did something inside his suit jacket. He took it out. For a moment I thought it was a Glock, but was mistaken. Was a knife.

Really happened in a instant. Cease it gets cold toward the two He wanted to laugh, but the next moment he cut his throat. "that... ... ! "

read Won shout of surprise and it grab. A hand pressed he neck where the blood sprang up. Cease Opened the mouth.

"Do it of new, it that said".

"That are doing, crazy? Here have! I called to a ambulance here!

"Caesar, who grabbed Lee's arm Won, what shouted with urgency, in voice low.

demanded

Chapter 108

"Tell me of new, that you go to do?" "That is it that matters."

"Tell me now same!"

In view of the powerful Screams, read Won HE put rigid by a moment.
In the good formed eyes silver looking at you

Confused, change their words.

"This good, I have it. No go to break Never tea I will leave, So that
take it easy! "

After of do the difficult promise, the lips of Cease they smiled slightly.
and without pulse

Saw to the men of Cease in a hurry behind of he while HE collapsed.
while misses he knowledge Caesar No released his force of the hand
that held he arm of read Won. I

I hurried to put it in in he car While HE directed the hospital, read
Won held the

arm of Caesar all the time.

this crazy bastard

read Won HE put pale and I look to Cease. Lost he knowledge and HE
saw pale in bed. lying on top. A thick bandage was wrapped around of
his neck. That Devils are doing, crazy bastard?

HE impatient and, without know it, HE passed he hair violently.
Fortunately, No very far

Thank you to the made of that the gang members it they continued,
read Won could carry it to a hospital nearby of immediate.

there was. By supposed, the organization was in crisis. Looked like
that Dmitry HE there was position in contact with he of immediate.

Unfortunately, now this in China. Even Yeah tea you go up to a plane so soon as you listen the news, to the less It will take several hours.

... ... As I you do

read Won let escape a long sigh, holding on the head with both hands. So my heart No It would so heavy No it I will do

That did you want? Are you done of play with all the that you had that play and you wanted that I out chastity? Was so ridiculous that neither even could laugh. Neither even am a Teen to this age

No is natural think that the other person has a experience of quotes? that Devils is that in the street Is as struggle and get a sword.

That? I'm bad Who the hell with who on the subject of sleeping with all kinds of women who are losing.

How much further it thought, further uncomfortable and annoying I I returned to. No HE by that should criticize me

So, by that No did you go out before and simply you wander doing sex useless? full of youth I you finish of send to criticize me absurdly.

Never before there were had a relationship and No has sense. puppy.

No I can do nothing with this bastard.

read Won He decided and I raise the head. That was so. The eyes of Cease HE They found. Of suddenly, I'm listening he sound of the blood coming out of his face. Nobody Opened the mouth.

Yi Won HE was left without speaks and Cease No was able to speak. silently two

Cease, that only it looked, moved the look. read Won Opened the mouth with delay.

"It's a hospital. First aid was performed and I was hospitalized. Your men are watching out of the door now ". read Won, who explained briefly, HE I raise of his seat. tell him to Cease that this awake was for But before of that could give the lap, Cease it grab of the arm and read Won inevitably HE stopped.

"Go to tell him to their subordinates."

Cease Opened the mouth and then frowned he frown. No I hurt my

ropes vowels, but No looked like that out easy of do. read Won, that it was looking,

of suddenly HE annoying. was tight

"That Devils are thinking? As HE supposes that out with you So? TO times Shooting stabbed with a knife ".

Had evil genius, but that was all. Oh, thought read Won. I tried of break. as this

Seeing my heart weaken, I seem to like this madman. with bitter understanding declared read Won.

"Yeah you come back to do this, No tea I will leave go. What the hell is this?"

shook the head, but Cease No smiled as of habit. In moments as this, used to smile bitterly

Due to that was he, read Won HE felt strange.

Suddenly, Caesar grabbed Lee Won's arm and pulled him closer. read Won, who was careless was taken and fell over the top of Cease.

"that?!"

Without know it, read Won shout surprised. Cease No said nothing. simply going

Only was looking to read Won with the eyes. No had neither idea of which was thinking. read Won-eun in my heart

It Look, hitting my chest with anxiety.

Of suddenly, Cease smiled slightly. Many times further that the usual expensive expressionless.

It got scary. Lee Won involuntarily held his breath. The strength of the hand that held he arm HE loosened read Won-eun HE I raise hurriedly Cease Opened the mouth.

"Tell me that between."

The voice, further low of the usual, HE mixed with further sounds respiratory. read Won immediately HE gives the lap.

I opened the door of the room of the hospital. The gang members that they expected They quickly returned their eyes toward he with faces hardened.

in focus read Won you said to Yuri. "I I woke up Come on to talk ".

Yuri HE rushed to get in in the room of the hospital. Several subordinates, that they look like be their minions, immediately chased Lee Won suddenly remembered and asked a member of the organization that still was of foot in he aisle.

"Have cigarettes?"

He just looked at it with he frown puckered in his face without say a word. read Won HE shrank from shoulders and was to the hospital.

He left Was to spot of come back crazy by a cigarette.

So soon as I'm listening he late report, Vladimir ran to see to Mikhail. Forehead to Lev in the living room Vladimir was startled and stopped when he saw him in pain while HE sat and drank

That is this ?

For he, who I look to Lev and Mikhail alternatively with shame, Lev HE covered the mouth with he finger index as Yeah you say that HE would be silent

Without listen to the situation, Vladimir HE sat in a seat empty of the couch. Lev make the glass he same He came and placed it in front of Vladimir, and the number of glasses increased to three. The empty vodka Mikhail, who HE empty of immediately, opened the mouth with a sigh.

"God mine, never I thought that I would be he. As can be this? read Won-ga

As could you make me this to me No matters how much tea hate, how many and many

Between the men, has to be he indicated. Tell me, by that Devils that boy I does this?

It is? I'm punishing So to Suyeon because I did a lot evil? is this revenge? he child In Serious, with he No is So? I mean, gave something

Vladimir was surprised to see the old man lamenting with tears in his wrinkled eyes. The Mikhail I knew was not a man So. A lion leading to Lomonosov, like he sun

As could he, that was shining, become so weak? That Devils passed?

Was difficult contain his nervousness, but Vladimir HE bit he lip and it He held on. he this to post It was only natural that the position had that level of control. Even if that person was born and until now Even the beings further respected and admired

"Mr. Lomonosov, by favor between and rest."

Lev began to appease him. Mikhail, that seems be quite drunk, sputter

It I look with sadness and with the aid of Vladimir, laid down to Mikhail in the bed. I can hear

Levi, who silently hill the door behind of he and HE remained asleep murmuring words, he left of the hall of be.

Finally, you Opened the mouth to Vladimir. "Was difficult."

"No, that passed after of that? That is this"

Lev asked to Vladimir, who still was embarrassed. "You must to have listened he report, what

said?" Vladimir hesitated and answered.

"well I heard that there was fight with Sergeyev in he restaurant, He said Mr. Lomonosov.

It was a report declaring war." "Well, talking in terms generals, it was".

The bitter words of Lev surprised to Vladimir a time further. "Is that TRUE? Lomonosov declared the war to Sergeyev?

For a moment, my mind went blank. There were numerous disputes and attempts to murder, but a war to great scale Was first in be declared. that Devils passed

" What did he czar?

Vladimir He recovered the composure and asked.

"No there is shape of that he Mr. Lomonosov say something so big without none justification. obviously So of cruel

Has to to have caused something. That said? Yeah he Mr. Lomonosov there was state so excited, should have to have been I must to have saying something very insulting "

In first place, have that judge with seriousness, but Vladimir already this willing in a 90% to go to the war. Was near.

No I can forgive him by dare to insult the Mr. Lomonosov. Bullets direct to the heart of the czar Tea I will hit

Lev hesitated by a moment when saw to Vladimir looking at him with eyes fearful and grinding the teeth. Opened

"It would you call a insult? ... Could be, but that Can that No be that "

"That is, by favor tell me clearly. That passed?"

Levi, that still No could talk, while urgency to its frustrated heart, hesitated by a moment. took off

"I was over there today It was because he son of Lomonosov had to someone to who present it to him ".

Immediately, he face of read Won crossed by the head of Vladimir. Without give me account I frowned he frown Lev you speak.

"In reality, to the final of the day in the hot springs, he son declared that Lomonosov-san had an adventure. Probably know how much I longed Lomonosov he marriage and the grandchildren of a son.

That happy was Lomonosov "

"So, as tea was?"

Vladimir HE annoying by the constants comments. I have been patient until now, but I will arrive to a conclusion.

wanted to hear "Ummm," sigh Lev. "By true, it was a man".

Vladimir HE stopped and HE put rigid. Was clear that No HE there was imagined this answer even when pushed to Lev.

But this was only he beginning. Lev speaks with Vladimir, that guard silence. continued.

"To the principle, Lomonosov also was very surprised. Let's hear it, my son this coming out in Korea. There was a women and HE I was going to marry, but as term coming out with a man here?

Of all modes, my son said that it loved, by it that No could get marry, and said that it felt. by it so much Lomonosov was worried and said I would like the happiness of his son. Then say hello to your lover.

When it I asked, he son said that was a lover and it suit
"

Lev lost something of time trying to meet all the force of his body, such time because was not easy say the following word.

"Was he czar". "Yeah?"

Vladimir he blurted out a exclamation of astonishment by a moment. OK the grief It saw with my own eyes I don't I can believe. Lev thought with bitterness and continuous.

"Is shocking that my son be gay, but barely I got over it and I left, and he boy called my lover who was the tsar It's not unreasonable that Lomonosov-san se surprise of that manner, No is So?

No matters how much improve he world, I have that choose between many men.

Has meaning to be he "

The complaints of Lev they continued, but Vladimir No the I'm listening. is simply silly

Only was repeating nails few words without cease with his face. gay. lover. Czar. gay. lover. Czar. gay. lover. Czar. gay. lover. Czar...

Was only after of nails few words that Vladimir could write a prayer. He son by Lomonosov is gay and has a lover.

Besides, that lover is he czar of Sergeyev

"Damned be, crap!"

Lev sigh and denied with the head in view of the words of Vladimir, that he spat afterwards of a while. he nodded.

"Really No could have imagined. I thought that would happen something as this "

Was over there. Vladimir No could find nothing further that say, simply he repeated the themselves words a and other time.

HE remained stunned in his seat.

Oh!

read Won sigh unwittingly while reviewed the documents. Barely could concentrate in my job.

Already they have past some days.

Curiously, No was communication of Cease. My father also. first

Should I contact you? I guess I will soon have that do a call. But No HE you occurred nothing. that said as already ha past works.

Yeah out a child, it would force sit and hear which says, but as is a adult, not that one can be he case.

read Won sighed like Yeah was boiling. Yeah take a decision, this in a position in the that can finish in a war.

Was further a problem.

But my father this retired

As soon as a thought appeared in his mind for a moment, Lee Won shook his head. head. The influence that still has still was Vladimir, a follower fierce of Mikhail to first view, it is he only of Mikhail.

Brought a great amount of mercenaries and weapons to Madi, and was enough for destroy to Sergeyev. Cease by No talk of the side.

... .. Caesar.

While their thoughts they came back to move in that address, the swear words They left by his own willpower. Damned this either that

There is that see blood? By that are so extreme, put your cuffs in words?

Write it down If he's stiff, take out all the guns, knives and weapons, and call them mafia bastards. Lee Won eun HE annoying and rampage his hair.

... ... You body this good now?

That was so. Of suddenly, HE heard a bang in the door major. is a application?

read Won flicker without grasp and I raise his body aesthetic. by he case current

No could allow me add further. But even Yeah tea you deny, first have that to see you the expensive. read Won-eun I sighed and I I directed to the aisle.

"Yeah, what" "

read Won, who Opened the door while responded, did a pause. Over there was a man unexpected. know English

He man you Opened the mouth to read Won, who flicker because could not do it, with his characteristic tone overwhelming.

"Can pass a second?"

Lee Won, who was still looking at him, frowned later. "Vladimir Mikhailich?"

He man still it looked with face expressionless. A mild wrinkle this engraved in the forehead. Stay.

"Of that are talking?"

Lee Won, who had brought him inside, immediately asked as soon as he sat down on the chair. already in me mind

It was complicated, but I had no intention of doing it again. I want to get rid of one of they quickly Was only a thought. Vladimir is scary for

read Won, who wait to the next with the arms crossed.

It Look with my eyes.

"He Mr. Lomonosov this dead". "Father? when?"

Without know it, Vladimir frowned he frown in view of the voice acute. "No are you who gave the cause?"

" what?"

Are saying that tea you fell in love of my? read Won flicker and let escape a deep sigh. "When we broke up, it you fixed Further good, was full of energy. But when "

"The evening that I returned of know you".

Already had past some days. In that moment, read Won No received none contact of Mikhail. I discovered by that. Was a accident here, like this that ought have you called first.

Belatedly, read Won-eun I I feel guilty.

"So, are you good now?"

When HE you asked, softening his expression, Vladimir continuous talking without rodeos. "Are old, like this that have that have careful. did you know that have evil heart?

" okay."

"But for that... ..! "

Vladimir, that there was been patient until then, shout. read Won did a pause and it I look. he

It was probably natural to be angry. Lee Won's face was shadowed by a growing feeling of blame. this

No had none intention of do it so big. Could to have pretended that No it knew and postpone it for further late. My father You must be sad, but isn't it better than falling? Furthermore, as the opponent is he opponent, further Would have been a great impact. Does fall to Mikhail so surprised that No I known was over there

So are you now in he hospital? Can obtain he number of the hospital

and of the room? " "Are given of high".

Vladimir squeezed the teeth and he exhaled.

"After of take the measures of first aid, you they diagnosed good and HE was to home of immediate. By he moment, he treating doctor in home HE I ha indicated that wait in all moment ".

"okay "

He did everything he was supposed to do as a child. I thought ought thank to read Won Even I I stayed amazed. By that did you come

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 109

He did everything he was supposed to do as a child. I thought ought thank to read Won Even I I stayed amazed. By that did you come

until here for talk now? Now that all this resolved come. A time that Opened the mouth for give the thank you, Vladimir it intercepted.

"I would be yours, No Lomonosov, who ought go to the hospital".

" I?" of that are talking of suddenly while blinked

embarrassed, Vladimir it I look with eyes terrifying.

I I started

"Do you say that tea they like the men? Receive treatment in he hospital, so will be good ".

Was numb as Yeah something you had struck the head. Of that this talking this man now? "So,"

Taking a breathing deep, said read Won.

"Are saying that I'm crazy and you I introduced Cease to my father as a lover?"

"That No?!"

The voice of Vladimir HE rose from suddenly.

"Yeah Lomonosov was shocked until he spot of the collapse, Yeah that out normal, No I would be that he case?

Are mistaken, go to the hospital for receive treatment! This clear that even Yeah tea you come back crazy, definitely are crazy! "

"Is a anachronism that the gay have diseases mental "

"It's not enough to be a man, so why do you have to be that bastard?"

Hearing a roaring voice, Lee Won stopped. Even the delusion of that he air rumbles felt The two HE were left looking at each other without say a word during a a while. Exactly Vladimir

It Look and read Won blinked without grasp. After of that, I did a pause and I sighed. Exhaling, Lee Won Opened the mouth.

"Is very difficult for my also, but No I can avoid it. So is as HE became "

"Be quiet, that is a disease". "No I'm crazy."

"Crazy, HE ha gone by complete!"

Vladimir interrupted fiercely the words of read Won.

"Then I carried to Lomonosov until he point of collapse and I blurted out your hands So, saying that No You did nothing bad.

Want say that there will be?

"No So, but are being too much extreme "

"You ages he problem from he principle!" With all, Vladimir shout.

"Appeared of the nothing, ruined the organization, coat of the path to the Mr. Lomonosov and now he is gay.

Is he czar a lover? That go on? You go to take out a bomb nuclear of you pocket? I'm really scared Neither even I can imagine it! As could you do this? Only are causing issues! You are all Are doing a mess! "

read Won Raise the hands and the low, wandering by the room, cursing and denying with the head.

Only Look to the messy Vladimir. Neither even deal of hear, No I can understand

No it I did, So that No there was nothing that could do. In the look that silently crossed my arms and it I look coldly Vladimir was exhausted and reserved.

"by it so much."

In that moment, read Won Opened the mouth. "We have finished of

talk?"

Vladimir frowned he frown while I returned to his face towards Lee Won with emotion. read Won already No exists speak with coldness.

"Thank you by look after of my father. But this is my life private, my father and I

Is a problem. No believe that have right to intervene until this spot in first place of our

family

Because is job ".

In view of the addition intentional, Vladimir immediately Opened the eyes. "He Mr. Lomonosov is a organization".

"Are retired".

read Won interrupted their words as a sword.

"Yeah you say that you go to die of new in the organization, I have no intention of stop. When I retired, I made an opinion No, it's your choice. Why am I like this about decisions that took my father by Yeah same?

No HE by that should question me ".

Did a pause by a moment and then Opened the mouth. Was a word cruel, but always I will be Treated as a enemy of the organization.

No there is reason for accept he temper of this man while it receives. "Yeah feel that you either his organization they have been abandoned by his

father, is a pity. Also is inevitable. Now that you receive the organization, are he owner, until when

You go to hold on to you father and wait to that come back?

The hand of Vladimir, that was brushing violently his hair, HE stopped. without even blink For Vladimir looking at him, read Won added with calm.

"He complex paternal also is ugly when that happens". "that... ... ! "

Your cuffs they will fly either will they shoot? Fair as I thought for my same, I heard one voice from outside. "excuse."

read Won, who greeting politely as Yeah HE would mock deliberately, HE He directed directly to the door major. out of the door Nikolay was stopped over there.

"Believe that listen something Are you good?"

To the neighbor that tried snoop on the back of read Won and you asked, read Won answered with indifference.

"Yeah, No is great stuff. Sorry by he rampage ".

With a smile as of habit, No could do further questions and said that Yeah. froze

"then "

"Oh wait."

After closing the door, Nikolai called Lee Won, who was about to enter, and showed him what held.

"This is for you. My grandmother it remained and I said that HE it would bring." "thank you."

A article of a size appropriate that could hold on in a hand was apparently mail Ordinary. of Going and lap

Was strange that No had information about him sender even after of look to his around, but to times HE hide of this manner.

There were cases where they asked for a mission, so I didn't have much doubt. Lee Won-eun entered after close the door.

Casually placed he object about the table and went back his attention to Vladimir. "by so much "

When I was going to continue the conversation, Vladimir it interrupted and asked. "That is this?"

read Won looked at his look and answered. "You will see, he package forehead to my".

"No there is sender".

"TO times I come here. Because there is many customers that are threatened with his life staff ".

Was a issue completely different to the issue former, but thank you to he, he atmosphere turned a lot further don't worry. read Won-eun continuous talking.

"Of all modes, us we will occupy of the relationship of my father with you, for that you can stall and return soon. I'll come to to see you and I'll talk. No HE surprise ".

Was something dark in it that think by my account, but also it was something that had that resolve.

Vladimir still had a face questionable, but No Opened the mouth as Yeah No had nothing further that say. I thought that would say some words further or if would get angry, but unexpectedly HE came back in silence. only

All the that had that do was look to read Won with a look unusual. Yeah have anything else that say, tea I will listen.

Wait patiently, but again, in silence, HE was. widely.

Vladimir let back he silent doorbell of the door and HE left. read Won, who HE remained only, after of kick slightly his language.

Rubbing he neck tired, HE He directed to the table. Never I thought that something like that you would happen to my father.

As I can comfort you with words? He beginning of my job I was I, So that No could be sharp. still Come on to talk first

I decided postpone he job of Caesar by now and arrange a appointment with Mikhail, So that leave he package. when was torn
Oh.

Of suddenly, HE heard the sound of something that HE broke in he inside. read Won it shot by reflection. Bad

It that continued was a feeling. I I asked for Yeah a package little would cross he air, but only by some seconds.

provoked a spark in the bay and exploded with a loud noise.

"Teacher, are good?"

Levi, who was the first in run toward as HE whole of the news, shout in contemplation. Burned

read Won, who was being served by the paramedics by his hand, was embarrassed and uncomfortable by his urgent visit.

greeted

"Yeah, is a bit Burned, but not this wrong "

Lev contained the breathing when saw that the paramedics it they sold read Won pretend No matter Was.

"Fortunately, HE noticed before of the burst and No was damage important. As did you know? Still No I I have position in contact with my father ".

"Ah, that is all".

Confused, Lev flicker. Of suddenly, something happened by the mind of read Won. Hopefully this United to my No is that there is not one. He left his trial in suspense for a moment in his imagination realistic.

Because that No is it important now.

"Are sure of who shipment the explosives?"

read Won denied with the head to Levi, who asked for a fast change of issue. "No was nobody that call to and all HE were flying".

"The site should be kept as it is, right?" "Yeah", said Lev with face hard when he nodded.

"By favor, go away by now, Lomonosov this concerned".

read Won looked at his around. Looked like as if there were not nothing that could do in this moment. where she lived read Won

The house was a mess, but fortunately there was no damage to the

other house and the people were unharmed. become contemplative

After of reassure to the old woman that was looking, read Won HE went up to the self prepared. After of a time, the researchers full of all kinds of equipment cover he area and the

officers of police with uniforms The detectives they gave the lap and they started to investigate

together with the interrogations. "Are good? As could be that a explosive "

As soon as Mikhail, who was lying on the bed, saw Lee Won, he quickly made questions with expensive of worry. it started. When saw the bandages on their hands and the scars left in his face, his complexion HE illuminated still further.

The shade HE did further deep read Won Opened the mouth it further slightly possible.

"Is just one look, it's not great stuff, you do not have that worry No hurts in absolute "

Mikhail just looked at both of Lee Won's hands with a sad expression on his face. face, but No could avoid it. To the see him showing off 10 years elderly that the last time that it saw, read Won of suddenly felt a corner of his heart.

HE fell asleep

"Listen that tea you fell sorry."

When read Won HE excused, Mikhail quickly denied with the head.

"It's not you blame, is because I didn't care good of my body A extent that grow old, everyone

Willpower. You have state doing a lot scandal ".

Had expensive smiling, good father, nothing further and nothing less. no more issue

Without none reason for continue, read Won it felt frustrated. Have that tell you about Cease.

Impossible in the atmosphere. Besides, No I know if is a delusion, but father of Lee Won doesn't say that anymore. I had the feeling that I didn't want to. As result, it comes back still further difficult talk, eventually

Hill the mouth. In change, read Won change he issue to other word and Opened the mouth. "I heard that Vladimir Mikhailich helped my father a lot. I should have done work, it I feel ".

"Have you acquaintance to "Vladimir?"

Mikhail asked as Yeah out the first time that it I listened. read Won flicker and answered. "Yes, it came to my home. For tell you about he progress of my father "

"Tea said that No I it you said, but he "

The expensive of the knuckles of the language of Mikhail is the of a person common that ha broken his emotions, neither further neither less.

I don't was. That this man was a time he owner of Lomonosov and ruled Russia

Who can really believe it? He can is free

His position inside of Lomonosov go on being insignificant, but

Was by the sympathy of the TRUE Vladimir and Lev. Yeah have a different attitude to the current Yeah are drunk, such time

read Won, that there was thought-out until now, soon it he denied. Nobody further it knows, but Vladimir will never know. It seemed unlikely. Criticize and bite Lee Won for to have had a bad influence in Mikhail

It's not that he man that did?

... .. Now that it I think.

Following his thoughts, Lee Won remembered something strange. Which was then its reaction? before of leave The last time that I look toward back, the expression of his face was disturbing.

Come to think of it, from the beginning Vladimir was suspicious of the identity of the package. By last, read Won Looking toward back, was that it that was treating of say?

But to the final remained in silence.

No this clear Yeah read Won there would be listened the warning of Vladimir, but of all modes he

Was almost sure that HE noticed of his identity. No matters how much I think about it, read Won doubt in circumstances suspicious.

I opened my mouth.

"Father, such time" "

"Lomonosov-san, as you are" "

A voice low and gentle, just to time, He interrupted him. No I can avoid return my head to the chocolate The eyes HE They found with Vladimir, who came in with a smile while held the box.

There is some combination in he world that doesn't fit So?

With a sweet object that is so shocking as the laughter of Vladimir, read Won don't you He did not say anything.

Only was looking Vladimir, that was stunned by a moment after of look at the eyes to read Won, detour the look with delay.

As soon as he realized it, his expression hardened. "Ah, this is it that asked Lomonosov-san the last time "

No matters who listen the voice hardened that this far of the tone gentle of the past. Was uncomfortable. All in the room, included Mikhail and read Won, they looked at him to the time. The expensive of Vladimir HE put red gradually.

You see all the stars.

read Won thought in his heart and changed the issue of manner insignificant. "So, father, I have state in debt with you by a time. sorry."

Vladimir, surprised by those words, I look to read Won. Mikhail No noticed his agitation in absolute. He said, revealing his happiness to the maximum without can take her.

Chapter 110

"No, of nothing. Your accident is really sad, but sincerely, I'm happy. you in my home being together "

" Is will remain together? " still you asked Vladimir in a tone

unnatural. When Lee Won turns to him, Mikhail In change, Opened the mouth.

"A was delivered bomb to the home of read Won. No I can enter because this under investigation in this moment, like this that while So much, I was intended to be ".

Mikhail I look to read Won of new and he added kindly. "This good pass all he time that can without refusing."

read Won smiled in view of those words and he pale face of Vladimir HE hardened.

After of greet to Mikhail, when he left of the room, he face expected was expecting to read Won in he aisle.

"That want say?"

read Won asked with indifference in view of the annoying gonna. "that?"

"What did you intend to invade here?" Vladimir moaned while he growled.

"Leave Of course Lomonosov this in evil state, but you "

"Is a bomb".

read Won immediately change he issue and asked. Vladimir, that of suddenly HE remained amazed, No speak.

interrupted Lee Won continued speaking with an expressionless face.
"Did you know? That is a bomb".

"YO? as?"

While she spoke, No made of less to Vladimir avoiding the look of
read Won. answer there

Also was too much fast. No can lie this man? read Won comes back to
have a appearance unexpected.

It I found and I I amazed and I continued talking.

"I said that was something suspicious. Only was treating of to give you
a attention further before of leave

No? Of all ways, I just of go ". " Bad, no had neither idea".

Still, he muttered stubbornly. His gaze was still averted. Lee Won-eun
Ha and short he exclaimed with admiration. Even though he was
denying himself like this, he had no intention of dig it up. of all
shapes

There is no evidence. read Won HE shrank of shoulders and gave a
passed back.

So No can. Of all modes, as already You know, by that me stay here.
Toward forward Tea I will see to slight".

To the pass together to Vladimir, that No said nothing, read Won
pretended remember, ah, belatedly. additional.

"Hopefully had thrown he package, No is So?"

With a smile on his face with words significant, Vladimir No says
nothing until he final.

No I did it While turned the head and walked, the smile in he face of
read Won He disappeared without leave trace.

Damned be, almost I die. Of it contrary, No I would be a person.
someone this treating of kill me

Only there was a person that I came to the mind. He man that said
that it would destroy and it would kill Leonid.

read Won HE bit the lip and HE moved deeply Thoughtful.

"Tea you mean to Leonid?"

To the day following, while they ate together in the room of Mikhail, Mikhail flicker and went back to ask. So that is it that I asked. As I said, the Secretary ought have it, TRUE?

No I you say that bring it ". "thank you."

read Won, who gave a brief greeting, asked.

"As goes the investigation about explosives?" "It doesn't seem like it's easy".

Mikhail click the language and continuous.

"He package HE burned and No remain footprints fingerprints neither nothing. Without sender, without postmark Listen that was not, but someone put it in he mailbox
..... "

In the end, it was a planned crime targeting Lee Won. Did Leonid do it too? Lee Won-eun noticed Mikhail He said, having careful of No fill it.

"Believe that Leonid known good this technique, No I would be useful? he is professional Is a killer ".

In view of that, he father immediately denied with the head.

"Well, even as sniper, all he world has a technique favorite different ...
... .

Leonid knows that the bombs No HE they use. He that further use it's probably a knife "

Although this No is sure, Leonid was secluded of the line of suspicious. besides of that A person with a strong self-esteem there would be used a method further sure.

Aren't you too shy that all you have to do is burn yourself with that amount of explosives? let's remember the expensive that HE said to Yeah same that casually it would destroy and it would kill

He method current No I it suited in absolute. Also there is someone

further. Maybe Leonid it know

In that moment, the door creaked and Lev I enter in the room. By supposed that also will be Vladimir. I thought that was only.

"Said that not anymore would come?"

He father he asked as if in place of the heart of read Won. Lev smiled and denied with the head.

"I I can. Have I work for the tomorrow, so I decided come only by the late. By he contrary, I work for the late

There is."

"Don't you said that you do not have that come here all the days?"

Father, that HE licked slightly language, grab the hand of read Won and HE the gave nails pats "Even Yeah No have that talk with me, my son this with me all he day".

"Yeah, it HE."

Lev said with a smile friendly

"You two HE are having fun a lot between you two, but the I interrupted. Toward forward I I will abstain ".

After of a joke light followed of a joke, he issue of the two naturally change to something completely different.

From he climate until talk about he dog, and tips about how to do that the flowers of the neighbor flourish each year.

No HE, etc., listening the endless conversation between the two

I felt he heat so deep as the years. read Won I'm listening in silence the voices you continue. He remembered who really it attacked.

"Wait a minute, have time?"

read Won, who followed Lev when was after of greet to Mikhail, saw it in he aisle.

grab and asked. read Won talk to Levi, who flashes while uses his hat

fedora favorite in the head.

Was.

"Have some questions about this case. It will take a moment ". "Ah, that. Also you said to Lomonosov-san "

"Yeah listen. that not "

When Lev it I look embarrassed, said read Won.

"Can tell me who knows about my schedule either any other stuff?

There is?"

"Which is you schedule?" "So,"

read Won explained of manner further direct.

"Has to to have someone that report to that hour, with who I meeting, where and that do, things So.

No is So?

" ? No, No it HE ".

read Won flicker in view of the unexpected words. " No?"

"Yeah", said Lev.

"He teacher is a person common, by which there is no none reason for that let's do such stuff". Still So, there is people that are shy

read Won went back to ask, remembering to Caesar and Dmitry.

"So, as No it You know? Was a stroke with bomb even before of that tea contact You came." "Oh "

So Lev nodded with the head as Yeah would understand.

Vladimir shipment. "Yeah?"

This time, read Won asked surprised. Lev smiled bitterly and continuous.

"Visited to the teacher and I said that saw a package suspicious, So that simply he left, but i guess Said that you taste and you asked that out to see him. it that say further that it that say

I'm Sure of that he teacher will trust in you ".

read Won was embarrassed by the words unexpected. that is this of new totally different to it that thought

Lev HE stopped by a moment and you said that was over there, blinking in answer. "that Now that We have spoken, let me tell you. Of fact, there was a

moment in that I continued to the teacher I I did." besides. So, Lev continuous

talking with read Won, who was expecting he following.

"It was ordered by Mr. Lomonosov himself, and as you know, this time also, the organization and All the involved are potentially mortal in a u moment other. So, as protection

I hit I quit because Vladimir I said that it will leave ".

" Why that?"

Lev answered to read Won, who it was still there confused.

"Said that was unfair rape the privacy of the love by he good of the protection. But this stuff Vladimir No has I respect by Lomonosov-san, now that ha been created. quite

I thought that only I was going to add a queue "

Looking the bitter smile of Levi, read Won No He did not say anything.

He prejudice human is really scary.

read Won HE sat in the bed alone, submerged in their thoughts. Vladimir is a man so delicate Never I thought that it would do. He first meeting No was good and his attitude from so

Was far of be favorable.

A man So HE cared to Yeah same without know it.

No is that you did not say the bomb to purpose, is that not it said because No you believed in you same. Was a turn unexpected. Vladimir knew that read Won No I trusted in he.

By supposed, he neither trust in read Won, So no HE feel unfair either annoying.

No There was a lot.

But it bothered me that I had always thought badly of him. of all modes It helped true, and was thank you to he that could reduce even a follow-up undesirable.

I must say thank you

read Won he reflected and He decided. Of all modes, is TRUE that have notions preconceived unpleasant he one of the other.

I would be Well Yeah could throw it to the trash in the opportunity. No I have guests No guests that of suddenly HE I come closer and I shout

he side is better

... ... Leonid and bomb.

A deep sigh escaped unwittingly.

As is that my life HE went back so twisted ?

To the same time, I came to the mind he monster of hair platinum, he guilty of all this. "Yuck."

Hit he mattress with the cuffs with a groan deep and painful, but nothing change.

♪ ♪ ♪

Suddenly, the phone rang. Lee Won stops dialing, finds his cell phone and dials her number. Confirmed.

Was late in the evening when I arrive Vladimir. put a clean suit and walk

Yeah someone that No known it go get in, it's a owner that have a business legitimate in some part. was to spot of be seen.

The people No knows with just look at them.

read Won thought of suddenly. The TRUE you it suited further to Cease that to nobody. Now that it I think... ..

read Won remembered the made of that I had forgotten because was not in good shape. there was not contact of Cease. clearly You must to have known that was a accident of bomb.

... ... That?

Mikhail Opened the mouth when, without know it, revised he phone silent. "Although you are busy, no have that come".

"Not busy."

The answer that arrives without rodeos is the of a child who HE denies to hear to their parents and insist in do it. Was as the first impression that I thought when I was a big boy No looked like be easy of change. His

Despite knowing that there was an adult man who was unexpectedly absorbed in his thoughts. Lee Won just sat quietly and I'm listening his conversation. Still No is you shift they will be. As was of wait, his father it invited to have dinner. Vladimir I look

I returned my look towards Lee Won. That means that he think that I'll feel uncomfortable, that man Tea does feel uncomfortable? read Won Opened the mouth, thinking internally.

"Baby and go away, No I matters." "okay."

Dad it helped to his side and Vladimir, that No there was spoken during a moment, bowed the head. "then Thank you."

Of suddenly, read Won thought that was shy. Not these used to the goodness? maybe Can be that give and receive be simply inexperienced, it that carry to misunderstandings.

read Won He decided open a bit further his heart and accept it. In any case, have A relationship difficult between us.

Because No there is nothing Well that keep AND when term of eat,
Vladimir you gave to Lee Won a alone injection.

No HE pronounced a word.

After of that Mikhail was to the room to rest, read Won naturally HE
remained only with Vladimir. Opportunities as this are rare, so that
let's share he contest to the light.

With that in mind, unexpectedly, Vladimir speak first.

"Listen that by contrast this".

The paper taken from the inside pocket of the suit was neatly folded
in half. I opened it and what there was inside

Was a number of phone cell phone and a address of mail electronic.
While it looked bewildered, Vladimir continuous.

"Asked by Leonid? His only information of contact is his address of
mail electronic. send mail over there No there is answer inside of the
24 hours. Send to this number of phone I would be further fast, but No
you would like. Mail Is further sure."

Vladimir you asked to read Won, who I agree he paper in silence.

"But what passed? A civil as you search to a murderer. someone to
who kill

It is?"

"No, to the reverse".

Lee Won, who had said involuntarily, soon closed his mouth. I have to
explain this? help to someone Which is better for receive? Even Yeah
the bomb No was of Leonid, it is almost impossible that this man be
sincere.

Seems be true

"Yeah are he aim of Leonid, never you will survive."

read Won I raise the head in view of the voice peaceful. Vladimir
continued talking with seriousness.

"Is he better sniper of the industry. That happens? Yeah this tangled
up in something problematic, quickly How much further it brush,

better, because Yeah it leaves only, HE entangles further ".

read Won answered with a feeling bitter.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 111

"HE. Is only a affair staff Thank you by he advice."

As he greeted politely, Vladimir blinked in surprise. "Oh okay."

read Won said casually.

"Could to have order to someone, but had that come. did you come here to purpose, TRUE?"

After of talk without think, Vladimir I look to read Won embarrassed when I look toward above. By that

That is you expensive? TO read Won, that was embarrassed, HE rushed to say.

"Happens by he path, had that find me with Lomonosov-san, So that had that do it at the same time ...

... .

Of all modes, I glad of that HE is resolved "

Now that the business is over, he should leave, but he still hesitated. read Won, of some manner I noticed that was searching words for close this meeting. As is you relationship until now?

Looked like that neither even I had learned. Was how to see to a wolf boy Mowgli.

All this is mafia?

I felt a strange privacy in view of the view that of some manner I reminded Cease. read Won this don't worry coat to shine the conversation.

"Listen that you were in against of my followers?"

Vladimir it I look surprised. TO first view, a look of bewilderment in view of a issue completely unexpected pointed out Lee Won said while looking at his stereotypical face that HE went back expressionless in a instant.

"Thank you, thank you by give me privacy". He smiled happily and No said nothing. "No "

After of a time, Vladimir, that barely there was saying a word, added a small addition. "No is a great deal."

"The privacy is important".

read Won smiled bitterly in view of he sudden memory. "I surprise that someone respect my privacy".

Vladimir asked embarrassed. "It's not normal for all?"

In place of reply, read Won HE limited to smile. Went back he silence. In how much to the bomb While thought in greet, Vladimir Opened the mouth.

"In how much to the hospital I passed ".

Read Won-eun by a sorry unexpected? and flicker. Vladimir went back to divert the look. continuous talking.

"No I wanted say that In that moment, was a bit excited ".

"It was worth it the grief."

As he agreed to understand, Vladimir looked at him. Vladimir's face Was a indication of incomprehension.

"Are really that man?"

"okay."

read Won admitted with pride.

"Are coming out with he czar, so, by that?"

The reaction of Vladimir was so casual that No had nothing that say. Confused, immediately returned the expensive.

Frowned he frown and began to question. "How can you be so bold?"

"The mafia also this prowling shamelessly, but the dating not are a crime, So that of that No can be proud?"

Vladimir HE remained without speaks by a moment, then it he spat.

"You opponent is he problem, how?"

contorted his face as Yeah their teeth were shaking only of think in that. "He man that tried kill to the Mr. Lomonosov."

"My father also tried kill him No are equal? "

"Mr. Lomonosov is your father, of course!" has that support him!" In view of the critics of Vladimir, read Won it I look with a face expressionless.

"It I feel, No I have that guy of keen". "that?"

TO Vladimir, that was embarrassed, read Won you speak with indifference.

"Ha past less of a year since that I returned to find me with my father. Before of that, I thought that was dead and I knew that was alive.

Only I I found out does some years. When my mother passed away, you I delivered a testament to my father. Of it contrary, No I there would be troubled in find him ".

read Won, who smiled, he added.

"I'm doing the best that I can by my father. tea I hear you say that

No there is reason. AND fundamentally, this is my life private and my relationship with my father is Is a great problem. No tea seems?

Vladimir HE was left without words for tell to lee Won, who asked without doubt it he is very sensible

I thought that we were talking of morality, but the position of read Won was completely different. It listen there and was evil No was a word.

His criticism toward he turned out be quite crazy By that Vladimir

I I asked Yeah the conversations with read Won always would drive to this guy of result. Said lawyer. So that gave

Are Good in that?

But Vladimir knew that he was not deceived by absurd sophistry. He

problem was that it there was criticized to the force in first place.

By that always you do this?

Vladimir HE put Serious. Is because was in love of this man from he principle? Involuntarily, almost HE bite the language.

Never I have been so frivolous and so easily hectic.

Until now, I had thought that he had a cold-as-a-sword personality, and I have been listening critics of that guy. but this man In he past, was difficult keep the composure. read Won had a part that strangely touched their nerves.

Obviously there are many This guy is a headache. After of take out their own conclusions, Vladimir HE withdrawal. "Excuse me, tell me something that No happened".

Since he had no intention of grabbing the tail, Lee Won passed it to him. Vladimir hesitated for a while and turned away, but soon he stopped walk of new.

"Yeah Leonid receives a mission, the will execute happens it that happens, So that You must be careful." With his last words, he returned. The Lee Won remaining remembered slowly those words.

After of all, means that I you will kill happens it that happens.

While HE sat in a chair and checked his address of mail electronic, thought by a moment.

So that that we make? considered Of suddenly I look his phone. Are listening to hidden he phone of the office.

A man that reveals casually all about Yeah same. for monitor and figure out everything in man. It's been a week since he did that and there was no contact. read Won he reflected by a moment Leave of do calls.

A late, while Mikhail I slept the snap, Vladimir came of visit. Mikhail fell

After of that, came almost all the days, So that it was not nothing special. read Won was directly toward he to the hall of be.

guided and saying.

"No is better to establish a time for come? I'm very busy, So that is difficult ". wondering to Yeah himself, he sat with Vladimir to the other side of the table.

"If you do not have nothing further that do, go to take he tea and wait a while since that you started to sleep.

Believe."

In view of the words of read Won, Vladimir frowned he frown of manner strange. read Won asked before a reaction unusual.

"You saw something that say with you father?" "Good that."

Vladimir he blurted out their words vaguely. read Won, who it saw shrink of shoulders, said. "Yeah I you listen, I also I can do it".

"you?"

TO the ask formulated with suspicion, read Won answered with sarcasm.

"I didn't know? I'm a lawyer, I make money just sitting around and listening. But it doesn't solve it." Unexpectedly, Vladimir smiled while casually joking. His smiling face this time was the second Besides, this time, sure that HE river of TRUE. Unexpectedly innocent as a boy was the expensive Was a man that could laugh So.

Curious, read Won take a sip of tea. down it

"Well, so?"

TO the first ask, Vladimir did a pause. read Won he reiterated. "Of that are talking?"

"what "

Vladimir sigh as Yeah No was ready for talk. read Won it did talk by his account

While I waited, I thought about this and that. girl problem? money problems? Issues with the organization? then do After of a sigh, finally Opened the mouth.

" When you knew what were you gay? "

"that?!"

He seemed to be saying something like this to be a silly question. For Lee Won, who blinks without grasp

Vladimir said, avoiding his look.

"Then How and when you knew that your walls are So?
The

women that wanted get marry Yeah had... But, as happened that
...

...? "

As is that?

Really No I taste the expression, but read Won He decided leave it
pass. of all modes the elderly part of No understood this and neither
even knew that It would in this

situation. sloppily read Won, that HE scratched the

head, Opened the mouth.

"that... ... Was not a phobia neither nothing of that The
boy to the that

That boy likes me. It was my first time, but I didn't feel much.
reluctance. Such time was because was unconsciously...

"

"This good because is the tsar?" "maybe?"

read Won joked to the light.

"I would be terrible Yeah tea would ask that I kisses Don't you would
you do you also?

He smiled, but No it did. Internally, I felt grief by read Won. The
expensive smiling was very beautiful. Vladimir, who there was state
sitting in silence, Opened the mouth.

" No am terrible ".

Oh.

It sounded as a species of signal of danger. read Won flicker without grasp and added hurriedly. "Well, I didn't mean to try it on anyone, and I didn't want anyone thinking like that to happen later. Yeah happens "

"Still So, such time be because there is a inclination potential?"

Vladimir asked stubbornly, that answer want hear? read Won he reflected by a moment. Yeah it basic of advice outside say it that wish, there is no nothing particularly difficult.

"Could be."

So soon as was of agreement, a glow strange appeared in the eyes of Vladimir. "Be gay is like of the

men ? " "In general, them

like he same sex".

After adding a few corrections, Vladimir once again became serious and thought. Lee Won-eun I looked at it in silence with the head inclined Is better that when you growl a a while, but is So

Is uncomfortable of new. It's not easy pass time with someone that you don't know good

In that moment, a employee I enter in the room be and advertisement that Mikhail there was woken up. read Won-eun even HE feel released It I felt and I I put of foot.

"He left good, almost I I was in vain". "that?"

Vladimir I raise the head belatedly How deeply considered was he employee Neither even it seemed hear a voice. read Won said with a smile bitter

"Father ha risen." "Oh "

So Vladimir HE put of foot with a expression in white on his face. read Won smiled with bitterness and his wide webbed in he shoulder

"In that are thinking so deeply?"

Only I gave a glass of Pinta lightweight, but it that answered was silence. Also is a face expressionless. read Won-eun

Ashamed, HE set aside of he. Vladimir No said nothing further and HE walked away.

I continued to the employee to the room of Mikhail. Left only, read Won sigh deeply He exhaled and denied with the head.

After of the death of Vladimir, read Won dined alone in the room of Mikhail. My father

I haven't gotten out of bed since that day. "How much elderly be, further slow be his recovery".

Said Mikhail without regrets, but read Won responded. briefly: "Is So?" he

No said that HE was cheating to Yeah same for hold it during a lot time. Because I'm cheated No has nothing of bad, No? In he yard without none place where to go.

"You seem have a good relationship with "Vladimir."

read Won responded with indifference to the words of his father. "No am a child and I can't snarl for always. I'm good."

"Yeah, I glad".

Mikhail, that had a smile happy, continuous.

"Vladimir said suffered much since that was young. Their parents biological they abused of she, So that

Was to spot of die. When HE discovered by first time, the doctors they said that he child No would last some days. that

Really I did all it possible for save him. Still has asthma. He that sample weakness is as boss No says that believe that should not be going, but all the world knows it "

"I see."

read Won HE pitied gently.

"Is it enough strong for lead a organization". "okay."

Mikhail nodded, delighted.

"I worried that I follow too much, but now seems that bit to I little know this moving away from my shade.

thank you to God."

In place of reply, read Won smiled happily. Job organizational I don't know very well in Vladimir either. In times like these, the best was simply smile. eat of new

When we start, Mikhail, that was looking to read Won, Opened the mouth. "Are you still coming out with that boy?"

"Yeah?"

read Won pretended deliberately No know it. "He czar".

Simply No looked like want transmit it. This time, read Won No can avoid it when ask clearly. answered without

"No are here? No tea I have seen in a time". "okay "

Said Mikhail without disguise a sign of satisfaction.

"Have you ear talk of something So? Yeah No you can see it, are very far " read Won stopped cut he steak and it

I look. Mikhail did a grin bitter

He detour the look, pretending break he bread.

"No, I remember a old said Aren't they equal the lives of all the people? "

"Yeah."

read Won answered with indifference.

"So that neither my mother neither my father HE they returned to marry, and I lived just all my life".

Mikhail No said nothing this time. By a moment, only I can hear he

rattle of the dishes. The room was in silence.

" No has that be that guy? "

Near of the final of the meal, Mikhail went back to speak. "No there is many others men also?"

"father."

"That there is of Vladimir, Yeah is he, am it enough well "

"father."

Lee Won stopped his words with a stronger voice. Looking at him with unusually strong eyes read Won continuous.

"No I force to do which my father could not do".

With that, Mikhail already No could say nothing. After of to drink water in silence, HE lie down

Lee Won became bitter about her appearance, but he had to say something he didn't like to satisfy his state of discontent. cheer up.

No could

" Then rest."

After saying hello, Lee Won went straight to his room. placed in the side table Check my phone, but still No I received nothing of Cease.

"... .. Yeah, is difficult cope with that now same
Because my office exploded, materials and all

This there, but I can't to access to he in this moment Yes,
thank you by the top. a time So

At the moment I'm closed due to the situation, but it I will connect with other lawyer that know. Speaks with he and "

read Won hung up the phone after of recite the presentations stuck in his mouth to through of calls telephone that had state happening des

Had many tasks because had that take me a rest of the job further of it that I expected. For deliver the cases that I have been to post

Chapter 112

There were many cases in the that was better begin of zero, already that there was many data that I don't know they could use. Anyway, it will be some time before I can start working properly. new. I are forcing to hug you?

I decided that was better leave it go.

Very good, until now it I have resolved.

Lee Won turned over the list that was roughly finished and then looked for another list. work this time Was he moment of deliver to the lawyers to post. Of it simple. Whoo, sighs of new

When I raised he phone, he employee called to the door. "Ha arrived a guest".

read Won flicker, perplexed. Few people they would know that were here. There is visitors.

read Won, that he left of the room embarrassed, found a figure rear familiar of foot in he aisle central.

disrupted He man, that turned the head to the hear Steps, HE found with read Won and their eyes HE They found with a smile familiar and he exclaimed with admiration.

"Oh."

Caesar, that imitates the exclamation that read Won uses to slight, it greets with a smile in the eyes. did.

"Ha past a time, I glad of that seem be good". "that "

Is so ridiculous that I don't know that say. No I they have contacted until now, but suddenly what appeared? now what? Caesar raised his arms towards Lee Won, who blinked in embarrassment. said wide open pair.

"Have that come and kiss you".

It was then that Lee Won realized that this was not a fantasy but a reality. Is absurdly ridiculous All the faces arrogant were equals. read Won nervously HE crossed of arms and it I look.

"Come and do it".

So Cease denied with the head as Yeah I could not dry it and advanced. legs long

HE moved with funny and Walk to he. read Won contained the breathing without want. passed to passed he Each time that I approached, my breathing HE toward further slow, and when finally I I put

of foot, my breathing HE stopped. "Tea strange."

Cease said with sweetness and hugged read Won. Immediately, the lips HE overlap and read Won HE is left over without pulse.

take out the language In this spot, I gave account about what the self-esteem really it's not nothing. waist

As we hug each other and mix our tongues, all the anger, annoyance and anger of the past will disappear.

Was a feeling.

Really I like this damned bastard.

With a new comprehension, read Won HE felt disappointed. " That you have state doing?"

After the lips barely fell, Lee Won's question was just that. Still, bluntly He exhaled, but it that answered was a kiss in he bridge of the nose.

"Was busy until the death".

I have been to spot of ask him as HE feel, but Cease with a smile continuous.

"You home this perfect now, and No there will be bombs neither destruction. Recover all the documents judicial. Put it on."

" what?"

Lee Won blinked at the unexpected words. What did this man say now? "Wait, so who's to blame? I found it? Maybe it wasn't Leonid?" "Are Leonid?"

Further good, Cease did the ask hurriedly. To the look his frown pucker, it seemed know the answer. Caesar continuous talking with read Won, who there was state thinking by a moment.

"Why don't you go to my house and tell me the details?" Said with a voice very seductive

"I have a chateau wine of 1980".

As a Korean stranger, read Won No had any interest in he came in none moment. Yeah is alcohol, alone baby and get drunk No can do it?

Without embargo, I did not have intention of break the atmosphere so expected, by it that agreed with the head. kiss of new

As I was about to do so, I suddenly heard a rattle behind my back. backs. Without want to come back the head read Won HE went back contemplative and their eyes HE They found with his father, who the was looking.

"Ah"

Caesar opened the mouth in place of read Won, that there was been interrupted without can talk.

Looks what still enjoy in good health, Lomonosov.

So as soon as I saw it embrace the waist of read Won and bring it closer further and kiss he palanquin, Mikhail shout.

"You, bastard... .. ! "

"Mr. Lomonosov!"

"Old man!"

The contemplation came of here and of there and it supported. Belatedly, read Won is a man pale behind of their employees.

I found to a man with face. Was Vladimir.

After of barely put to Mikhail in the bed, Caesar he left and drank he tea that you there was brought he servant. HE sat in silence in the hall of be. When saw that, I did it hurt the head. really a day

Was a love that No had days quiet. So soon as appeared, had a accident so loudly. "By that Devils did you come here?"

When HE you asked with a sigh, Cease answered as Yeah out natural.

"By supposed that came to pick you up". "now?"

"In this moment."

I did not have desire of kidding in absolute. But I'm not in a situation in the that go to hear a long history here.

By now, HE He decided postpone it for the next chance. Always is this pattern.

I thought so. The last time we solved a problem within the organization, it disappeared and He disappeared.

appeared of suddenly got up and he blurted out to someone and then did this of new? "Tell me the next time".

read Won said with expensive of fatigue. Cease smiled shape strange. "No Did you fight?"

"Was a accident."

read Won a time further you taught a shape social further.

"In that case, wonder if this good have some kind of relationship and then the visited".

"Even Yeah is a enemy?" "Even Yeah it's a enemy".

Cease No looked like have a lot sense, but in reality No HE he opposed. "So, you go to come with me or tea you go to meet here?"

In a situation in the that No had other option, asked, as Yeah out a favoritism. Lee Won briefly After of look at it, HE put of foot.

"Wait, I'll bring you luggage".

Was like was talking with a dog big, but in his heart, read Won said was far of be a dog loyal.

I knew it better than anyone. Still, he had a lot to say. that do with Leonid have that think Yeah was Cease, such time had a shape of do it. he father has a heart

No is Well and are concerned, So that is better keep it in secret.

While ran by he aisle, I I found with he doctor who ended of finish he exam. he smiled bitterly said.

"No was as Yeah you were lying down So in first place alone go to you son further time

Seems that it want " .

After of give the thank you with a smile bitter, read Won HE He directed to his room. small burden While ordered, the door HE opened later of a bang. The person that came in was unexpectedly

Was Vladimir. While read Won HE stretched and HE stopped forehead to he, Vladimir He closed the door behind him. For a moment, the two looked at each other without saying nothing. he first in open

It was Vladimir. "Are you still to Sergeyev?"

No there was excuse for show a scene of kisses deep with Cease. Any read Won Will know that HE Direct to to the same place with Cease. This time there is other reason.

Lee Won said with a bitter smile after adding internally. "Takes care of you father, tea I will see to slight, but depends a lot of you "

"okay ? "

Of some manner you it turned out a stranger. read Won it I look, feeling a atmosphere strange. Vladimir raised his eyebrows and stroked his chin as if he were contemplating for a while. moment. After of a time, and Sigh and Opened the mouth.

"No I can. This good, I tea I will take care ". "that?"

Of suddenly, I I asked for that was this and read Won asked unwittingly. Vladimir speak with he frown pucker

Was.

"Yeah tea like a man So, so that? I I will occupy of you ".

read Won HE was left without speaks by a moment and it I look. Of where to where straighten you mind I don't know Yeah I thought that there was past a lot time from that I I stayed without words.

" Why that are you?"

Barely did that ask, Vladimir answered with a look still bothers in his face.

"No matters how much tea like a man, No there is nothing for play with Sergeyev, TRUE? Lomonosov Mr. have that think So that tea I will take care That is all."

Neither even you think in the wish of the person ?!

read Won opened the mouth in state of shock, but then found the reason and denied his words. "No, that doesn't make sense. Just because you're straight doesn't mean you're a woman. There To the principle, No I liked Cease because was a man ".

As I get rid of this frustration? read Won sighed a pair of times, feeling the desire of hit his chest.

I exhaled several times followed.

HE that you father this in against of Cease. but I chose to that black, this am I

Father, is problem of Cease. No has nothing that see with you. Thank you by the words "

read Won, that there was added habitually, frowned he frown. Wait, is this something by it that be grateful?

No is a shit useless? "You should try."

In view of the words of Vladimir, the mind of read Won glow. "Effort? That effort?

Vladimir, confused, nodded with the head.

"Yeah, I will try to fit in in you strange wall. So be he effort is important Because is."

No, wanna say, by that have to do so much effort in first place?

Ever have you seen someone that do not speak So? read Won immediately looked at the expensive of Caesar. remembered

"by it so much."

In view of the voice sudden, read Won and Vladimir they turned the head to the same time. open in some moment Cease HE support against the door and the I look with a mild grin of contempt.

"Tea you dare to propose marriage to my fiancée forehead to my now?"

Fiance neither even had time of say that guy of bang sounded.

Vladimir immediately you said I Shooting "then?"

"Yuck "

The eyes of Cease HE squinted still further. Saw that the eyes grey silver they came back so cold like him ice In a instant, the column vertebral of read Won HE cooled

"Seems that No you had an education in suitable house, Mikhail tea teaches to No steal.

it's not So? "

"You you were who it heist first, No is So?"

The look of Caesar HE returned to read Won. That Devils you passed to a bird without trust? as Yeah was read Won was confused and stuttering.

"Oh... .. So "

No had nothing that say for explain. It that was more absurd it was this. you can not catch me like this No I'm sure of that Devils is this.

"okay. So that tea you fell in love of read Won by you same, TRUE? "

Speak with Vladimir, but his look was about read Won. read Won frowned he frown. Chae it faced. Vladimir snorted disgusted.

"Yeah tea you fall in love, only said that would care of That boy by Lomonosov-san." Cease still I look to Yi Won and asked.

"You go to assume the responsibility? as?" Vladimir said with a look of dislike.

"Yeah tea like so much a man, so said that I would occupy of he". Caesar set aside the look of read Won and I look to Vladimir.

"You go to fight? That means that?"

Unexpectedly, so much Vladimir as read Won HE stopped in view of the voice peaceful. Cease faint Asked of new with a smile.

"Tell me, to that tea do you mean? is say." was a great problem By a moment, read Won denied with the head as crazy. Need arrange this of some manner.

Yeah it you let So, surely one of the two will die. "Wait a moment."

read Won, that there was prevented shyly that Vladimir follow forward, was terrified before of that Cease could talk.

shouted out "Be quiet the two, I I I occupy of my affairs. Of now in forward, both leave of say crap and keep the mouth closed ".

Lee Won, who was speaking, stopped. At the same time, you must convince two opposite men. What are you saying? Caesar and Vladimir looked in silence at the face of Lee Won. Don't say anything as if Lee Won, who was shaking his head at all hurry, No had further remedy that to declare.

"Go to kiss to my father".

Both paled to the same time. He silence HE did in a instant and, as them there was warned, both opened their mouths. closed The effect was clear, but the fault was many times greater. Father I'm sorry. Lee Won-eun in my heart Apologizing to Mikhail, quickly grab he arm of Caesar.

"come on."

Immediately deal of grab to Cease and remove it, but not HE moved. Such time be absurd

Maybe he was doing something? Lee Won was nervous, but unexpectedly, Caesar turned around and Lee Won was doing

something.

I walked according to the instructions. read Won went back to to put on anxious by his docile reaction.

No this this bastard plotting other plan absurd?

Without embargo, Caesar No speak further and read Won it dragged in silence out of the Mansion. he left

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 113

Was only after of that finally came to the Mansion of Caesar that read Won could hear about he past. "He bombing was a stroke terrorist..... you were searching?"

"okay."

With read Won sitting in the bed, Caesar HE change of clothes and said.

"Is something common. to the mafia. Even after of the retirement, the mafia is the mafia. besides Lomonosov still has can inside of the organization ”.

Cease he added insignificantly. "All is possible."

In summary, until now ha state looking for terrorists, repairing the home of read Won and collecting the materials that read Won ha flown.

It means they were busy to the point of death. If so, wouldn't it have been better If you had told me before? I thought this person was recovering and I just waited a call, But that person calmly did that kind of things. you were processing

Did you know all about my, So that No tea you would have asked nothing.

read Won He thought that the medicine went up. Really I need the information of Cease that has Dmitry.

No I would be fair that?

"So, as you caught to the guilty?"

"There is experts that they capture things like that. Of all modes, No have that worry, We have it all figured out." Suddenly, I remembered Caesar, who had done all with a phone call from the car. Lee Won-eun The name of the expensive that I came to the mind of suddenly he left

of my mouth.

"Dmitry".

Cease made a pause. read Won added to his expression cold Looking at read Won. "Tea you mean to that guy by a expert, TRUE?"

The expression of Cease HE softened.

"No you call to another man by his name in none moment". Not only was asking.

read Won thought for their inside, but No said nothing. There would be known immediately that Cease I was hurt.

Of that other manner I would you curse? I remembered it that there was postponed the last time. There is a man further with he that cope.

read Won he reflected a moment before of open the mouth.

"Are Sure of that No was a Leonidas of all ways?"

Cease No answered of immediate. Of suddenly, A shadow fell about my head. let's get up the head

Cease HE approached and it I look.

"Said that name before? That happens?"

He was smiling, but Lee Won knew that Caesar wasn't really smiling. Before of think in other thought strange, read Won said quickly. "I they ordered kill me."

"... .."

The smile He disappeared of the face of Cease. read Won arched the eyebrows with seriousness while talking.

"When us we met in that hotel. Appeared of suddenly and told him to my father about our business. adversary

Don't you I said..... For that the present to you, to dad and to you ".

"Of suddenly are appearing and talking to me?"

read Won agreed with the head toward Caesar, who repeated the words of read Won. "It was seeing all. In that fountain thermal..... "

Leonid tea saw? In the waters thermals?

The voice of Cease rose abruptly. lifting up the head with a feeling unusual, Cease Was looking to read Won with eyes fearful Soon HE revealed the reason.

"Are saying that I have seen all your bodies naked?" "Oh"

I don't I would be he only that it saw. I also I have seen you body. read Won thought, but that No was he spot. Continuous talking.

Of all modes, I he warned. that tea they have in charge Data of my father

It I got and I investigated a bit, but Leonid No had nothing of useful. come on to meet I sent a Email "

read Won HE shrank of shoulders.

"Listen that he terrorism No was a tactic of the Leonidas, but it I did. By Yeah perhaps." "Was construction site of the little ones bastards".

Tea you mean to the skinhead that they flew of time in when? For read Won, who of suddenly thought in my. said Cease.

"Racists of bit worth they have faced to the successor of Lomonosov and they have won fame. Seems that you wanted I have busy of all they, So that can ignore them. Yeah, Leonid..... ? "

With the name added as an internal conversation, Lee Won had previously escaped with Caesar for avoid his stroke. remembered the I remember the expression of Cease HE came back cold, as Yeah will remember he memory of that day.

"okay."

No I wanted say that shouldn't do nothing Serious. Of all modes, requests from over there Yeah No HE withdraw, your life runs danger. No there is contact of Leonid.

Dice the circumstances, No there was nobody for argue except Cease. A sniper professional recognized by the mafia. Trying to figure out what to do with him was just a nuisance.

De Hitman a Skinhead a Vladimir.

"Phew", Lee moaned. Won and denied with the head. How is that my life HE came back so twisted here? With a feeling complicated, I raise the head.

"Who Devils did such petition for kill me? The classes is incredibly expensive by it that listen. Was a sniper ".

"No it matters, because No you will die."

Cease, that was ready for talk, change of issue. "Without embargo."

You asked to read Won, who I raise the head unwittingly. Gentle. "By that Devils Vladimir tea said that? suddenly."

For a moment, goosebumps appeared on Lee Won's back. I thought I was crushed and past, but never it would do No it was. Caesar smiled. while looked to read Won, who was spinning the head as crazy.

"Can talk now? all."

Unknowingly, Lee Won took a step back while sitting. But it was a choice no ought to have made. Immediately, Cease HE went up to the bed and their lips HE they overlapped. and something in the mouth of read Won ha past drink.

Reflexively, read Won HE swallowed it. Was so when I gave account of that was a capsule. " That? This."

Instead of responding to Lee Won, who looked at him with bewilderment, Caesar must have smiled with a strange.

only AND after he kiss persistent, the legs HE open as Yeah out natural. Where is this child to sneak in? This time, Lee Won was treating of annoy. about it that said Cease

I decided accept a sorry, but No he left to my manner.

... .. Oh?

Of suddenly, their eyes were very far and read Won the hill.

"... ..Eww..... " "

A moan escaped of his mouth. You palpitated a side of the head and you buzzed he ear due to tinnitus. I barely opened my eyes, but I couldn't see well. Lee Won flicker while lay without grasp.

Wait, this situation.

read Won, who HE I raise hurriedly, quickly shouted and hug his head. continuous by a time After of that he pain barely decreased, I opened the eyes for see he landscape around me. that place. Only a few seconds later he realized that was the room of Cease.

"Woke up?"

read Won, who I raise the head in view of the voice of Caesar, was to some meters of the bed in the that was lying down.

It I found sitting. As the last time that saw, in a T-shirt light A man with pants pour alcohol in a glass ancient

and HE it carry to the mouth. there was. hot.

Belatedly looking at himself, Lee Won confirmed that his body was moving as intended. There is clothes Was it same. But that never it made me feel sure. Further good, read Won

I I stayed perplexed.

As passed this?

read Won lost the head by a moment, but until now, Caesar never HE there was arrested. always closes his eyes Every time he went out, he saw César coming in and constantly coming out of him. This is Lee Won at all did not seem have touched.

Look The time over there and No was too late. Surprisingly HE remained asleep by very bit time. read Won HE gave account of that it there was listened.

"That are doing? now."

Lee Won asked, trying to somehow wake up his still dazed head. That

I've been taking medicine for a long time I remembered I thought I was waking up gradually, but was surprisingly clear. by a short time read Won HE gave account of that there was surprisingly asleep good. that drug? Were tablets for sleep?

By that?

read Won asked with suspicion, rubbing a side of the forehead. "Of TRUE are treating of kill me this time?"

"of none manner. Yeah it did, you there would be shot ".

That happens with he issue of a drug unknown?

read Won HE sharpened the teeth. Cease it I look directly and empty he rest of his drink. do click.

The glass made a small sound as it touched the wooden table. Cease that put he glass HE I raise Tock, tac. A man right now HE approached with Steps regular, read Won simply I was just looking

... ..

A side of the bed HE bowed without do noise. Cease HE went up to the bed. until so Cease looked directly to Iwon. read Won neither avoided his look. both They left of move and HE they looked as Yeah HE were to kill in the bed.

Caesar caressed his cheek and kissed him. Naturally, the tongue mixes and rises through on of the body of read Won. went up By supposed, read Won No had none intention of accept it easily.

When their lips HE they separated by a moment, read Won it I look directly and said. "Shut up bastard. No I have sex with you ".

Cease made a pause. The eyes that they looked at read Won in silence were

empty. as a warning His column vertebral trembled, but read Won No he stepped back.

"I said as Yeah had task a sin mortal, and that? you played further promiscuous, But how many times I have state in love..... "

"How many?"

Of suddenly, the voice of Cease became sharp. By a moment, read Won did a pause, but the personality he stepped back.

I don't was.

"Yeah, some times. I did it in Korea and it i did in Russia. I can say further? HE will marry some of they?

There is two women to the that them ha concerned, by it that would not be comparable to the women with the that You had sex, right? Caesar didn't say anything. He was just silently looking at Lee Won.

"coffee frozen..... "

After of a a while, slowly set aside he hair loose and Opened the mouth.

"By TRUE, was So, wanted to break and I didn't want to see it by he the rest of my life". Slowly repeating what Lee Won had said, he narrowed his eyes. "Are having sex with others guys that No am I".

The eyes of read Won HE they enlarged in view of the blasphemies of Caesar. Each time that read Won swear Was he side stand of Cease who sigh and said that his mouth always was rough

But Cease he curses.

I felt embarrassed by the first insult I heard, but the tone was very calm. Maybe you heard it evil

Was until he Point of suspect.

I didn't say that, but in the end it was the same. No matter how angry you are, he sound of the breaking off It was not so easy. read Won feel that his gonna HE dissipates suddenly and, frankly, admitted "No was my intention break, I I apologize by that".

Of suddenly, Caesar grabbed he arm of Yi Won. Unexpectedly, he grip is it enough strong as for feel pain.

While read Won contorted his face, Caesar said. "I was angry."

With a mysterious voice low, whisper.

"How many people have you given your heart?" Caesar HE shuddered in view of read Won, who HE surprised.

"Tell me that I you love, kiss Me and hug me". His voice HE faded as a breath.

"Said that you would return it to do in he future, No is So? Finds other trash, No I I will give turns ".

"Was because was angry at that moment, and was by you that the conversation was So in first place,

TRUE?

AND let's go to the root. Which is the difference between which we did you and I? Cease arrive to a conclusion after of argue with gonna.

"Let me see by that you and I are different".

AND immediately took he phone of the room and you ordered to the Butler that did something. After a while, a huge tray came in. Seeing all kinds of alcohol filling the stomach, Lee Won Opened the eyes with surprise.

Was the first time in my life that saw many drinks to the time. Neither even is a bar, where this All this? Cease Opened the mouth before even of ask him Yeah the I was going to wear.

"Want say that you loved so much to all those girls? As it did with me ". While I reflected, fanned still further his own gonna.

"I did it same? Kiss, tap. "

Cease HE unbuttoned the shirt a to one. Lee Won felt fear by first time.

Only was looking "Saying tea love."

The eyes of Cease HE they narrowed. With a click, HE unbuttoned the belt. "No is bad have sex when No I do you love?"

He belt of leather that Cease pulled the bed HE folded as a snake and HE was flying. "I was only a poop and you"

The forehead of Cease HE twitched and his voice HE went bankrupt. "Was love."

read Won then stopped. No HE by that hurts So. already ha past
Already No they mean nothing for my.

"Think in you age".

read Won explained it of the manner further rational possible.

"Is a pity that there is not had one relationship before to this age".

Cease Did not say nothing. Although the expression was a bit hard,
read Won said

I thought which was true. I I asked for Yeah Cease was breathing
briefly and then, of Suddenly, he put on two pants. He grabbed him
and dragged him down. Surprised, Lee Won was cheated before of
that could stop it. HE revealed the fur naked.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 114

Ashamed, his hand extended was colorless, Cease it grab by he ankle and crossed proudly his crotch. took his seat Belatedly, Lee Won poured a lot alcohol in the enormous table together to the bed.

I realised that was ready. that is that

Caesar, noticing the look of read Won, I look toward a side and said. "Yeah tea you faint, I will drink of there in forward".

I will drink until that wake up, is this?

While guessing at will, not knowing the meaning, Caesar grabbed the shirt this time and tore it off. The buttons they bounced in all addresses, and the eyes of Caesar were very open before the eyes surprised of read Won.

I enter a face cynical

"Recognize by you same the different that is he sex that I have had until now of the sex that you have had". When the fur of hen appeared in his eyes half-closed by a moment, whispered in low voice

"You will see it a lot that I I worried by you".

AND to the moment following, without none game previous, Cease HE pushed toward the camera.

"... .. ! "

My eyes HE they put white in a instant by he tremendous pain. read Won swallowed the breath like a stroke and shook his body. fell The first time that it I did, No I did it hurt a lot. To the less so let me go I I did.

"That, ma "

Barely speak, but Cease continuous moving the waist, as Yeah No could hear it in absolute. he heavy I felt that I was going to vomit each time that it pushed read Won HE gave the

lap for flee, but more good, was grabbed by behind. With his

body held down against he, Cease I look toward below.

pushed He angry object a man HE put in the part lower of the leg that is further wide that he limit.

Each time, a scream erupted of the mouth of read Won. "Ah, ah, wicked, "ah"

Was brief and he field resonated with wailing and Screams alternatively. In a barrel that palpitates and shake he background No had none mind. Happens he time either No, Cease this inside

No knew Yeah I had made or not, Yeah there was lost he knowledge or not. only

All it that could feel was pain. Had sex with this man and I had a orgasm and I ejaculated.

The TRUE HE felt like a lie. Each time that Cease came in and came out, their bowels they went down looked like go out.

“ ”

His stomach HE heated with a deep groan from back. Was so when read Won lost slightly the head.

Heard. Seems that ha past a time, but only it I have made a time. Oh God mine.

In a instant, the blood disappeared from his face. Each time that I have sex with this man I Bush

It I have state thinking, but this time really it was. Sincerely, read Won felt the crisis of his life. "Hey! Stop,"

Caesar I look towards under of new, holding on Yi Won, who was fighting for go out of new.

started hitting Maybe it's because of the body fluids spilled inside Lee Won-eun, so he enters and it comes out a little more than the first time. It got faster anyway, the pain in my stomach coming in and comes out No improvement in absolute, but that gets worse.

Only was worse.

I feel like my stomach is on fire. Yi Won shouted that he was sick, but Caesar still said it. ignored When HE poured semen in his stomach for quarter time, read Won remembered the words of Caesar. You will see it a lot that I I worried by you.

I felt that HE I darkened the eyes, but unfortunately was only he beginning.

I heard a rustle in my ear. It's the sound of the bed spring swinging. Lee Won-eun is a conscience in white

I opened the eyes slowly and Look toward he ceiling. Each time that he body move, he pattern in he ceiling HE moves toward above and toward below. smoothies

There is something within you. entering and coming out Oh it I feel...
... .

Lee Won felt like it was someone else's business. But that didn't last long either. " Ah! "

My stomach the aunt with force of new and was very moved. Barely I returned to the reality

Cease came in and went out of he. read Won HE falls off between his crotch I looked at the man who was hitting the back.

When He did this, read Won to slight HE exhausted early and HE was, but today was different. by that

Even if your awareness turned confused about the drug that you had given, No He disappeared by complete. Lee Won is clearly Caesar's act, who constantly excreted on himself while was aware, was clearly visible in all his body.

Was feeling

After of other ejaculation, he fluent bodily overflowed bubble between his crotch.

I felt like he semen would rise to my mouth. He smell HE elevates from he inside of the body up the tip of the nose, and read Won-eun

Barely I held back the vomiting.

Cease did a pause by a moment, then began to shoot of new. Extend you crotch and Sit down between

Looked like be there alone for rub and ejaculate. as proof

Neither even I try to tap he body of read Won, neither Change of position.

read Won flicker without grasp, surprised by it that saw by first time. Caesar moved his waist. At the same time, he held Lee's waist. Won with a hand and keep up the other hand full of alcohol.

held a glass and HE it swallowed Have relations sexual while baby alcohol?

But It didn't end there. I emptied a cup of vodka a time and then I filled other cup of new. put it in the mouth Other cup full and other time empty. for do that

constantly repeated. read Won was completely fed up.

I thought that I was going to collapse by he alcoholism. To drink, ejaculate, drink, ejaculate, etc. continuous without end.

He was right. Lee Won realized that Caesar had been patient and patient until now. That is all. No, I knew from he principle that had patience. But wait that be So No knew

You will see how much I I worried by you.

When the words of Caesar they came to him to the mind, read Won HE tired of the white. "Yuck "

A time further, his stomach was ablaze and read Won moaned while shook his body. Bit after, Cease was inside of he.

I spilled semen of new. No only he stomach, but even the cells of the body are made of semen of Cease.

Looked like be full. Can feel he thick scent of the semen with every breath and It seemed that what Caesar had poured out would go down

No could bear it further. read Won No can bear it and HE this fixing up the waist. Took the hand of Cease.

"I forget."

Barely declared. Cease, that empty he vodka of immediate, it I look to through of the empty glass. looked down If you do this, you will really die. Lee Won declared with a feeling of despair.

"I forgot about all those girls now, I can't even remember their faces. ,

Lo unique that I love you are a nose! "

EITHER Cease will die of poisoning by alcohol, either will die he same, either both.

It was like Caesar couldn't stand it and ended up shouting with a language abusive, and Cease No said nothing. I look toward below without what and Yeah I start of new? With he Cease HE moves of new

To the same time, read Won shout in contemplation.

"I'm canceling my words of breaking off! No I will break further, No tea I will leave back! never further

No go to say that, So that only I will have sex with you for he rest of my life, So that stop now! " Caesar left of move of suddenly. In a hurry naked by he penis heavy that was connected I felt he pulse. A groan escaped from the mouth of read Won. looking at you quietly

In view of the look, read Won HE was left without breath and barely he added. " Let's stop today ".

"... .. "

Cease, that was looking quietly to Iwon, I raise the head. After of a pair large choking

He glass that had in the hand empty of immediate.

Cease, that left the empty glass, went back to move, and also HE you restored he penis that there was stepped out to the half. I enter deep

"Yuck."

read Won moaned as boiling from the depths. lying down of backs, hug he body of read Won. embraced and whispered.

"Am he only?"

After the start of mechanical sexual relations, which is about hit and ejaculate over and over again. For the first time, Caesar spoke. A voice as a sigh is as a appeal fell In Myself ear. read Won of suddenly HE felt guilty.

I was I, so, by that ought regret?

A thought as that crossed suddenly my mind, but soon I gave account of that No it mattered. ha ha, sigh read Won hug silently the back of Caesar.

"okay."

read Won whispered and HE bit the lobe of the ear. "Yes, Caesar."

Their wide shoulders HE they shook in view of name exhausted. Cease, that it seemed be highly strung by For a moment, he felt relieved. sigh. Inside Lee Won's body, it expanded again, but No HE moved. read Won-eun

After of a moment of hesitation, Opened the mouth. "Only a last time further".

So soon as the words they fell, Cease began to move. penis

heavy slowly by inside each time that came in and came out, read Won HE surprised by he pain stinging. Cease in the lips of Yi Won,

They kissed the eyelids, the cheeks and the lobes of the ears alternatively.

The genitals that go and they come are so ruthless, but the kisses are so sweets. read Won is so

I thought about it, but unlike the lower back crying in pain, my lips are still asking for a kiss, So that this also is HE considered the same as treason.

" Have you state in love?"

In view of the ask cautious, the forehead of Cease HE He wrinkled. read Won quickly HE shaved the head. thrown and kissed Cease went back to move the waist in silence.

He first love of a man really hurts.

After of finish the ejaculation, Cease barely HE remained asleep while I was breathing, and read Won wondered why I belatedly regretted that this man should have been the first of all.

Leonid, that turned on the computer to the same hour that of habit, found a mail electronic unexpected. this address is obviously

Was a stuff binary. Never I had a mail electronic with he, but Leonid already it knew.

For the person aim, the laundry to the that go with frequency and he vet Manager the breeding of the animals.

Was a routine daily figure out even a number of phone. A address of mail electronic is it same that a number of phone mobile. Was essential between

That guy of mail electronic shipment read Won?

Still So, No took too much time? They remain only some days for the date planned, but now is mail

Leonid, that there was open he mail with all guy of speculations, did a pause.

-This is a application. YY Cafe in XX Park, we we see to the 2 in spot he month TO and I ask for it.

That was all. Leonid shipment a mail electronic absurdly short Yeah there was files attachments either mail electronic additional.

Check for see if there was, but it was in vain.

... ... That is this?

Leonid flicker and went back to read he mail electronic several times. Is a letter-to-character password? I don't know if I think about it, I don't know if it meant anything, I thought that was a anagram, like this that I used the word

I tried put it all together, but No he left nothing.

Finally, after of struggle during a hour, Leonid HE gives account of that the interpretation literal is the answer correct.

accepted AND that Devils goes to do read Won with he by he Rest of the time? Happens time thinking in

Of any manner, the fact of that HE is received the mission No changes. read Won will die. before of that die Want do a will?

Leonid coat he knife that was Collecting and thought while caressed the sheet. Vivid by the demand of crush

No I said that it will leave only?

That so painful is he sun of the tomorrow?

Lee Won rubbed his swollen eyes and barely turned his head. Wanted to Avoid the sun, but my body didn't move All I had to do was return the head for hear the voice of Cease. "Are awake?"

A Helping Hand you touched the forehead. By supposed that was Cease.

When I you hit so ruthlessly? Lee Won remembered with a confused mind. "That want eat?"

It was still a soft voice, but Lee Won did not respond. It was so difficult to talk Because. Cease it I look in silence and Opened the mouth.

"Tea I'll bring a little of soup".

After of a a while, HE heard the sound of the door closing and read Won HE he was left alone. All the things in my mind still empty The thoughts they started to come to the mind.

Wanna say, used to have sex So.

To drink alcohol also can to delay his erection. So that man drank for avoid that HE put of foot is that

But until now, No you have drunk all he time that you have state with me.

read Won remember he penis heavy of Cease, that had been erected even after of several days.

HE he's back dark Rubbing it between the thighs of read Won and dealing with he desire sexual remaining.

It is said that if he does too much, he will be incapacitated, but how much does that man have to do for meet disabled?

..... Read Won, that it there was thought-out thoughtlessly, soon HE

went back contemplative. Before of that Cease will remain disabled,

I thought that I was going to die. In he future, will be grateful by be patient with moderation. Caesar was right. Until now, he had been observing. Hit when making a grunt HE I'm listening a sound and Cease he took he same the soup to the tray.

His face, serving soup directly to Lee Won, who had difficulties for get up, was further sweet that never.

Is because it I feel either is because I'm satisfied? read Won had curiosity in his heart, but HE dared to try it.

No had desire of do it.

Caesar, exhausted and rolling about the soup, HE shot he hair loose.

HE it He delivered and the kiss in the forehead. Was something ashamed. We saw all it that No we could see us. I thought what was it shy by this. When inadvertently HE rubbed the forehead, Cease shook his body.

Chapter 115

HE I raise and placed the tray on the table.

read Won, who was lying down, HE surprised the see to Caesar pick up the clothes that was lying down about his back.

caught the shirt torn and the pants broken of read Won One for one and the put in the chair, then there was wearing a small fabric white.

He raised the part and looked at read Won.

"No there is nothing further that this stuff ordinary?"

To the written that he man I raise casually with a finger, read Won responded with sarcasm. "Only have that function correctly".

"say "ah."

As if to say that again, Caesar let out a short sigh, but said nothing more. WHO The clothes inside simple, that No had none color, it seemed represent his taste.

Caesar he came back to increase behind of read Won in place of continue. "Stop it now."

Lee Won tried to avoid himself to the side, but he had already been crushed by Caesar. Cease whisper while sank the nose in his hair.

"that?"

read Won Opened the mouth without lose the voice filled with laughter. "now,"

As if waiting, Caesar grabbed her chin and pursed her lips, and the following words they arrived to its mouth. was swallowed Without know it, he left a groan of terror, but that was all.

Caesar neither even deal of tap he rear of Yi Won, and No opened the legs putting the knees.

Instead, he kissed her swollen lips, kissed her reddened cheeks, and bit her trembling earlobes. the ears.

only "Tell me."

read Won flicker in view of the voice whispering That? Thought, then HE gave account. " Tea wanna."

A smile so bright as the light of the sun HE extended by he face of Cease in view of the dry words. like this How are you so happy with that? It's amazing, but same time, believe that this man cruel is nice.

Heard.

Is ridiculous for my think So.

With that in mind, Lee Won stuck out his lips and kissed him softly as if he were being kissed on the lips. Caesar caressed gently he hair that was glued to the face of read Won.

"I will go out a a while. Can be only?

Was a very good news hear. read Won almost smiled happily without know it, but hastily I closed the corners of my lips. Caesar he narrowed his eyes eyes, but he came back to talk with Lee Won without say nothing.

kissed

"Come on, wait".

read Won I enter in panic and deal of put it away, but already was too much late. He hole lower that was open all the evening was so

It opened easily and accepted to Cease. "... ...Ah, Hey

"

Caesar I look slowly toward below while hugged read Won, who barely HE swallowed a he groaned as he leaned over. moved Things came slowly and smoothly. When Caesar passed away, Lee Won's bean

A small amount of liquid white HE filtered by he orifice with each breathing. smiling with satisfaction

Cease left alone yiwon and he left of the room.

When read Won, that HE there was left asleep, HE woke up of new,

lay naked looking at ceiling. there was. I felt dry semen between my legs.

"Hey, damned be baby."

No went out none sound, So that I I twisted and barely I I raised of the bed. The surroundings were in silence. side

Saw he doorbell in the table, but I ignored it. read Won-eun does not have motivation for do nothing

After of that, sigh and let of move several times. I have state searching slowly my phone read Won, that was checking he

contact, HE stopped. I received a mail

electronic of answer of Leonid.

He inside was in silence. The two groups one forehead to the other in he cold of the clue of ice, no one will use it first. They looked at each other without opening it. The first that I opened the mouth in silence Was Vladimir.

"No knew that I was going to gain. Seems quite sure ".

Cease answered with a face expressionless.

"All he world Plays hockey about ice, Yeah are Russian". "Is TRUE that are popular".

Vladimir HE moved away slowly. My heart was twisted. All guy of education from the childhood

They said that Yeah, and seems that there is no exceptions. Neither even I can imagine he case of someone in A different situation than mine. You've never done it Caesar sarcastically, expressionless as if habit.

"Still So, play to the hockey about ice is so healthy,

No is So?" Vladimir said with indifference.

"He type is a civil, So that have that wear a method that HE adapt to

the civil. You also are useless in the war No tea would like do it? "

Cease I look around of the sand by a time. "So that is a sport".

"No is he spirit of the sports compete of manner fair and accept the results cleanly?" When Vladimir asked, Caesar No said nothing. some guy of coercion

It was the same, but there was no other way. This was the best thing Vladimir could come up with. Was amazing that Cease it will accept unexpectedly.

Was the first time that HE there was faced with Cease in a condition so expensive to expensive. until now Was normal that they will exchange some words hostile and HE they will move away he one of the other.

Of made, was Lev to who HE you occurred the idea of play to the hockey about ice with this man. of all modes the war

It was his argument that absolutely not. Of course, Vladimir also agreed. war After of that, the civilians also they turn out wounded. No was none disagreement in that the number 0 was Mikhail.

Shoot weapons at blind either Start a war also it was one burden for this side. Each Once That man Looked like that was pointing he weapon with indifference, but this is different. Of all

modes, Mikhail is a civil. From that return, wanted avoid him any risk. The life

of Vladimir

Because was all of Mikhail.

I I asked as convince him.

TO weigh of that, Cease accepted the offer without reason apparent. and now few

Only the members of the organization HE they felt attracted and They appeared. Are arrogant, as Yeah I only out enough with expensive.

Of suddenly, I came to the mind he face of read Won. A man that seems resemble to Mikhail, but not to he. Although am a child

Vladimir clearly knew that he was a completely different person. but

strangely always Always that I think in read Won, I have the trust for continue the Steps of Mikhail there. No HE looked like

Even while thought in it, in some moment when saw Mikhail in read Won, used to lose the head without give account.

Is by that that you I did a proposal to read Won after of think about it a look to he If you followed Mikhail's footprints as he peeked out, it seemed that no matter how much of a man he was the opponent, could accept it.

But to the final of the line of fishing, HE drag to Sergeyev.

Vladimir took he stick of hockey in his hand, feeling very reluctant. Cease stopped in front

He also held the hockey stick in his hand and bounced it a few times in the palm of his hand as if to measure he weight.

listen the look To the same time, their eyes HE They found. Cease Opened the mouth. "that?"

Vladimir HE shrank of shoulders.

"No, because you liked a lot. Be so idiot ". Caesar still looked at him with an expressionless face. "Which provoked first?"

With voice cold, Vladimir HE saw obliged to admit who there was started the parody. "No am."

"okay."

Vladimir, that there was pucker he frown in view of a brief word, gave a passed forward in silence. Cease

Also HE advancement. The two HE they looked from a distance it enough close as for touch he breath of the other.

Vladimir finally he blurted out the words that had state ringing in his throat during a lot time. "Is sex?"

The look of Cease HE went back acute. Vladimir noticed that his provocation it worked.

"Is So also. I surprised think in do that with a man, never I it I

imagined. Has to to have been it same, but You saw a erection while it did you see? "

Cease No said nothing. Vladimir try read his expression of some manner. said trying

"Is pretty big, that guy. No looked like Asian. Is because are half Blood? "

For a moment, Caesar's expression faded. passes so fleetingly Vladimir No was sure of Yeah it that there was seen was TRUE. Cease Opened the mouth. "as did you know?"

Was a voice so low that casino could understand it. A beat late Vladimir answered.

"Already I see, by supposed. I it remove all forehead to my eyes "

In he moment in that the eyes grey silver Cease they illuminated their eyes, his stick of hockey turn directly toward Vladimir. hit the head

3 3 3

"Put "

Lee Won opened his eyes with a groan. He seemed to have fallen asleep again. Forcing my eyes still cracked Spinning the head with a chill, HE gave account that the place had already darkened. all day I would lie in bed and sleep. squeaker.

In that moment, the door HE Opened and read Won went back the look. Caesar, that ended of arrive, met read Won and Noon.

When us we met, I remembered immediately a smile. "Have you asleep until now?"

read Won Opened the mouth, but No he left none sound of immediate. After of a beat, snore order.

"That you have made until now?"

Instead of responding to those words, César slightly raised the box he was carrying. there was brought. color red bright The box No was unusual neither even for pretend.

It knew.

Looking to Caesar that opened the box and picked up the inside with two fingers, read Won HE He seemed indifferent. Thought. It was an apricot colored thong similar to the Lee Won's skin color. Lee Won is not at all Said without changing his expression.

"No I can use it, So".

Caesar frowned. "This good No use it?"

"Only it I used a time. AND is better No use it that use it ".

read Won, who I raise a slim piece of fabric about bed with a finger as for purify, immediately denied with the head.

was crossed

"No can wear this".

read Won hung up deliberately a cord slim in his finger and the he waved. This has sense like Caesar smiled with bitterness, then bowed the head and kiss to read Won.

"I tea I will put".

"No it you do, hurts".

read Won it contained strongly this time. In fact, was tired of sleep all he time, but was painful.

because Could forget he pain while I slept, but now I feel that all my body this being struck again.

Is painful.

Is similar in Certain sense.

read Won thought for Yeah same. Caesar he frowned frown and looked at read Won.

read Won HE drink he breath by reflection while grabbed his crotch and the separated Caesar interrupted for the first time. Did you swell a lot? I thought you were saying something evil.

"He semen HE ha drying".

"There would be been. Because it I poured where you were and I I was
". "okay."

Cease, that looked like be thinking in something, he murmured. "Are
pregnant?"

"Go dead, bastard".

Lee Won forgot about the pain, raised his leg and pushed his face.
Cease with he foot. Cease said with a smile.

"Yeah I spill so much, could meet pregnant".

No could be, but I felt that I was losing something. read Won He
snorted. "Yeah you would pour not so much could you stay

still, TRUE?" In view of that, Cease HE river in
voice high, unusually strong.

"It shall we try? Is because No I I raise first either you tea stay
pregnant first? " "Come on, wait, wait! Today No I have Eaten nothing
... ...! "

While read Won, that HE there was become contemplative, shouted
with urgency, Caesar smiled and it pressed with calm.

Did a pause while pushed toward below as Yeah out natural. "He
background this hard".

read Won HE felt relieved without know it. But Cease he murmured
regretful. "Was so gentle First I will have that remove it ".

"Come on, wait"

Caesar smiled at read Won, who HE rushed to stop it. read Won in
that expensive smiling Was really amazed. Swollen and rigid due to
the semen dry.

The thick fingers of Cease they touched he hole. "Uh-uh"

Lee Won gritted his teeth and swallowed back a moan. "Hurts... ...
bitch... ... ! "

"okay."

Cease said with a kiss. "I'll smooth it out."

Stop !

"Yuck "

Then Caesar, who entered gently, sighed with a deep groan, and Was he last that remembered read Won.

"Am weak."

read Won declared with a expensive hard. Caesar finely cut the fillet and it served with a fork. "know."

read Won I take the fork and HE I take it to the mouth.

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 116

"So, is difficult Yeah it you do so evil. HE that don't you you get tired but I I believe so No, like this that to my own rhythm ".

After of talk, read Won started to chew the meat in his mouth. For to be honest, was difficult of chew. Caesar caressed gently he hair of read Won and kiss his temple.

"I thought that ages so weak".

Wanted to puncture my mouth with a fork, but read Won HE resisted. Because neither even had the energy. Leave of put up with by my pride. Let's live first.

Caesar, that was seeing to read Won chewing meat with enthusiasm, of suddenly put his hand about his stomach.

to put on

"Because No there is children".

When read Won you Shooting, Caesar smiled bitterly. "Let's try."

Without say nothing further, read Won took a bite of meat fresh and HE I take it to the mouth. while so much Caesar kisses Yi Won's bare shoulder, caresses her belly, and places his teeth on her neck. Was playing with read Won all he time.

"Vladimir was hospitalized?"

Without know it, read Won asked with voice acute. Lev said for phone.

"Yeah, seems that juice a game crazy with Sergeyev. completely converted in a mop Almost I die "

read Won blinked without grasp. That demons is this Lev says that Vladimir this in the unit of care intensive.

The news of that there was state hospitalized but barely He recovered

he knowledge this tomorrow, and the organization No had further remedy that

Mikhail also shared the news of that there was decided to return by a time.

"Seems that to the Sir Lomonosov you this hard to talk, So that I I put in contact with he. really that do Because is impossible
..... "

"Oh Yeah this good. But as tea you hurt so much? "

Lev answered with a sigh.

"A member of the gang in that moment said that Sergeyev of suddenly turned crazy and juice with a stick of hockey.

They said they were attacked unilaterally, but I don't know what they were about. speaking the two first how he incident HE based in the premise of a

high he fire, none of the parts Will be responsible ". do click.

To the sound of the door opening, read Won went back the head. Cease was entering. read Won is approximately term the call.

"Yeah, I I will put in contact with you. Yeah. So the next time ".

After of a brief greeting, read Won hung up he phone. Cease, as always, with a suit perfect Using it and stopped forehead to read Won. read Won pretended No know it.

"So, us come on?"

HE staggered by a moment while tried of get up. Cease, who quickly extended his hand, grab to read Won.

Yeah No it had made, there would be thrown the expensive down of immediate. read Won deliberately No it looked at the expensive.

Stretch my back. To the less I felt grief by that and was Of course would say crap without sense.

"Hockey about ice?"

In he sedan of Caesar, asked read Won belatedly Cease turn on quietly a pure. answered.

"Is he better sport". "Still So "

read Won flicker, embarrassed. Wanna say, that guy of sport is? blood also

Hockey about ice where the violence is rampant. of none manner.

read Won I look to Caesar with a look unusual. Cease you dedicated a mild smile. HE They found expensive to expensive As Yeah you had something that say, do it.

"Never you you hit so much to Vladimir, TRUE? I have been hospitalized in the unit of care intensive and today I'm unconscious.

Listen that You come back ".

Wait that No would you like kill me ?

Cease he said as if had heard the words that drink.

"Shoot and kill people is he act further barbarian, then a weapon is better". added a long smoke of pure.

"So, No tea worry by that, because really wanna kill to that bastard". In view of that, read Won sarcastically.

"No you go to kill to who do you want? You also I you shot "Because was treating of escape".

For read Won, who was there lost his absurd, Caesar I look toward the area where the wound of bullet was significant. said. "No I you killed."

Wanted to say no was So, but read Won had curiosity by something further. "Then yes tea I ask that I math, will you kill to someone?"

"Tell me."

"you."

Without doubt it, Cease answered without doubt it

"Can't."

Like read Won knew that, Caesar he frowned frown while puckered he frown.

"Yeah I you kill, you will happy, but I No I'm nothing happy, invent a name different. will kill to any Tenni ".

read Won spat unwittingly he name that you came to the mind. "That happens with "Dmitry?"

Immediately, Cease caught he phone. Cease said while looked. "Yuri, go and Bush to Dmitry now same".

"No, this good. Was only a word! "

Shout hastily and Cease HE went back toward he. as Yeah out sincere. read Won he nodded. Cease went back to talk with indifference.

"Cancel it."

That was he final. read Won he lost his absurd and he came back to deny with the head. He cell phone of Cease hung up and said

"Dmitry goes to die soon all modes".

read Won it I look unwittingly. Cease smiled slightly by on of the smoke.

"After of that Leonid die."

Lee Won noticed the meaning. Of course, Caesar knew this. but they both don't have nothing that see the one with he other No speak Internally, read Won remembered he day in that He decided know to Leonid.

He sedan unwavering he ran silently toward the home of read Won. finally he building appeared to the view

In that moment, read Won Opened the mouth. "Have something that tell you."

Cease it I look. In that moment, read Won went back his look towards Caesar. "I was going to find me with he, with that man".

Cease frowned he frown slightly. as to that tea you mean read Won added with indifference. Leonid, that sniper.

The eyes of Caesar were fixed in read Won. read Won looked directly

to Cease. said.

"Do you have any suggestions for him in case I don't find him or kill him? Wanna do this, but need his consent".

"Tell me, can."

To the see that Cease accepted without doubt it in absolute, read Won felt curiosity about inside. That want say

Can that man laugh like that even after of hear it?

Of made, to the hear the words of read Won, Caesar blinked like surprised. But the following reaction Was something that I was not expecting.

"Ahahaha."

Of suddenly, Caesar threw out to laugh. Never I had seen gossip So.

Itdeonga? They both won, looking at him with a perplexed face. Meanwhile, three will decrease gradually his speed there was.

"great."

When the car finally stopped, Caesar was also allowed to arrest to Utdeon. still expensive full of laughter. Caesar you said to read Won, who was to spot of Get down.

"That bored I would be my life without you".

read Won I look towards back. Caesar looked to read Won with a face gently relaxed. read Won I opened my mouth.

"I also."

Took deonjideut of lap said that two they won he HE faded quickly out of the car. Of any way, they are good and bad

Is thank you to that man that the life HE ha become so dynamic. Was a made undeniable.

After a while, the sedan drove away. Lee Won hurriedly climbed into his room without look back. back Only after of close the door and be only HE gave account of that you burned the expensive.

Sergeyev v Lomonosov finds a solution in he hockey about ice!

When he saw the headline of the newspaper article, Lee Won was surprised. Yeah you know the history, nobody will tell this No I will be able In reality, is only a fight trivial.

"The gangsters are doing all it possible".

TO the words of the old woman that murmured with a language abusive, read Won He answered briefly: "Yes." to willpower

Treat people like trophies. With an inward snort, he opened the newspaper and read he article. passed by on I would be further interesting to see to the politicians fight in he field of battle.

Until so, he game was his only league. He problem was he result of the game.

The next day, Lee Won answered the call with a hoarse voice when he heard the phone ringing early. "Yeah who are you?"

"Am I, Won-ah Read".

The voice of the father, two they won the expansion from Nago HE remained asleep fled. I same unwittingly out of time

It was still only six o'clock. What's happening? Scratching my head and inadvertently looking at everyone parts

While looked to my around, my father said with voice severe one after other, like I would urge it.

"Listen carefully, Lee Won-ah. Absolutely not, Tsarman No has to die!
" Read Won, still stunned, deal of to calm to his father. But No there was time for talk.

Almost Bush to Vladimir! You must see by you same how is Vladimir.

Would you prefer that tea they will shoot with a gun, but are doing a mess So! Beast, he Devil! Satan No is different. As can cope with a No human So? ... ! "

While I listened the keep going curse, read Won lost the head. But by

now only I'm listening That No could be outside. The two they won
the ear they spilled absently a calendar

of all the words of Mikhail I look towards above Of suddenly, his eyes
HE they illuminated

Is today.

When arrive Leonid, read Won arrive first and it was expecting. he in
the entrance Which No is difficult of find. Two won is because stood
out so much

snow. Easily into the binary As he walked, Leonid turned back to
Marvel. Even with a suit so cheap, he adjustment go on alive be he
only man

Also is Well have in account the nature of the taste that is cool for he
body. Hair still better. Oh I feel to have had that kill to a man.

Leonid, that there was state thinking until that moment, remembered
of suddenly.

It's not Jeong Yi-won he only man in he world? "Hello."

After greeting, Lee Won stood up from his seat for a moment and
shook hands. Leonid took the table I sat with he in he half and Look
he face of read Won of new. Really I I regret

"I surprised he mail electronic sudden".

With a smile on his face, read Won answered expressionlessly.

"In two days ginhi to the Commission. All the requests are
communicate to the addressee by mail electronic ". "Yeah."

Leonid HE river with mischief

"Unfortunately, please service the customer or cancel the request
because you I will give further money. they do not receive This HE
has to to that the trust is important ".

"By supposed, No is So".

Then, as saying, Leonid wait to the following. read Won Opened the
mouth.

"Remember it that I you promised before? Contact me at any moment and in any place Yeah it needs. who

Tea "I will kill." "Was."

Leonid admitted of good win.

"Instead of who want get rid as you last desire?"

When read Won answered, Leonid Opened a lot the eyes and HE threw out to laugh. "Really you go to do that?"

"By supposed, I it "I allowed." "Hoo."

Leonid gave a short exclamation and then narrowed his eyes as if he were booing. "Seems that he man really loves to read Won, allow such stuff".

read Won HE gives the lap without say neither deny.

"Each mission has conditions, my condition is the following. Inform directly the results of the realization of my application. wanting."

"A corpse?"

When read Won nodded, answered as Yeah No had none problem. "No is difficult."

No there was absolutely nothing that would rape the beginning of Leonid. read Won neither even you asked to the customer. there was not none requirement of inflict none damage. But neither read Won neither Leonid it they knew.

With this, read Won this to except. epilogue

It same puppy of fox.

Dmitry HE went up to the crown with gonna and walked violently. No knew that tea would come good a trick So. Damned be, knew that he fox had good head. that this can be

Ought to have expected

He elderly problem is that he same sniper raccoon. Tea you dare to fuck me So? Make sure of go back Tea I will do pay

"Don't you!"

When Opened violently the door of the bedroom and I enter, he Butler served to Caesar and HE change of clothes.

there was. Asked Cease, who set aside the look of Butler that wore the twins in the sleeves. "My sister and I tea we would have saying that you will call first "

"That is a problem now? Said that you They shot! "

Dmitry ran toward forward and I look around of the body of Cease. by luck I rubbed

OceanofPDF.com

Chapter 117

As said, all it that remained of he was a scar that looked like a scratch on the side of his cheek. But that was only enough for infuriate Dmitry. Dare to see this perfect face leaving a scar Also is someone further that I.

"That guy of boy are you?"

Dmitry squeezed the teeth and he exhaled.

"You No You know? Now tell me, could bring to the child, fucking army, go to do flour, until the bones

Go to rub all! Am he son of bitch now same ! " "Take it easy."

Cease, as of habit, it stopped.

"This is common. No has that to assemble a scandal until that is presented ". "Czar!"

Was Of course were he and he, but Caesar did not talk, by it that No could talk with his own mouth. By that

That you would say Yeah tea would ask about read Won and Leonid? You I asked to a killer to kill Jeong Yi-won. I hired you, but that bastard, Jeong Yi-won, he came back to hire to a killer for kill you Oops, it I feel!

... ..

No can say it So?

Dmitri No ha called That happens Yeah the sick in he hair matted wild.

As could go out of that mouth? There is some shape of take out the name? It knows, it knows all! But gave

Are treating of stop me and kill me All is by that lawyer.

Dmitry sharpened the teeth and he came back to launch a curse about read Won. "Dmitry."

Dmitry, that was swearing and accusing him of all the demons that knew,

Went back the head toward the sudden voice of Cease. Continuous talking while turned head. "Ignore that guy of killer".

"Without embargo,"

"I you go to protect?"

Dmitri was the unexpected final meomchit. Caesar Dressing reported a shed to himself in a mirror of body whole After of refine, returned the head toward Dmitry.

"Right? my cousin."

To the same time, the expensive of Dmitry burned and shout further that never. "By supposed, leave it to me to my! My blood, my brother, my czar!

Tea I will kill, Leonid, read Won Jung! dare yourself to persuade him to that mate to the czar, and the sympathize with he and shoot

Sun?! You scratch that expensive perfect!

Cease diverted the look of his back while leaving in a hurry of the room and you He said to the butler that HE stopped.

instructed alone, took his phone.

"... .. Yeah am I eat you said Yes, just of go over there ". Cease frowned he frown slightly and asked further.

"But that? that strange word. Of all modes, it I did ".

Lee Won, who was listening to the other end of the receiver at the same time as if a skin of chicken would grow in their ropes vowels, said.

"This good Yeah the results are good? This good Yeah does not understand he meaning, because not that is it important ".

It important is that Dmitry fell in love of you and will work further hard for you in he future. Beggar.

read Won added for their inside and deal of hang he phone. Cease it caught with a short journey. "The performance of The Traviata ha started, us come on?"

"Some day?"

When said the date, there was a sound of leaf through he calendar and read Won answered. "I was going to find me with my father, I am in issues".

After of a moment, Cease went back to ask with

suspicion. "Really No are having sex with Mikhail?"

The call it was cut brutally and, during a time, read Won No answered to the call of Caesar.

Pink secret

late.

read Won record hurriedly the home in seeks of the scarf. By that always I you search when arrive late to a appointment?

No HE Yeah the things are out of place. Always is a disaster, but it has own rules. In he interior, Lee Won could figure out where and that was in any moment.

But, curiously, it is not always possible to find the item you are looking for on a day like this. Looking for through of the home messy

Lee Won, who managed to find a handkerchief under the bookshelf by searching, hurriedly tried to wrap it around your neck. Discontinued The dusty muffler could not be used enough for shake it out nails how many times.

After of think about it a a while, did not have further remedy that throw the scarf in he basket case of the clothes dirty and do others preparations.

At that moment the cell phone rang. It's always like this when I

quickly checked and it was a text message. Expecting by you

In view of the message of text of his father, read Won only sigh.

No was does a long time that he father of read Won, Mikhail, let the organization Lomonosov.

He sudden announcement of his retirement was in the extent in that, in a moment, the organization and even the system politician they found in a state Speak openly in answer to the numerous questions.

Wants pass he the rest of his life with his son.

As read Won, No could avoid feel strange. This feeling pleasant but oppressive

That ought say Without embargo, the look of his father about read Won was further I would be that the of any other person.

Lee Won applauded him like everyone else. Was good until there. He problem was so.

He made of that is someone that have that to dedicate his life staff to a person that lives with pieces of time

It was quite onerous. The problem was that Lee Won had two such people. Mikhail return to the organization after of a brief accident, but Vladimir

TO his return, return again as civil. AND of new passionately toward his son Is a situation of send a call of love.

When I ran stairs below with all it that could get, a of the people in question one was of foot

"Hello."

With a smile on the face of Caesar, looking at him, read Won smiled with clumsiness. "Uh, that this going?"

Already was of late. It is urgent come without contact? to weigh of be concerned While looked to his around with the mind busy, Cease opened the mouth.

"As are? Us we met the month past and we have state in contact since

Caesar continuous talking, but read Won No had time for do it.

"It I feel, I'm a bit busy in this moment. Talk later the next time!"
While was passing hurriedly, Cease of suddenly it grab of the arm.
Hurry

read Won, that was to spot of run, without want floor he Brake and it
I look. Cease hurriedly I opened my mouth.

"Has time today? Have something important that tell you."

He face of Cease, expecting a answer, was strangely excited. read Won
flashes quickly answered.

"It I feel, I have a appointment with my father".

At the same time, Caesar's face contorted. Like Lee Won, I can't
understand their feelings. No was After of the retirement of his father,
passed the elderly part of his time free No with Cease.

I was passing time with his father.

"By that you see to Mikhail so to slight?"

A time further, he discontent erupted of Cease. Quotes or what be, of
Time in when to the punk and now

He wind was blowing forehead to my, So that OK the grief annoy.
Over there, Caesar HE finds with read Won with Mikhail.

I hated be exposed. This man No understands it that is a relationship
ordinary between father and son. they will be.

But Cease No term there.

"Mikhail is important, am important I?" "below?!"

In answer to the ask unexpected, read Won let fall the chin. That guy
of question of level preschool is this? perplexed Lee Won flicker, but
Caesar she spoke in Serious.

"Always are working, you work, you work. Besides, when I have time,
I meeting with Mikhail. When Devils I'm

Can meet with you Have that take a ticket numbered and wait ?! "

The latest words They left abruptly as Yeah were full of gonna. read Won it understands To the same time, I thought that was annoying.

"No I can avoid it, we will talk further late and today "

"No. Have that do it today ".

Cease, that there was turned to capture to lee Won, that was to spot of avoid it, added terribly in Serious. "Today, definitely."

To the see him radiate a aura coercive by all his body, No could decline further.

Besides, always there was been struck by promises and adventure with his father, pushing to Cease to a second flat.

Because also was TRUE, read Won he had no more remedy that assent with the head. only after of check it

By end, Caesar released the hand that held to read Won.

When read Won, that ran quickly, HE gave the lap, Caesar smiled and stirred the hand. To the see him clearly anxious about the dinner, read Won HE felt tired and guilty.

Mikhail lived alone in a rather old mansion in the center. Had a lot money, but my friend He, that No is a lot, happens all his life in the happiness of pass time with he son that ha missed

Was a day delicious.

In he coffee designated as place of meeting with his son, i was hoping with anticipation to Cha Lee-won. the door

Each time that the opened, he lifted the head reflexively and I saw it to drink he tea a pair of times with a look of disappointment in his face. repeated. AND finally found the expensive that there was state searching.

"Welcome, read Won-ah."

Always what it saw to read Won, could not disguise his happiness and I hug him. for others Although was a man terribly cold, always

radiated a passion burning only towards Lee Won.

read Won smiled bitterly and you gave a slap in the back, then he stepped back. sitting forehead to forehead Mikhail you smiled to read Won.

"Yes like you have state? No passed nothing?

We met just three days ago, and Mikhail was genuinely curious and asked. Lee Won responded with sincerity.

"Yeah, it happens well how are?"

Returning the question, Lee Won drew attention. The word "father" has not yet stepped out easily. momentary noticed the hesitation, but Mikhail answered, pretending No know it.

"Yesterday came "Vladimir."

His name also was acquaintance by read Won. After of Mikhail, was he boss that inherited the organization Lomonosov.

Was a person of blood cold that HE He said that had flowing ice in his blood when was a person quite young and talented

A man that turned out seriously injured and hospitalized by a made absurd.

No there was doubt of that Vladimir was a man sharp and witty, but when worked in the organization, Out it that outside, it seemed lose the stirrups when tried of any stuff related with

Mikhail. of all modes that stuff After of that, was a lucky no have him saying crap to read

Won. read Won without want

I asked for to the regard, thinking in it.

"Is there something wrong? Has it been a while since you were discharged?" Mikhail denied with the head and answered.

"They said that No passed nothing, only they came to greet. Bought a cake, but such time

okay? That such go to my home and eat together? "

Mikhail still it was inviting to his home, but No could disguise his mild emotion.

I suddenly remembered a gift I had received from him one day. Red sweater with "son" written in it. which When I left to find me with my father, he dressed a sweater red of the same design with 'Father' in he.

wore

No there was reason to refuse and there was a long time, So that read Won was to his mansion and accompanied him. I ate cake I listen to Mikhail's daily life without think

Arrive a message of text to the phone cell phone. He sender of a message with only a word remaining Was Cease.

- today day.

read Won revised he text and sigh briefly. HE ate he rest of the cake of immediate. "Have that return."

When read Won left the empty bowl and HE put foot, Mikhail speaks about play to the chess with he Lev that just of arrive.

I surprised.

"No, tea you go already? Still you have not finished your tea? "

Father deal of catch it, showing shame and disappointment to the same time. read Won this ashamed I felt grief by he and I excuse me.

"It I feel, because is a appointment important".

"No can see us the next time? By that not coming here after of a time and then you leave? "The same thing happened with my father, who took the time of meet up. read Won No can disguise his blame and his hands together

"Tea I will see of new soon". "okay "

Mikhail HE shrank of shoulders with a face extremely upset. But is so much a recovery as his disappointment.

That was fast.

"No I can do it by job. Very good, tea I will see soon ".

His father, who quickly regained his energy, patted Lee Won on the shoulder as if he cheer for. read Won with expensive of regret You I smiled and I left of the Mansion.

So soon as he left, ran frantically toward he car. As am

read Won, who took he train that barely came out, HE supported against the wall and sigh.

When I arrived to home, there was a turkey real expecting forehead to the door.

Chapter 118

"Read Won".

read Won I look to Cease, who looked like have a heart to the final of their words, without say a word. today day Cease dressed a tails black and wore champagne and a bouquet of roses red. holding up flowers and champagne

read Won, that I had thrown it abruptly to any place of the home, passed together to he without talk during a good a while.

A beautiful limousine I expected forehead to the complex of apartments. read Won It's in he car without say a word.

After of put his body about he, Opened the mouth. "That this passing, it is urgent".

Caesar smiled at the ask of read Won.

"Let's talk while we eat. Is something Well."

That's right? Lee Won looked at Caesar suspiciously, thinking about his heart, but only he smiled. only was doing

He restaurant that there was reserved Caesar it's a restaurant of new construction that appears in the television of all he world.

Was a issue glowing because a Chef famous decided the menu e did the recipe he same.

In a restaurant popular to the hour of the dinner, that always this full of people, Caesar offers with pride a hall private. reserved.

"After of all, Champagne is Sun Perigee."

Cease talked with satisfaction and looked at the countless bubbles that HE they elevated read Won does not have idea I I carried the meal to the mouth without wait, expecting it that I was going to say.

As always, a ballet, a history about a artist award-winning either a car

new.

read Won, who you was giving a moderate response to Caesar, who occasionally mentions stories, of suddenly Opened he glass.

I look his hand and HE stopped. For be precise, the doll which was deck by the sleeve I called the attention to the instant. they will be.

"Are injured?"

Without know it, his voice HE went back acute. Cease did a pause and then speak with indifference. "No is nothing."

No ha been incidents important recently. Yeah Cease HE injured it enough, by supposed, the media I there will be state talking read Won noticed of immediate the situation.

"Leonid still No HE yield?" Cease he smiled.

"The reason by the that the man is the top of the industry is because complete the search without matter that". read Won HE remained without speaks by a moment. Was a method that HE you there was occurred and Cease HE river.

I sympathized with he until that burst, but neither was pleasant see him injure a and other time. But

Now, this was a way to deal with Dmitry and Leonid at the same time. time, of it contrary No HE you occurred nothing. Was it same even now.

Wait that Dmitry convince of some manner to Leonid of that this situation will finish soon. fortunately he

Was so Well as sure. As was of wait, Dmitry defended perfectly to Cease.

there was. On the other hand, she missed Leonid several times in front of her eyes. good news soon I would come, he said habitually.

read Won I look the wounds of Caesar, that now were perfectly hidden inside their sleeves. maybe I On the day of the injury, Dmitry could have cried frantically. AND about Leonid and read Won

There would be Recorded further he resentment. Lee Won paused and

opened his mouth. "Careful, Yeah you die, I also I die".

A warning sincere hid worry and repentance by he. But the answer that return was it that I thought was completely different of

"Ah, so Romantic".

thinking that this mafia is several times further sensitive that he reads Won eat meat in silence. Cut it and put it in you mouth.

Was only to the half of the meal that read Won I'm listening of Caesar which was he "important issue". could

"Are of vacation?"

He plan of Caesar proposed while they have dinner together, read Won eat he steak that has been eating hard It leave and I blinked. I booked a room private to purpose and wait this day.

Cease said without disguise their expectations.

"Recently I bought a town. Is a place where HE can hear the sound of the waves from he bedroom ".

He added, taking away the Cup of came to the mouth.

"Is a beach private, by it that you do not have that worry by the outsiders. Can enjoy it by complete ". "Right."

What are you going to do to buy the coast? Lee Won thought about it, but didn't say it. the preference of other person because only In change, answered with a schedule in the head.

"This months difficult".

Cease did a pause and then he smiled. "He month that comes this good".

"He month that comes be difficult". "He next month "

"I go to Korea".

Cease left his Cup of came. Saw a mild crack in he neck of glass. read Won went back to look at it to the expensive.

"So, when be?"

Was a voice gentle, but there was a life in she who I don't know could disguise. read Won-eun flashes answered with a smile.

"No can tomorrow?"

Obviously was a joke. But Lee Won already knows that the jokes never do they work of the other side. Although it I have experienced several times, No could remember it.

Naturally, so soon as it dawned, read Won job hard. The new application was that my daughter HE out to a new religion.

HE tried of to accuse to the director of go out of home. read Won reveals the practices fraudulent of the teacher I investigated and I thought a lot. In first place, try boost the compensation by fraud.

It important was he whereabouts of his daughter. let's remember to the old woman that yesterday I cry saying that wanted to see to his daughter.

The mind of read Won HE went back complicated. Let's search a preceding.

I I'm rotting mentally searching a proceedings of a case similar, and of suddenly I go up the stairs from outside.

HE I'm listening a sound deaf. read Won, who unwittingly I raise the head, this embarrassed by he sound of Steps that HE they approach

I blinked my eyes.

But that was only he beginning. The Steps HE stopped fair in forehead of his home. Soon the door slammed. It opened and several men in black suits they entered suddenly to the home of read Won.

"Ah-!"

The men who rushed in ran out of the building, taking them of immediate. works With a pen behind of the ear, dragged to read Won of the nothing.

"That are doing, No can leave it?" These children, of who them ordered? you all

Sue I will do it this damn young Listen ! "

So much the home of in front as the home of back they came out and I couldn't avoid see that read Won was kidnaped and carried. only was looking

Thrown off behind of the elegant sedan, was carried to the airport. read Won HE surprise in a place unexpected I blinked my eyes. But No term there. In the same shape that when HE Push to a sedan

read Won, who was taken out to harrows, was carried directly to the plane that HE prepared for he takeoff. "who "

read Won, that there was state Screaming angry, said: "Oh", and soon it understood. A suit dark blue to board.

The upside down Caesar was drinking champagne in a wonderful way. led to Lee Won as a baggage Organization members disappeared from immediately, leaving only Lee Won and Caesar on the plane. You have doubts, there were no need No is Of course this man is The only one person that can do such stuff?

read Won frowned he frown and it looked with the arms crossed. "That is this?"

Cease answered with indifference to his voice seriously crushed.

"No said that I'm good today? A evening it's short, but not HE can avoid ". To the Same time, appeared a come to in a side of the forehead of read Won.

"Neither even you know the jokes? Has to to have been alone a stuff! Yeah tea drag so, my schedule be As are!"

Lee Won, who was angry, immediately turned around and tried to get off. of the plane. But now in he plane The door HE hill in silence and he captain HE was preparing for he takeoff.

"Wait wait!"

The stewardess approached and speak with read Won, who shout of shame.

"It I feel, us we are preparing for he takeoff. By favor take seat." "No, wait go to go, like this that Get down. Tea you were wrong! "

"Yeah?"

The stewardess this bewildered when he sees to read Won calling fiercely to the door of the plane and No knows that do.

did.

"Sit down because are hurting to others".

In view of the voice cold of Caesar, read Won HE gives the lap with gonna. For who is this?! with words bitter Caesar Opened the mouth to read Won, what was to spot of shoot.

"By TRUE, found he whereabouts of the daughter of the customer? Listen that "They were in Georgia." Lee Won paused and looked at him. It was a unknown profession. Caesar slightly champagne looked at the glass. The stewardess that stopped read Won was helpless and looked at him to the eyes.

I look

"I I will go soon. By favor, sit down, by favor ".

In view of the words of she ejaculate a after other, read Won HE saw obliged to feel. "Are wearing he same method other time".

As Yeah read Won was tired, Caesar smiled slightly. "Works all he time".

As No had nothing that say, read Won was served champagne and HE it drank of immediate.

Although I they brought by accident, the town was beautiful, as HE boasted Cease. in he first plane When the coast appeared to the view, read Won continuous looking toward below,

admiring to Yeah same. Was the first time that saw a sea so clear and clean. Asking by that you bought this

Was embarrassing.

I I went down of the plane and I drove by a time for arrive to the town, and saw still better when I saw it in front of my eyes. 'should

When I saw only Russian buildings that emphasize 'big', I surprised he size unexpectedly simple, but further good

So that looked like go good with the beach further peaceful.

Although is big to be called "hut small", the villa is small in comparison with a great Mansion in he continent.

was built of wood. As I expected, I went up nails stairs of wood and I opened the door for see a view clear.

The hall of be was it first that I called the attention. "Some times it's raining."

At Caesar's murmur, as if talking to himself, Lee Won nodded. cup of tea on a table wood

I would be a scene very nice to see fall the rain without cease. Have sex listening the rain

Suddenly my mind flashed. Romance and horror came together. more difficult Was he made of that was excited with the skin of hen creepy. "That happens?"

Asked Cease with curiosity. "Read Won it's not nothing", denied with the head, but in his heart A side of the chest HE cooled

I also was a pervert.

Quickly I gave the lap and I I directed to the second floor. A bedroom, a lounge and a hall of I study well organized for chill out.

No there was nothing that criticize about he place. Looked like understand by that Cease forced read Won to come.

The endless beach seen from the bedroom is also admirable, so in the end, Lee Won raised his head. hand.

fell "great."

In view of the words of read Won, Caesar looked at him. read Won looked at him and he came back to talk. "I you like, this town".

Cease No said nothing. In change, it there would be kissed with a mild smile. Was only

we had sex while we listened he sound of the waves in place of the sound of the rain.

"Yuck "

read Won HE woke up with a mild groan. All was dark. Only falls off down and have sex

and when do you sleep. The shadow of the sun shines on the horizon seen in the distance, but is it rising? No would know say whether sank either No. How many hours they have past When I woke up, I it hurt all he body. Looking toward a side, Cease still was asleep.

Seeing his sleeping face gave me a strange feeling. Lee Won stood up from his seat and looked at him. Without embargo, Cease No HE woke up. Ever it you've seen stay asleep so helpless?

Lee Won was unfamiliar and gently brushed his hair. Still So, Cease No I woke up read Won HE remained sitting without grasp during for a while, then he got up and dressed. worn out For Caesar to sleep better, cushioned his Steps and went out with careful of the room.

He sound of the waves already No seems audible.

read Won he thought involuntarily. So as soon as I entered to the town, I I got angry with he topic that tea suit here. lying down I I was asking if was a person so weak in view of the temptation. EITHER have sex with he child Is Well die So.

I think it's exaggerated, but it's true that I'm holding back in my own way. defending unconsciously to Caesar, read Won quickly change of opinion.

That No is natural. Yeah that child you accept all it that wants, No will be able be living up to my name. He shook his head and walked again. slowly. The waves come and go with repeated regularity. Walking barefoot by the sand wet, lee Won ha been

I felt that I was taking a rest as a rest.

Chapter 119

It better of all is that No toward cold. Was pleasant see he sea after of a long time. Of made, it only one that needs a rest is Also was it same. They had past too many things.

Yeah so only No I had attracted of this manner.

He sun HE prepare for go out of the background of the sea while go back vaguely to the past.

While it looked, of suddenly I felt a sensation of popularity. read Won, that went back the head, found the figure of Cease.

let of walk. Was a moment in he that the word "beach private" payment life. Over there, Cease and Iwon No there was nobody further that he.

Was completely different of it usual. Hair blond platinum, that always was neatly hairstyle,

This messy and messy in the forehead, and No is a coat of fur, is a shirt comfortable with buttons and pants of cotton. wore

When their eyes met, Caesar smiled. Seeing that face, Lee Won lost his sense of anger. We took six hours complete in reach the town. Only a day free. Struggling against that precious time No had intention of send it.

Also is TRUE that don't you gave to this man enough time.

With a bit of reflection, read Won set aside casually he hair messy to the wind. Caesar opened his mouth as he looked at her cheeks stained red in the dawn light. "No are tired?"

read Won answered with indifference.

"You can do whatever you want at home. It's been a long time since I came to a new place, So that ought enjoy it ". read Won, that there was received the words to the light, HE gave the lap. Cease still was over there. look

read Won He looked back and you held out the hand. "Would you go with me? Is only a walk ".

Cease it I look without say a word and answered moving silently toward he.

replaced When Caesar HE unemployment together to Yi Won, Yi Won No lost the chance and it broke the nose. it grab

"Yeah I kidnap So a time further, don't you I will forgive."

Cease frowned he frown, squeezed the nose sore, but No said nothing.

During a a while, the two they walked one to the side of the other without say a word. He sound of the waves going and Coming silently between the two of us was filling the void. I was worried about the slight squeeze of hands, but No I annoying. read Won-eun

Walked silently.

"Also I lived in a island of Korea".

read Won said while looked he sea distant.

"Always listen he sound of the waves. When arrive to the city by first time, No could sleep. so the mother I recorded he sound of the waves and the touch ".

A mild smile appeared in he face of read Won. Cease simply it I look.

A sudden burst of wind stirred he hair of read Won. Even in the bitter breeze of the sea, Miraba to it far away, without lend attention.

" Do you want return?

Cease speak in voice low. Now you life this here. No, I denied with the head read Won immediately Change of issue and you asked to Caesar.

"AND you? Which was you mother? "

Cease No answered by a moment. That No was hesitation, was silence for track he memory. read Won HE whole further late.

"No memory nothing further that be blonde".

"You must to have dead when ages young".

In view of the words of read Won, Caesar denied with the head. "No."

Cease continued talking in tone indifferent as of habit. "I only knew to my mother a time, when I was very young".

When read Won flicker surprised, Caesar still she spoke in voice low. "So that really No HE that guy of women was".

Was like was talking with someone that No had nothing that see with he. read Won is his unexpected Was confused by the answer. Cease never I doubt in count his history.

No I I felt ashamed neither ashamed. When I asked for, I replied, that is all.

That guy of life he took this man?

Was when of suddenly it I thought. Cease Opened the mouth. "Is strange, never said nothing like this before."

To the hear the voice peaceful, read Won went back the head and it I look.

Cease walked slowly was spoken "Always I distracting."

With a mild smile in its face, read Won frowned he frown. excenter? this boy?

Was that? Looking back, Caesar said. "I feel that my heart beats when I'm with you".

Cease continuous talking in a tone so slow as their Steps.

"I feel a sensation that never before there was sense. I feel that I am not I " Cease let of walk and I look to Iwon.

"Some time tea you have sense So?"

read Won was embarrassed by the ask that suddenly came back to he. But Cease was further Serious.

To the see the eyes grey silver looking at him directly, read Won No could think in nothing that say. of none manner

No I expected hear such confession. As HE dare this man to say this to Yeah same with so much courage?

As I can be so shameless for say something like that about a issue that No says I'm sorry and, by other side,

Was incredible. Still So, read Won No could think in a word for give him a cup of pins. In change, read Won No says nothing.

Look to Cease without he. He looked directly to their eyes trembling. In he, read Won-eun Surprisingly, his anxiety, nervousness, embarrassment, tremors

unknown and all that there was.

"Wanna know further about you". He murmured read Won.

"Still there is many things that We do not know the one of the other". Cease it I look without say a word and Opened the mouth.

"Your eyes are he abyss". Cease squinted the eyes.

"I feel that I I'm falling "

read Won did not answer to the voice as a whisper. "Ha, ha", I sighed. "Can kiss you?"

When read Won asked, Caesar did a pause. For he that flicker with disbelief,

read Won I raise the hand. extended the hand and wrapped gently his neck. Pulling of he with gentle force, read Won hill the eyes.

A sweet sigh escaped unwittingly. read Won knew what was it his breath. Without get annoyed in hide it, kissed gently their lips.

Caesar closes his eyes as he gently touches the meat tenderly inhaled and he touch gentle. I agree he kiss. Was a kiss tender that touched the depths of my heart. Suddenly try it desired Caesar wanted anything else that comfort. Wanted to a little more, a little more.

When separated the lips and deal of lick his mouth, read Won he retired of suddenly. in departure sudden Cease did a pause. read Won it I look in silence and immediately smiled with bitterness.

"No I misunderstand, was only a kiss because he sun was coming out".
read Won added casually.

"In Korea, when we see he sunrise together, us we kiss." "that?"

Cease frowned he frown as Yeah never had listened a stuff so silly.
neither I'm cheated But read Won pretended No know it and he
smiled.

"The next time, practice say that it you feel".

He face of Cease HE distorted and read Won smiled and he came back
to kiss. "Come on to be together, of now in forward".

Cease No answered to the friendly whisper. Only smile gently and
shakes his head just bowed Lee Won closed his eyes at the words that
HE overlapped to the lips.

Rose and Kiss 2 (Roses and Champagne Gaiden)

OceanofPDF.com